

# **Communism**

## **A jewish Talmudic Concept**

### **Know Your Enemy**

**By Willie Martin**

#### **Preface**

Chapter One

– **The Beginning of Communism Began With The Illuminati**

Chapter Two

– **Communism, The Illuminati and Freemasonry**

Chapter Three

– **The Khazars of Russia Become Jews**

Chapter Four

– **Jewish Ritual Mirder**

Chapter Five

– **Jewish Hatred For Christians Rekindled**

Chapter Six

– **Socialism To Be Substituted For Communism**

Chapter Seven

– **Russia Is Still Controlled By The Jews**

Chapter Eight

– **America Must Not Allow Itself To Be Deceived Any Longer**

Chapter Nine

– **Communism Is Jewish – The United States of America Has Come Under Jewish Control**

Chapter Ten

– **Jews Take Control of The Roman Catholic Church**

Chapter Eleven

– **Origin of The Jews**

Chapter Twelve

– **Communism A Jewish Talmudic Concept**

Conclusion

Bibliographic

Notes

## Preface

To prove the title is true, we must lay a little ground work, before we get to the meat of the situation. Paul told us: "...we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye {most Christians} are dull of hearing. For when the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; And are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. **For everyone that useth milk is unskillful in the word of righteousness:** for he is a babe. But **strong meat** {the real truth of what is happening in the world today} **belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil** {are able to understand}." [1]

There are many who look but do not see, listen but do not hear as God told us, that True Israel, the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian, Celtic and kindred people were: "Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house." [2]

They join the latest and current cliché or clique because it has the appeal of the hour. The appeal of the hour, among many fads that come and go, has been one for the ubiquitous anti-communist movement which has been on the horizon for now more than 70 years. Some call it an enigma, among other titles, because they are one of the many who have been "hoodwinked" into joining their ranks. The ranks of the "unknowing." It is time to look beyond communism and anti-communism to where the real threat to everything America stands for - most of all Christianity and human freedom - truly rests. But first, an expose.

The number of anti-communists who are still involved, actively, and the number of new initiates to their ranks is difficult to determine. One thing, however, that has been agreed upon is the more than proven fact that, at anytime there are far more "ex" anti-communists than there are active anti-communists. This is true for at least the past twenty years and possibly even longer. Many remained among the ranks of the anti-communists for a period of about two or three years and then disassociated themselves from the movement when they learned to their satisfaction, but dismay, of the false and devious pretensions under which they operate. The **Anti-Communist movement is a complete and deadly mirage** in a vast desert of confusion **that was purposefully designed and augmented to aid in that confusion.** Anti-Communism wants to supply its own thirst-craved dying entities with water from the well, but the well is sea water! But we are getting ahead of ourselves.

"Step by step, I have arrived at the conviction that the aims of Communism in Europe are sinister and fatal. At the Nuremberg Trials, I, together with my Russian colleague, condemned Nazi Aggression and Terror. I believe now that Hitler and the German People did not want war. **But we, {England}, declared war on Germany, intent on destroying it,** in accordance with our principle of Balance of Power, and we were encouraged by the 'Americans' {Jews} around Roosevelt. We ignored Hitler's pleading, not to enter into war. Now we are forced to realize that Hitler was right. He offered us the co-operation of Germany: instead, since 1945, we have been facing the immense power of the Soviet Empire. I feel ashamed and humiliated to see that the aims we accused Hitler of, are being relentless pursued now, only under a different label."

Anti-communism is one of the epitomes of falsehood and deceit. It is purely Hegelian in design and function and is one of the best Hegelian philosophies put into being in modern times. It is Step No. 2, Antithesis: -- Briefly put for clarification, Step No. 1 is a Thesis: -- the

creation of a situation, a problem, for which a desired and preconceived solution is wanted, but the solution, usually is far too drastic for acceptance by the masses.

The antithesis {Step No. 2} is created by, of course, the same source that created the thesis. Call it point and counterpoint, if you will, and we now have two opposing forces which will practically be all consuming of the desired course of action needed to implement the original thesis. Neither of the two forces {Step No. 1 or Step No. 2} will ever be the victor as long as there is no referee or judge to rule and state the winner.

Human nature and the condition of the world just will not allow a winner. Low and behold, now appears Step No. 3 the Solution: -- Technically, in Hegelian terms, we will call the solution "the Synthesis" and it will have the answer for the problem! Please not the statement that no thesis or antithesis can win without a judge or referee for this is an important thought to go along with our concluding remarks. But for now, please read on!

Thesis and Antithesis will merge into what had originally been the goal as planned by the forces that could, in no other way, implement their desire(s)! A great game, it goes on daily in every frame of existence {abortion and anti-abortion, the Second Amendment and the anti-gun lobby, East versus West, etc.}. We are just not normally aware of what is being shoved down our gullets. We look but do not see; we listen but do not hear!

What was the great overriding thought of the late 1940s and '50s that permeated the minds of us all? Communism, of course! We were finally coming to realize what Gen. George S. Patton, Jr., had been telling us in 1944 and '45 **for which he was murdered, because he knew too much!** We were learning that communism might possibly be our enemy, but we were never told who or what was behind and controlling it. **What the average serf did not understand was the fact that the World Domination plans were not the exclusive right of Communism, that there were sinister forces behind the scenes which we were not told about, and for a very good reason!**

Communism was literally the convenient tool and ploy - a diversion that was easily understood by the masses since it was being drilled into our minds by every media available - **Communism was our enemy.** Human memory is very short lived in most cases; we tended, conveniently again, not to recall that just a few years before **one of the greatest enemies and traitors of this country the Jew Franklin Delano Roosevelt, was figuratively in bed with the second worst mass murderer in the history of the world, "Uncle" Joe Stalin and placed the U.S. in the same status with the U.S.S.R.**

There is no argument, no denying, that communism is a bad way to run a railroad; but the real powers that control the world had to completely implement their plans for the "One World" or "New World Order." Banking cartel had to be all powerful and dominate all to the nth degree! However, the masses, especially in our country, were not ready and would have to be converted, subdued, and pacified into accepting a "One World" or "New World Order!" Do you now see Dr. Hegel appearing on the horizon!?! Anti-communism had to appear, an antithesis to the thesis of communism had to be created and who better to create Step No. 2 than the forces that created communism!?!

The origins of what we know as communism did not arise, as many wrongly believe, with the 1917 Russian "revolution." Far from it, in time, **we must go back to at least the year 1776 and the ranting and raving of a philosophy {Jewish} Professor at Ingolstadt University in Germany, Adam Weishaupt.** In concert with the Duke of Brunswick, the Grand Duke of Gotha and the Elector of Hesse {recall the Hessian mercenaries who fought for King George III against our forefathers - the Colonies? They were supplied by the Elector

of Hesse!}, Weishaupt founded the "Illuminati" on May 1, 1776. {Hence the reason for the May Day celebrations in the Communist countries}.

Weishaupt based the precepts of the Illuminati on a combination of the foundations of Freemasonry and the evil rituals of Satanism. Six years later, at what was known as the Congress of Wilhelmsbad {July 16, 1782}, he took the then well-established and progressing Illuminati and integrated them fully into Freemasonry. They fit perfectly for each had the supreme goal of complete domination of mankind and control of the world through what was even then termed the "One World Order!" The leading Jewish bankers of Europe backed Weishaupt to the hilt for they saw in him and his cause a speeding-up of what they and striven for, for centuries. they operated beyond the scenes, as they continue to do today to a great degree, but they were not well organized. To set the full stage for today, in 1811 The Frankfurt Lodge of Freemasonry was founded and remains the headquarters of European Freemasonry. The founders and leaders who exist today are all of the Jewish House of Rothschild and the co-founder of 1811 was on Zvi Hirsch {Jew}, who founded the political arm of the banking cartel! The alliance of the Illuminati and the Freemasons has, and had from the beginning, a very clearly defined program for the ultimate world conquest and has never deviated on iota from that goal.

Frankfurt, Germany, has a monumental history in its own right and time will not be taken here to elaborate the myriad of events that could be covered, instead, just the necessary incidents which belong to this presentation. As the established headquarters for Illuminati/Freemasonry, Frankfurt was the site of the origin of the two greatest evils that plague us to this day, banking cartels and communism, and to quote a then famous Governor of the State of Alabama when asked the difference between the Republican and Democratic parties, he replies: "There ain't a dime's worth of difference between them" and one can apply the exact quotation to the bankers and communism - like it or not!

**The first Communist International:** Was held in Frankfurt in 1847 and was chaired by none other than Lionel de Rothschild {Rothschild in German means "Red Shield"} and another notorious brigand, Karl Marx! At the meeting, a branch of the Illuminati, "The League of the Just," commissioned Marx to write the Communist Manifesto, which he did and which was published the following year, 1848! The widest support and circulation of the Communist Manifesto was bestowed upon it by worldwide Freemasonry ...Think about it!

An interesting sidelight to the foregoing is that during World War II, even considering the disastrous, wanton and needless aerial bombing that we and the British rained indiscriminately upon Germany, not one brick within the Rothschild complexes in Frankfurt was damaged - and Frankfurt was gutted! And the Rothschild banking cartel, et al, had long ago established the Rockefeller Tribe in our country! In 1947, this writer had access to some of the records of the Strategic Bombing Survey, USAF, in the Pentagon. These records are almost unbelievable in content!

Communism faltered and waned in varying cycles, but in total it had undying support and promotion, primarily in the Jewish organizations, sects such as Freemasonry, a great majority of churches {American Federation of Churches - whose name was later changed to World Council of Churches - fully communistic in belief and teaching}, and the political parties, which of course, go by other names {try Democratic or Republican for kicks}. Communism was the outward sign which had to be shown to the masses and had to be presented in such a way that they would succumb to its lies and believe that the effort was actually for the good of the "masses." Never would the peasants be allowed to understand, or even be made vaguely aware of the true purpose of the gigantic endeavor: **The Control of the World by the Jewish International Bankers!**

Every war of any size for the last 200-plus years has had its origin and beginning solely based on economics - call it banking if you wish, it means the same thing. Our Revolutionary War was not to gain individual freedoms from England - it was promoted and foisted by the Bank of England so new outlets for economics in the New World could be more directly controlled if these outlets were in a separate and sovereign nation.

The smaller War of 1812 was put into play because the newly formed banking system in our new country, the United States, was not properly toeing the line with the mother Bank of England.

“The division of the United States into two federations of equal force was decided long before the Civil War by the High [Jewish] Financial Powers of Europe. These bankers were afraid of the United States, if they remained in one block and as one nation, would attain economical and financial independence, which would upset their financial domination over the world. The voice of the Rothschilds predominated. They foresaw tremendous booty if they could substitute two feeble democracies, indebted to the Jewish financiers, to the vigorous Republic, confident and self-providing. Therefore, they started their emissaries to work in order to exploit the question of slavery and thus to dig an abyss between the two parts of the Republic...”

Our Civil War {the War Between the States, War of Secession, call that diabolical depravity and utter waste in human carnage if you will}, had only to do with economics. Slavery, although a minor issue in the war, had nothing whatsoever to do with the first shot fired upon Ft. Sumpter or the millions of shots that followed.

The plan was to split the United States into two separate countries: the North to be controlled through the banking interests of England {Lionel Rothschild}, the South through the banking interests of France {Napoleon Rothschild}. Both systems of banking, of course, controlled by the several factions of the Rothschilds and Jewish banking families. Not greatly known, even today, is the fact that the Tsar of Russia {by the grace of God} literally saved the Union and prevented an actual invasion from Mexico of troops from England, France and Spain to insure that the division of the U.S. would not take place.

Tsar Alexander II threatened war with each of these countries if they invaded. This one reason alone installed perpetual hatred against the Tsarist {Romanov} dynasty by the Jews and the International Bankers which culminated, of course, in the fake, so-called Russian Revolution of 1917! The overthrow and murder of the Tsar and his family was entirely financed by the Jewish International Banking families. The peasants of Russia in 1917 {and today} hadn't an inkling of what was going on about them. **The 1917 Russian Revolution was financed in its entirety by U.S. and European Jewish Banking Money.**

The Spanish-American War of 1898 was a joke, but in order to get physical and economic control of Cuba, the Philippines and some lesser islands we set up Spain by blowing up a primitive, outdated battleship {the "Main"} in Havana harbor and then, naturally, blamed the act on the Spanish. The Rockefellers {another Jewish banking family} got their foreign banks; and the Roosevelts got their start, even discounting the fact that **old man Delano** {the D, in FDR} **controlled the Chinese Opium routes for most of his life! And Teddy didn't go up San Juan Hill, it was Gen. Leonard Wood!**

By 1919, most of the important nations of Europe were fully under the proper control as desired by the Jewish Bankers. Still, they had to have more control over the activities within the United States and especially the banking system, which was still not centralized. The answer, the goal: Centralize the banking functions under one privately owned bank over which they would have absolute control!

Make it appear that the bank is a government function and then there will be no problem trying to explain it to the "sheep." Get a senator {another Jew Nelson Aldrich was one of "them" and, incidently Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller was named after the Senator} to place the banking bill before the Senate and then, conveniently, put it up for vote when most of the members were away on Christmas vacation, as they did finally on December 23, 1913.

Next on the agenda was to railroad through the Income Tax Bill in 1914 {which the Supreme Court some 20 years earlier found completely unconstitutional} and they had practically all of the sheep right where they wanted them. The taxes were small at first but they now had their foot in the door and another plank of the Manifesto was put into place {which could be slowly and disastrously increased as time progressed, as it has been for over 76 years}. It has accomplished nothing but monstrous debt piled upon the shoulders of the "sheep" and it has just about completed the goal of that plank by destroying all of the middle class. All of that of course, was not enough. One of the major targets of the inner conspiracy had been the complete destruction of the political structure of Germany.

The nation of Germany had to be brought under the total submission of the Bankers. The Bankers needed a nation to be the centerpiece in their master plan for one-world domination and their one-world empire - a final version of the Holy Roman Empire {or First Reich} if you will. Since the Bankers originated in Germany, then Germany would be the natural home base for world conquest.

For starters, they engineered the plan to assassinate an archduke {Francis Ferdinand} on June 28, 1914 at Sarajevo in Austria-Hungry. This lit the fuse and World War I was begun. All of Europe and much of Asia went to hell, but the controlling powers {read: Jewish Bankers} had to bring into the fray the one remaining chip that ultimately would result, regardless of which side won the fake war, in the "One World Order." Of course, that chip was the United States.

It would be quite a task, however, for a goodly portion of the citizens of the United States at that time were of German extraction. We were supplying the Allies with war materials and they were fighting the Axis {Germany, et al}, but our people held the Germans in rather high esteem. There had to be a reason, better said, excuse, to bring the United States in on the side of the allies.

America's thinking had to be changed. How about the H.M.S. Lusitania? The sinking of the Lusitania by a German U-27 submarine on May 7, 1915 was almost as if it had been planned and rehearsed: (1) the Lusitania was carrying 4,200 cases of .30-06 Springfield rifles and machine gun ammunition for the British forces; (2) its routing and schedule were fully known and published; (3) the First Lord of the Admiralty, Winston Churchill {a half Jew}, made secretly but positively sure that the German high command knew that munitions were aboard the Lusitania; (4) the Germans Embassy in America had continuously warned Americans not to travel on any ship carrying war contraband; and (5) approximately 100 Americans died in the sinking. The King of England and the Kaiser of Germany, George V and Wilhelm, were first cousins from the lineage of Queen Victoria!

Winston Churchill,[\[3\]](#) since his treasonous days of the Boar War, was always owned, lock, stock and barrel by "The Old Lady of Thread and Needle Street" The Bank of England - which was owned then, as today, by the Jewish Banking families. Also, England promised the Jews Palestine with the Balfour Declaration to obtain their help in getting the U.S. in the war on their side. They succeeded on April of 1917 in finally getting us into the fray and that was through the concerted effort of the alter ego of a wimp in a high place name Woodrow Wilson {another Jew}, the alter ego being Edward Mandel House {another Jew} who just happened to be a lackey for John D. Rockefeller!

In 1919, Woodrow Wilson was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize by the committee that has always been controlled and directed by - you guessed it - the Rothschilds! The League of Nations failed because we still had a few free-and good-thinking congressmen that set back the "One World Order" plans. As early as 1919, steps were initiated to start planning for World War II! The Versailles Treaty guaranteed World War II, only the exact date could not be predicted! Hitler was chosen; **He didn't just happen!**

Every detail of the 1920s was all orchestrated. The collapse of the German economy {Dawes plan of 1914 to Restructure the Banking/money of Germany} by the mid 20s was textbook in its results, thanks to a great effort by our own Bernard Baruch {Jew - who was extremely close to the Rockefeller clan} and Herbert Hoover, whose loyalties were, to this day, questionable. The stock market collapse of 29 and the world wide depression that followed were all planned to the minutest detail - and all for one ultimate reason - World War II!

There are only two solutions for recovery from a major depression: (1) manipulate taxes, which can never be done during a depression; or (2) have a war! Hitler came to power by 1934 through a "democratic" election backed by the Bank of Dresden and the Schroder Bank in Germany {both controlled by the Jews} and their partners in the U.S., primarily J.P. Morgan & Co.

Hitler was convinced completely by 1938 into believing he could regain the territory taken from Germany in 1919 without any intervention by the "Allies" {a term left over from World War I}. The manipulations performed by Churchill and Roosevelt to plunge the world into World War II are beyond belief. Chamberlain was a zero - Churchill was running the show even in 1938. The regular army officers vehemently denounced Roosevelt and predicted: "He will have us at war with Japan within two years followed immediately with war with Germany. It will be the continuation of the last war and the results will be terrible!" Many of the WWI veterans played cribbage for excitement, listened to Father Coughlin on Sunday, and gritted their teeth during a "Fireside Chat!"

Finally the Jewish Bankers got World War II off and rolling. We know some of the contrived details of it from our controlled history books, or worse, by actual on-site experience. We were bamboozled and brain-washed into thinking that we were "fighting for democracy" - Hog Wash - we were fighting to enrich the Jewish International Banking One World Order goons and their plans to implement their "New Roman Empire." Hitler posed as much threat to the United States as an ant does to an elephant, probably less.

**The Bombing of Pearl Harbor:** it has taken more than 50 years, but the real truth is finally coming to light that we goaded and prodded Japan to the point that they were forced to strike the first blow. It wouldn't have set too well, nor would the American people have accepted it, we had launched the first strike on perhaps Truk Island. Roosevelt and his military lackey and likewise traitor, General George Catlett Marshall, were on pins and needles December 5 and 6 hoping that nothing would go wrong and have the Japanese fleet accidentally discovered prematurely. General Shor, Admiral Kimmel and almost 3,00 head were the goats and cannon fodder on the morning of December 7, 1941 - which had been carefully and well planned!

The conspiracy galloped onward for another for years; we were out of debt; England was smelling like a rose; and in May of 1945 Japan had enough and formally sued for peace and an end to the fiasco. But no, communist Robert Oppenheimer {a Jew} had to test his new toy, the A-Bomb **and where better than the only two predominately Christian cities in all of Japan: Hiroshima and Nagasaki.** Truman, a full-blown 32nd degree Freemason, was given all of the details and was told to "OK" the two bombings, which he very obediently, as a good

little Jew, did. A few months later, General George S. Patton, Jr., was conveniently murdered because he knew too much!

Do not forget, also, the purposeful extermination of over 1,500,000 repatriated Europeans {code named Operation Keelhaul} and over 1,000,000 German prisoners of war by starvation by the order of another Jew by the name of Dwight D. Eisenhower. Ike, like all good Jews, detested Germany and the German people and would easily have qualified to be at the head of the line sitting in the docks at Nuremberg! General McArthur outwardly spoke of and considered Eisenhower a "fair clerk" {McArthur was kept in the Pacific to keep him out of the way - because he too knew too much}.

The preceding was simply, but accurately, a brief summary of just some of the events that you will soon see are very pertinent to the following facts concerning the anti-communist movement in America. Call it setting the stage, if you will.

The additional two major wars, following World War II, we will not go into because the origins of the anti-communist movement resulted from happenings that followed very closely the events of World War II.

The betrayal and fraud of the United Nations, the Korean War and the God-forsaken debacle of the Vietnam War were entirely beyond human understanding. Just one comment: during the Korean fiasco, not one moment or action by U.S. forces could take place without the approval of the United Nations Security Section which was chaired by a Russian general!

Communism came to America about 100 years ago, in what J. Edgar Hoover said was "our vaunted tolerance," have permitted several million people, indoctrinated with Marxism, to come into our country. These people, largely from Eastern Europe and Russia, are of a minority people not readily converted to Western principles.

Both their historians and our own make very clear that never in over 5000 years of religious struggle has the West (The Anglo-Saxon, Germanic, Scandinavian, Celtic and Kindred people) been able to bring about a conversion of appreciable numbers of these people and induce their leaders to abandon deceptive organizing against non-Jewish institutions.

Those Jews who oppose their Marxist leaders are themselves substantially silenced. It is clear therefore that the enormous fifth column inside our borders; the richest, most tightly organized and craftiest ever to invade any nation, will not disappear even if we really did succeed in crushing the Communist government now ruling the Russian people. War with the Soviets will, in fact, intensify the problem here at home, taxing our resourcefulness in detecting and dealing with this ubiquitous, infiltrating, traitorous but patriotic-appearing enemy.

Our American people must learn to understand that the internal enemy is not confined to the Communist Party as such. We must understand that the aggregate of Zionist organizations, which promotes a world revolution paralleling Communism or complementing it as an ally and protector, is far more powerful than the Communist Party, having the confidence of many of our highest officials, or holding a terrorist whip over them.

And unless public officials and leading citizens understand the nature and the objectives of the internal enemy better than in the past, we will continue to be tricked and confused and led into blind alleys, with the ultimate triumph of terrorist revolutionaries and the destruction of Christianity and the White Race virtually a certainty.

"America: Submerged in a Sea of Zionism. Will history remember America merely as a major captive nation of Zionist world conquest, ignoring the lustrous ascendance and near triumph of the glorious potential of free man? Will Zionist scorched-earth shots to the heart of



all that is wholesome buy them their long-sought victory for Babylonian humanism with its showy irreverence and the glorification of all that is sordid? Will all of the goodness, wholesomeness and productivity of our unique Christian Republic, which millions forfeited their lives to give us, be purged from the world, leaving man to enter the 21st century enslaved to the least of God's creations? Must Americans forever witness Zionist self-promotion and self-portrayal as our best and brightest, as our most deserving and selfless citizens suffering a society of lesser humans with intellectually inferior pursuits? Will God allow animal cunning, arrogance, greed and self-aggrandizement a final victory over humanity?

With 'political correctness' based upon Zionist fascism in the ascendance, with the American media system largely a Zionist tool, with Foundations and Zionist Political Action Committees spreading legislative dollars and providing selected candidates massive financial support, with two parties and political commentary dominated by the Zionist International, can traditional Americans hope to reverse the current course of history? Can we develop a formula to reclaim our Republic and the tools of a productive society, recapturing or rebuilding the essence of a nation one deservedly the noble and gracious leader of the world's nations?

Can we collectively observe that our governmental processes are captive to Zionist appointees at every level, that our State, Treasury and Commerce Departments as well as the Presidency are operated by Zionists who take their order from Zionism? Can we perceive that almost all of the national information-flow reaches us only through a Zionist filter and pro-Israel/Zionist propaganda machine? Have we not discovered the demise of education, the growth and development of crime, the decay of our cities and our rapid decline as a united people have happened concurrent with the intrusion of Zionists and Zionism into the American system? Have we not noticed that today it is increasingly difficult for ordinary people, Jew or Christian, White, Black, Yellow or Brown, to live together in 'live and let live' affection and respect, as the ADL the ACLU and the AIPAC attack society's pillars, move to destroy the Christian history of America and indoctrinate our children with ideas and philosophies that most of the world holds to be reprehensible, society-destructive, and beyond civility? Have we not noticed the fear in our church bodies, the manipulation of them to amend and mutate the teaching of Jesus' word to men?

Here we have history's master victimizers, representing themselves as the victims, as betrayed and sinned against, demeaned and tormented because of society's jealousy; a colony of Culicidae (insects such as mosquitoes and gnats) decrying the occasional angry slap by those that have been stung. We observe the creators of much of man's sordid and duplicitous record artfully and deceitfully altering, amending, abridging and censoring the record to point the finger of responsibility to others, begging society's pity and solace for pain suggested to have been shared by no other people and never publicly recognizing, though surely perceiving, that it has been their centuries-long manipulation of their fellow man and their self-ordination as gods that has cause the animosity they correctly sense. Consider an alien system with such a firm hold on American policy mechanisms that they are capable of having American citizenship granted overnight to one of Zionism's most energetic employees and then have him named as American ambassador to his former employer nation and confirmed without a word from our 'illustrious Senate,' including that great defender of American interests, Mr. Jesse Helms? And consider a President's cabinet with 80% Jewish Zionist members and a President, himself a Rhodes Scholar (but unable to finish at Oxford) and a member of the Zionist International; a Trilateralist, Bilderberg secret communist.

Consider an alien philosophy carefully scheming to own and control America's newspaper and broadcasting systems, then combining its now massive propaganda and reinstructional

capabilities with the movie, entertainment and documentary producers of Hollywood, in short order reducing life to drugs and sexual fantasies and living to a succession of mindless escapades and romps in the hay; surely and continuously changing Americans then America...finally creating such irresponsible and chaotic conditions in our lives that we then welcome massive regulation, police restraints and New World Order socialist oppression just to get order again; forget morality or social ethics, productivity or national focus.

Consider the raw source of energy and money for the pro-abortion and homosexual lifestyle movements, the illegal immigration madness, loss of personal heritage identity, multi-cultural disarray and the move to make our precious English subordinate to the first choice of everyone's original homeland language. These are funded, not by the grassroots but by single source money...given in every case to reduce our influential Christian nation to helplessness; Babylonians filled with hate for the Christian people who bade them welcome, spending enormous effort and endless dollars to destroy our once wholesome influence on an ugly world.

Witness the altered state of church in America; intimidated, compromised, fearful and spiritless. Are they winning? Look and listen to the new mores of our changed society. Consider which nation is our number one recipient of 'loans' and aid. Note that they take what they want from our military arsenal and then without apology copy and sell it around the world, wherever money is to be made or counties subverted. Note their demand for U.N. (American) troops to clear away the enemy which surrounds their homeland and as stalking horses for their political influence thought the world. From the Pentagon, State, Presidency or the United Nations, their influence and numbers overwhelm any possible opposition and America increasingly does what they demand of us.

And then, dear friends, we have just witnessed once again their absolute mastery over our financial affairs. They own Banking, Investment Banking, the control of every major corporation, of course the 'Fed' and control of the Treasury of the United States. As we have just seen in Mexico, they do as they please, manipulating conditions, loaning then withdrawing support capital and grasping control of the resources of nations one by one, sometimes for profit but always for control. And then there is the depreciating dollar and Americans and the humble Mexicans are about to be enslaved by its demise. Then we add thought-control (political correctness) emanating from our college campuses and the continuous flow of Marxist ideas from Zionist professors to the 'hate crimes' laws and the massive effort to close down unwelcome publishers and Republican ideas, we can see that our Zionist fascist New World Order elitists have left no scheme destructive of Christian freedom left unutilized. Consider then the 'we-are-in-charge' arrogance of the 'Justice' department's 92 Waco murders, followed by official lies and media cover-up, to be followed by massive raids on the citizens' militias that resulted...and national martial law, orchestrated and controlled by our Zionist fascist President in collaboration with the ADL. Finally, we can watch with dismay as black-shirted, hooded world police power is deployed in America, computer programs are prepared for our personal control and prisons are readied for any who would underscore their First Amendment rights by using them. And huge funds of propaganda and money are expended to take from us our last hope of freedom; the Second Amendment and our guns. And 90% of Americans haven't a hint, a clue. So brainwashed are they that when push comes to shove, most of them will unknowingly side with this enemy. So we who perceive must do the work of thousands." [\[4\]](#)

Continued revelation of the Jewish domination of Communist spy rings and of the Communist Party would shock many Americans, if they were to learn, and accept the fact that Communism was a Jewish-invented, Jewish-managed world power movement. For such is the nature of the tolerant Anglo-Saxon mind that he cannot come to a realization of this fact

without suffering anguish of mind and heart. For it is a fact of life, that the Anglo-Saxons and their fellow Nordics have welcomed hordes of Jews to America in the belief that they had been victims of persecution in the Old World.

In the late 40s and during the 50s the flow of Jewish names and faces through the newspapers, as the FBI and the House Committee on Un-American Activities exposed the alien subversion, which only a dull mind could fail to grasp. Fred Rose, Jacob Golos, Nathan Gregory Silvermaster, Alexander Bittleman, J. Peters Goldberger, Judith Coplon, Harry Gold, Sidney Weinbaum, Jacob Stachel, Gerhardt Eisler, Hanns Eisler, Israel Regenstein, Gilbert Greenberg, Arvo Mike Halberg, Irving Potash, Carl Weissburg, Julius and Ethal Rosenberg; all Jews, according to information carefully checked from various sources.

While our nations gates have stood open with welcome, ever since the Jewish-inspired bombing in 1881 of Czar Alexander II (the Czar who tried to give liberty to the millions of Jews in Russia, only to be destroyed for his appeasement and generosity) an endless horde of men, women and children have streamed into our country from the Russian ghettos; almost all of them indoctrinated with Marxism, incited by power-hungry leaders to hate the Christian and the White Man's civilization, called "capitalism."

Why? Many Americans have asked over the years? why are so many Jews Communists in America, which has given them a safe refuge from a world that hates them. Why have all the communist spy rings and important Communist leaders and their attorneys Jewish?

The American has not read history with his eyes open. He is cut off from the ancient race-hatred of the Old World. He has hardly any inkling of the thousands of years of fanaticism which rabbis and politically minded, or financially grasping Jewish International Bankers have kept alive as a means of regimenting and using, and often abusing, their own people.

With the Communist, the gangster-type of Jew, the craving for power and money, and the hatred for any who obstruct or criticize his drive for power and money, is a mania almost beyond the comprehension of the non-Jew, lost in humdrum routines. It is, in fact, the very inability of the non-Jew to comprehend, to accept psychologically the facts of Jewish gangsterdom, which enables the Jewish strategists to succeed. Because of this blindness they are able to enlist millions of our people behind the banner of fabulously faked utopian promises, and then to make those followers turn in hatred against their fellow man ("fascists," "reactionaries," anti-Semites," "hate-mongers") who oppose their destructive activities. This is Communism. It is also Socialism and it is modern political Zionism, whose program of world domination at all points either parallels or complements, as an ally or sponsor, that of the Communists.

**Jews Claim Socialism:** We need only go to the most authentic Jewish sources to be reminded that the entire socialist movement is a Jewish inspiration. For example, on page 30 of the booklet "Jew and Non-Jew," by Martin A. Meyer, Ph.D., one of a series published by the Union of American Hebrew Congregations jointly with the Central Conference of American Rabbis, we read the frank statement: "It cannot be without its meaning that the Jew has played a leading role in the great modern industrial movements which have an ethical basis. Socialism (Communism) was originated by Jews; and today Jews play a leading role in its spread and interpretation. And under the leadership of a Jew, trade-unionism has been brought to its highest point of efficiency and been given an increasing ethical bearing. The Jew has thrown himself into the vortex of modern life with a most commendable zeal..."

Author of the bible of Socialism and Communism, "The Communist Manifesto," was Karl Marx, the grandson of Rabbi Mordecai, who "supposedly" converted to Christianity for a short time, because it was expedient to do so at the time. After publication in 1848 of the

Communist Manifesto, trade unionism became violent, a device of the Marx inspired revolutionaries for dividing the non-Jewish world, making employee hate employer and chain down the industrial production of the nations (all of which were non-Jewish).

It is not clear just which of a multitude of successful Jewish labor unioneers, organizing and disuniting our people, is referred to above; the most successful for years was Schmucl Gilman, educated in the ghettos of Lithuanian Russia as a rabbi, but who was apprehended in a violent revolutionary activity against the Russian government and fled to America, translating his name into Sidney Hillman and organizing, with John L. Lewis, the CIO, and later, with the help of a host of revolutionary fellow Jews, the Political Action Committee (known today as the American Jewish Committee). Perhaps it was the late Hillman to whom the author refers in such kindly fashion above.

By Propagandizing with utopian promises, by organizing our people to make them hate their own kind, a handful of Jewish world gangsters have managed to divide almost every nation on earth today; and thus (seizing the Russian government in 1917 and turning it against the Christian West) have brought the tolerant, unsuspecting non-Jew close to a war which, without the intervention of Almighty God, will destroy civilization and turn millions of Asiatics into our cities, liquidating the White Race, True Israel.

Following is what happened to the White Christians in Russia after the Jews took control in 1917; and is what will happen to White American Christians if the opportunity arises: "The Jews were now free to indulge in their most fervent fantasies of mass murder of helpless victims. Christians were dragged from their beds, tortured and killed. Some were actually sliced to pieces, bit by bit, while others were branded with hot irons, their eyes poked out to induce unbearable pain.

Others were placed in boxes with only their heads, hands and legs sticking out. Then hungry rats were placed in the boxes to gnaw upon their bodies. Some were nailed to the ceiling by their fingers or by their feet, and left hanging until they died of exhaustion. Others were chained to the floor and left hanging until they died of exhaustion. Others were chained to the floor and hot lead poured into their mouths. Many were tied to horses and dragged through the streets of the city, while Jewish mobs attacked them with rocks and kicked them to death. Christian mothers were taken to the public square and their babies snatched from their arms. A red Jewish terrorist would take the baby, hold it by the feet, head downward and demand that the Christian mother deny Christ. If she would not, he would toss the baby into the air, and another member of the mob would rush forward and catch it on the tip of his bayonet. Pregnant Christian women were chained to trees and their babies cut out of their bodies. There were many places of public execution in Russia during the days of the revolution, one of which was described by the American Rohrbach Commission: 'The whole cement floor of the execution hall of the Jewish Cheka of Kiev was flooded with blood; it formed a level of several inches. It was a horrible mixture of blood, brains and pieces of skull. All the walls were bespattered with blood. Pieces of brains and of scalps were sticking to them. A gutter of 25 centimeters wide by 25 centimeters deep and about 10 meters long was along its length full to the top with blood.

Some bodies were disemboweled, others had limbs chopped off, some were literally hacked to pieces. Some had their eyes put out, the head, face and neck and trunk were covered with deep wounds. Further on, we found a corpse with a wedge driven into its chest. Some had no tongues. In a corner we discovered a quantity of dismembered arms and legs belonging to no bodies that we could locate." [5]

The master mind behind all Communist activities, in the Western Hemisphere, for many years was revealed in 1946 by ex-Communist, Professor Louis Bundenz, to be Gerhardt

Eisler, who sometimes wrote for the Daily Worker (then edited by Bundenz), under the name of Hans Berger. Gerhardt's sister, Elfriede, writing under the name of Ruth Fischer, revealed in a series of articles in the Hearst papers early in 1947, that the Eislers were German-born Jews.[6] After Eisler was convicted of contempt of Congress he fled to the protection of Jewish controlled Russia (though propaganda stores at the time were running in some newspapers, designed to make America believe the Soviet government was turning against the Jews).

**Dr. Sidney Weinbaum**, Russian-born Jewish scientist at Caltech in 1950, was indicted in Los Angeles in June of that year on eight counts of perjury and fraud against the government in connection with loyalty procedures. Richard B. Hood, head of the Los Angeles FBI office, was quoted as saying that Weinbaum had been "a member of the Los Angeles Professional Unit No. 122 of the Communist Party, under the name of Sydney Empson." [7] Another Caltech scientist, Dr. Jacob W. Dubnoff, also Jewish, was "ordered before Federal Judge James M. Carter after refusing to answer questions before a special session of a Federal Grand Jury."

**Philip Bart**, also Jewish, general manager of the Daily Worker, official organ of the Communist Party, refused to testify about Communist activities. He told the House Committee on Un-American Activities "it was none of their business what his name was before he legally changed it to Bart," according to an INS dispatch of June 21.[8] Bart was cited on August 11, 1950, by the House for contempt of Congress.

**Judith Coplton**, a convicted spy for the Communist government of Russia, had a key; and key-hole position in the Department of Justice. Judith was also Jewish.

**Julius Rosenberg**, Was jailed by FBI agents on July 17, 1950, and was reported to be "an important link" between Claus Fuchs and other atomic spies with the Soviet government. An INS dispatch quoted FBI agents as saying "Rosenberg is the man who recruited former Army Sergeant David Greenglass and persuaded him to make atom bomb information available to both Harry Gold and Rosenberg in 1945." Alfred Dean Slack also was named as one of the espionage accomplices in this ring.

**Rosenberg's wife, Ethel**, was also arrested by the FBI on August 11, 1950, "on charges she also was active in the espionage group," according to an International News Service (INS) dispatch from New York. Mrs. Rosenberg was the sister of David Greenglass, who she is charged with having helped recruit for the espionage apparatus.

Also charged with obstructing justice in connection with arrests were Miriam Moskowitz and Abe Brothman. The latest arrested suspect, was Morton Sobel, who was said (by the INS) to be a brother-in-law of Rosenberg.

All are reported on good authority to be Jewish, with the possible exception of Slack and Dr. Fuchs, both of whom are believed to be part Jewish. Dr. Fuchs' photographs show pronounced Jewish features. It was on the recommendation of the Jewish mathematician, Dr. Albert Einstein, named by the official Communist paper Pravda, in Moscow, as one of the 10 best friends of the Soviet Union in America, that Dr. Fuchs was admitted to atomic laboratories.

**Harry Gold**, American-born Jew, named by the FBI as one of the Rosenberg-Fuchs espionage net, apparently headed the ring, since it was he who, according to the charges, passed the atomic information to Soviet officials. [9]

**Henry Julian Wadleigh**, former employee of Dean Acheson in the State Department, admitted at the Alger Hiss trial that he had given State Department documents, for

transmission to Russia, to the confessed former Soviet spy, Whittaker Chambers. Chambers, who later became an anti-Communist, was married to a Jewess. Wadleigh appeared to be typical of a class of mental giants taken in by the utopian bait of the Communists. Thousands of ministers of the National Council of Churches (formerly the Federal Council of Churches) and many so-called intellectuals belonged in the Wadleigh class, as the Communist mental disease creeps over a portion of the White Race properly known among Jews as "stupid goym."

**Jakob Golos**, Who died early in World War II, was identified by ex-Communist Elizabeth Bently (she was not a Jew) as the head of a Communist espionage ring in which she, George Silverman and other allegedly operated. A well informed ex-government investigator assures us that Golos was Jewish. His last name means voice.

The once mysterious "Scientist X" was identified by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as Dr. Joseph Weinberg, a University of Minnesota staff member. In its report on atomic espionage issued September, 1949, the Committee told in vivid detail how Weinberg went to the house of "Steve Nelson," then a member of the National Committee of the Communist Party, and volunteered to give him information on the atomic bomb, and how he later evidently carried out his promise in a furtive meeting with a vice consul of the Russian embassy. Weinberg was Jewish. We do not know the racial identity of Nelson, but the House Committee revealed his real name to be Mesarosh.

There is good reason to believe Harry Bridges was Jewish. Those who knew him say he looked Jewish, and that he had been one of the favorites of the Jewish press, including the American Hebrew, which indirectly claimed him in its issue of July 19, 1940: "Three Jewish Congressmen were part of the dauntless little group of 42 who braved criticism to vote against the Allen bill to deport Harry Bridges...the issue in this case is not Harry Bridges...There are also...some Jews in this country whose popularity is even a moot question...Yesterday it was Harry Bridges whom Congress deemed undesirable...Tomorrow it could be any minority member, any Jew; Albert Einstein, possibly... American Jewry cannot sit by smugly while Harry Bridges is being deported."

Later a court, again, found Harry Bridges to be a Communist; and his citizenship was revoked.

"World War II was a war to renew Jewish domination of Germany and Central Europe and for the maintenance of the power and glory of the British/Jewish Empire. The conspirators in America, England and France are responsible for the greatest tragedy the world has ever known and their names will be dishonored and execrated in history. It never would have started had not Roosevelt and the half Jew Bullitt guaranteed to Britain and France all of America's resources, which meant, first, repeal of our neutrality act and supplying them with munitions and bombers without stint; second, in time the extension of unlimited credit; third the use of our fleet in the Pacific to protect British, French and Dutch interests; if these did not suffice for victory, then our young men as air pilots and our fleet to be sent to Europe; and lastly, if World Jewry and the British/Jewish Empire could not win without them, millions of our lads to die in Europe's babbles. The premeditated killing of human beings by another, save in self defense, is murder, a crime against Christianity, morality, humanity, and civilization, and this applies with greatest guilt to the wholesale slaughter by one nation of the people of another who have not attacked or harmed them. After this illegal, secret plot was negotiated, Roosevelt, the Jews and the war-mongers of this country, of England and France sought to overthrow the Chamberlain government and to replace it with the Jews Churchill, Eden, Hore-Belisha and Duff Cooper. They plotted to get Bonnet out of the French Cabinet and to substitute the Jews Reynaud, Blum and Mandel. The ardent but unsuccessful courtship



of Stalin and Soviet Russia was insisted upon by Roosevelt, World Jewry and war-mongers of America, England and France. One of the reasons for the Roosevelt/Eden plot to overthrow the Chamberlain government and remove Bonnet from the French Cabinet was because they would not agree to pay the price Stalin demanded to encircle and defeat Germany. At Roosevelt's and the Jews' insistence, England and France guaranteed the boundaries of Poland in order to encircle Germany and renew Jewish control. This guarantee of the boundaries of Poland was the direct cause of World War II, it knowingly necessitated it." [10]

Of the infamous Ameriasia group, John S. Service is believed to be a gentile. We have been unable to verify the racial identity of Owen Lattimore, one of the founders of the Communist-catering magazine, but we believe it would be safe to assume that he was Jewish.

The editor of Ameriasia and apparently the master-mind of the ring which was caught in 1945 with hundreds of secret and confidential documents taken from the State Department, was Philip Jaffe, a Jew born in the Russian Ukraine, who immigrated to the United States in 1905, and became a citizen in 1923. Jaffe was once editor of the official Communist paper "Labor Defense."

Andrew Roth of the Ameriasia case was a Bronx-born Jew. Mark Gayn, one of the six arrested in 1945 in the Ameriasia case, was born Mark Julius Ginsberg, of Russian-Jewish parents in Manchuria. All six of those arrested in the Ameriasia espionage case were either let off with comparatively light fines or entirely exonerated. Efforts on the part of Senator Capehart and at least 20 other Senators to find out who was responsible for quashing the case, were frustrated at every turn, as were the efforts of Senator McCarthy to expose traitors and appeasers in the State Department, who gave China to the Communists and blocked the arming of South Korea and of Western Germany and Spain while there was still time to arm them as allies.

It is clear that the Communists and their Zionist friends and protectors still are more powerful in some ways than the mighty United States Congress. They are, without a doubt, knifing our people in the back.

Of eleven convicted Communist Party executives, six, possibly seven were Jewish, and two were Negroes. Their real names appeared in the August, 1950, issue of Readers Digest, pp. 60-61. The known Jews were Jacob Stachel, born in Polish Russia and remained an alien; John Gates, born Israel Regenstreif, who was an editor for the Daily Worker; Gil Green, born Gilbert Greenberg, a frequent visitor to the Soviet Union before the second World War, Gus Hall, born Arvo Mike Halberg, in Minnesota (of parents born in Lithuanian Russia, and who became charter members of the Communist Party, USA); Irving Potash, born in Russia, who remained an alien; Carl Winter, born Philip Carl Weissberg.

The Negroes were Henry Winston and Benjamin J. Davis, Jr. The general secretary, a thug, Eugene Dennis, was born Francis Xavier Waldron, Jr. He took orders from the Jew, Gerhardt Eisler, who stood secretly behind the Communist Party, a single member of the secret Jewish power clique running the revolution throughout the western hemisphere.

**Red Twins of Revolution:** The secret character of the Jewish management of Communism is suggested in a remark made by Eisler's right hand man, J. Peters, as quoted by Professor Louis Budenz before the House Committee on Un-American Activities, August 21, 1948. Peters was the author of the famous Peters Manual, a Communist handbook, in the early 1930s, and from then until his apprehension in 1948 was apparently second in power in Communism on this continent. Peters' real name was revealed by the Committee to be Goldberger. [11]

Professor Budenz, testified that Peters told him in 1936: "you don't know anything about the conspiratorial apparatus, the most important part of the Communist Party.' Peters told me that the Communist Party is like a submerged submarine. He said I only saw the periscope, but that the submerged portion was the most important part."

This statement is especially significant in view of the fact that Budenz, though holding a high office in the Communist Party, knew nothing about the real conspiracy, while the dandified Jew evidently did know about it. It becomes increasingly obvious that the Communist Party, is, itself only a front for a deeper, all-Jewish conspiracy; as numerous observers contended in the early days of the Bolshevik triumph in Russia.

Dr. James Fifield, world famous minister, said on a radio broadcast in Los Angeles in 1948 that evidence of planning over many years left no doubt in his mind that Communism was only a small part of the planning for world revolution; he declined to name the major planning organization, but his statement was as plain as if he had named it. He meant that the men behind Zionism also are the men behind Communism. Whose controllers are the Learned Elders of Zion.

This picture of world conquest by deception is too fantastic for the White American mind to accept short of months or years of observation. But the history of Zionism and Communism shows that they always were the Red twins of revolution, always intimately related and, though at times shadow boxing, each always runs quickly to the defense of the other. No one is more violently denounced by the Communist papers than he who criticizes Zionism. For him the Communists unleash their worst smear word: "Anti-Semite."

There is no doubt, to those who have studied history, that Bolshevism was Jewish from the very beginning! It is not possible to understand the nature and objectives of the internal revolutionary forces nor to know how to combat these forces until one looks into the background of the world revolution, especially its development in Russia.

## Introduction

**The Prop-Masters:** Perpetrators of the holocaust against Christian Russia transform themselves into "survivors" of a holocaust.

The portraits at left are of the same man but in two different incarnations. On the far left we see Martin "Gray" in retirement after a successful career peddling fake antiques to gullible collectors. He is holding his mass market paperback, For Those I Loved, which is filled with his exploits as a saintly "Holocaust Survivor" who was supposedly forced to help clear bodies out of the Treblinka "gas chamber."

The earlier portrait is of the youthful Gray as a highly-decorated officer in the Soviet NKVD (the savage forerunner of the KGB), responsible for the murder of millions of Christians in Russia and Eastern Europe. Even Establishment researchers have had to admit that Gray's book is as phony as the antiques he peddled. But Gray's scam is symbolic of countless other Communist ghouls who have managed to land on their feet in the West, disguised as poor, persecuted "Survivors of the Holocaust" and feted as the saints and martyrs of the universe. Meanwhile the holocaust they perpetrated against millions of Christians slips further down the dark environs of Orwell's memory hole. In chapter 13 of Charles Dickens' Oliver Twist, Dickens notes that the Jew Fagin has an inexhaustible supply of props and disguises.



**Jewish Communists:** Jewish Professor Arno Mayer of Princeton in his important book, "Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?" states that the German invasion of Russia was carried out with the intention to eradicate Bolshevik (Soviet Communist) ideology. The Germans were hardly the only ones in the West to believe that, "Soviet Russia is a dictatorship of Jewry."

On February 8, 1920 a young British writer made a similar observation in the Illustrated Sunday Herald: "There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews." The writer was Winston Churchill. Though he would later sell his soul for considerably more than thirty pieces of silver, his analysis of the authentic nature of Soviet communism remains trenchant. Churchill expressed the crucial insight that the crimes perpetrated by Jewish communists against Germans and Russians instilled in those people a desire for retribution: "In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed, the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combating Counter-Revolution has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses. The same evil prominence was obtained by Jews in the brief period of terror during which Bela Kun ruled in Hungary. The same phenomenon has been presented in Germany (especially in Bavaria), so far as this madness has been allowed to prey upon the temporary prostration of the German people...The fact that in many cases Jewish interests and Jewish places of worship are excepted by the Bolsheviks from their universal hostility has tended more and more to associate the Jewish race in Russia with villainies which are now being perpetrated...Needless to say, the most intense passions of revenge have been excited in the breasts of the Russian people."

Chaim Bermant, writing in the Jewish Chronicle (Aug. 30, 1991), says: "It was Communism which toppled the hated Czars, Communism which removed Jewish disabilities and proscribed anti-Semitism and Communism which, in its early days at least, opened the doors to Jewish advancement."

Political analyst Joseph Sobran points out that the revelation of this "ethnic component" of Communism contests a cherished historical lie: "...the ethnic history of Communism is likely to complicate the conventional 'lachrymose version of Jewish history,' according to which Jews are always and everywhere innocent victims of Gentile prejudice and persecution."

Lenin, whose maternal grandfather, Israel Blank, was Jewish, said that Jews made the best revolutionaries: "The clever Russian is almost always a Jew or has Jewish blood in him."<sup>[12]</sup> Lenin was both clever and a revolutionary. He was surely referring to himself. Researcher Wayne McGuire of Harvard University writes: "Lenin was a Jew by the standards of Israel's Law of Return: he possessed a Jewish grandparent. It would seem that not only was Lenin a Jew, but that he was a Jewish racist and chauvinist, although he kept his ideas on this volatile subject far in the background, probably because they were in radical conflict with the supposed universalism of Marxism. ...Lenin was a Jewish racist who deliberately gave Jews especially, the most 'intellectually demanding tasks.' He admitted that 50% of the communist terrorist vanguard in the south and west of Russia was comprised of Jews."

Lenin declared, "We are exterminating the bourgeoisie as a class." His partner in crime, Apfelbaum (Zinoviev) stated: "The interests of the revolution require the physical annihilation of the bourgeoisie class." Who were these bourgeoisie? Certainly not Jews. Trotsky gave a clue to their identity in a 1937 interview in the New York Jewish newspaper, Daily Forward: "The longer the rotten bourgeoisie society lives, the more and more barbaric will anti-Semitism become everywhere." Bourgeoisie was a Bolshevik code-word for Gentile

(non-Jew). The first law passed after the Communists seized power in Russia made anti-Semitism a crime punishable by death.[\[13\]](#)

The top Communist Jewish official Zinoviev stated: "Without mercy, without sparing, we will kill our enemies in scores of hundreds. Let them be thousands; let them drown themselves in their own blood. For the blood of Lenin and Uritzky, Zinoviev and Vólodarsky, let there be floods of the blood of the bourgeoisie--more blood! As much as possible!"[\[14\]](#)

The Jewish Bolsheviks regarded politics as a branch of Gentile pest control. **Hatred of Christians, especially the peasant "bourgeoisie" was their prime motivation. The systematic destruction of the Christian peasantry of Russia as so many vermin, beginning with Lenin's attack on them in the summer of 1918 and his forced starvation in 1921, has been almost completely ignored in Western history.**

The Siberian novelist Valentin Rasputin wrote in 1990: "I think today the Jews here in Russia should feel responsible for the sin of having carried out the revolution and for the shape it took. They should feel responsible for the terror: for the terror that existed during the revolution and especially after the revolution...their guilt is great. They perpetrated the relentless campaign against the peasant class whose land was brutally expropriated by the state and who themselves were ruthlessly murdered."

Aleksand; Solzhenitsyn's biographer recounts what it was like to grow up as a Russian Christian child among the children of the Jewish communist elite: "By the age of ten he had the cross ripped from his neck by jeering Pioneers and for over a year was held up to ridicule... Solzhenitsyn was, as a boy, exposed to students whose parents had an officially superior status. Most of the members of the Young Pioneers and Komsomol movements, at least in Rostov, were Jewish children..."[\[15\]](#)

Here is the most genocidal political movement in world history, which created the largest concentration camps and the most horrendous slave labor system of the 20th century, **in which millions of Christians were slaughtered.**[\[16\]](#)

This was a movement staffed in its upper echelons by Jewish Communists and yet the world is comparatively silent about the holocaust and war crimes this thoroughly kosher system inflicted and the identity of the persons who were its architects. Auschwitz is on the tip of every tongue but who has heard of Kolyma, Magadan, the Solovetsky islands and the other infernal Soviet centers of human destruction in eastern Siberia? Who has seen films and books about the millions of human beings worked, frozen and starved to death in the construction of the White Sea-Baltic Canal, over which stood a triumphant, colossal statue of the Jewish communist mass murderer Genrikh Yagoda?

The Jewish-communist epoch of mass murder has disappeared into history in one of the great vanishing acts of all time. Only practiced deceivers, with all the sleight of hand of the most accomplished stage magicians, could pull off such a coup against the rest of humanity. To trick mankind into focusing nearly all expiatory sentiment, monuments and commemoration on Jewish victims and brand the Mark of Cain[\[17\]](#); the very words war crime and holocaust itself; on Germany and upon Germans alone as their proprietary trademark, must be regarded as one of the most masterful achievements of psychological warfare in the annals of illusion.

Jewish power in the West today has expanded commensurate with the expansion of "Holocaust" propaganda, as noted by the Israeli author Moshe Leshem: "Israelis and American Jews fully agree that the memory of the Holocaust is an indispensable weapon--one that must be used relentlessly against their common enemy...Jewish organizations and individuals thus labor continuously to remind the world of it. In America, the perpetuation of

the Holocaust memory is now a \$100-million-a-year enterprise, part of which is government-funded." [18]

This is why Edgar Bronfman, the billionaire Canadian Seagram's whiskey merchant and chairman of the powerful World Jewish Congress says, "The growing numbers of revisionist supporters cannot be ignored. We must use every resource to stop revisionism now, before it's too late." The reason it must be stopped is because revisionism is the only force preventing the holy people from finishing the job they started in Russia and Bavaria, only this time they are using intellectual means to achieve the same end.

Consider the fact that the people who bear the brunt of contemporary Jewish racist hatred and invective, the Germans, have among the lowest birthrates and the highest abortion rates of any nation in the world. Far more Germans die every year than are born.

The self-hating Germans are not the only targets of corrosive gas chamber guilt, however. Organized Christianity (more accurately called Churchianity) nowadays is little more than one huge turkey flock, truckling, toadying and crawling in search of Jewish sanctification and approbation.

Their savior called the Jewish leadership of his time, "**the children of hell**" [19] but those who presume to speak in His name today, call them the saints and sages of the cosmos. Only in such a profoundly falsified world soaked in fraud could the international media sit by, uninterested, as the great-great grandson of the blood-drenched Jewish Red Army commander Leon Trotsky, David Axelrod, shot to death an elderly Palestinian couple in November of 1990, as part of an Israeli, "Kach" terror group raid.

But imagine; if you can, the hubbub if a grandson of a Nazi war criminal had shot a Turkish couple in Germany. The weeping, wailing and never-ending references to "Never Forget" and "lessons of history" would seep out of the collective TV sets of the earth like waste from a toxic septic tank, because what is clear from such a double standard is that the true lessons of history are not being learned and recollection itself is hostage to the diorama of Zionist monomania.

Sixteen million ethnic Germans were forcibly expelled from Silesia, Moravia and the Volga regions of the eastern territories at the end of the Second World War. On this trail of tears, two million perished; shot to death, starved, raped and beaten. Ask one in one thousand, one in ten thousand people on the street today: "Have you heard?" The answer will be no.

The Steven Spielberg movie images of cattle cars jammed with human cargo are reserved for Jewish victims alone. **The 800,000 mostly Muslim Chechens deported by Jewish commissars and savagely stuffed into railway cars to Kazakhstan**, where a quarter of a million died en route, do not meet Hollywood's standard of cinematic focus.

The Soviet cattle car deportations afflicted more than a half-million Estonian, Latvian and Lithuanian Christians who were shipped to the Gulag. 12% of the entire Baltic population was either deported to Siberia or executed by the Jewish Soviet Secret Police (**Rail cars full of men, women and children were placed on remote rail sidings, and drenched with kerosene and set on fire**). Who knows of it? Who cares? Who tries to keep this history from repeating? Instead,

in 1995 the president of Lithuania made a pilgrimage to the Israeli gas chamber shrine at Yad Vashem to grovel and beg "forgiveness" for his people who were the victims of the Jewish Communist murderers. To seek forgiveness in all humility is ordained when it is predicated on the truth. To do so based on false witness in order to idolize the Pharisees is a mockery of justice.

The Allied genocidal policies behind what was euphemistically called "transfer" - that is, the expulsion of millions of people of German extraction living in the Eastern parts of Europe - many on German homesteads that were centuries old, some of them built before America was even discovered. Talk about ethnic cleansing!

Following is a glimpse of how these policies translated via excerpts from a book entitled "Gruesome Harvest." As you read these small excerpts below, just for a moment imagine American Indians driving the White population of America back to Europe in the same way! "In 1947, when the Morgenthau Plan for killing off the German race was still official US-Allied policy, someone in Chicago had the Christianity to write and to cause to be published a book entitled 'Gruesome Harvest: The Costly Attempt To Exterminate The People Of Germany.' 'Gruesome Harvest' has the honor of being the first book that tried to blast the conspiracy of silence which the victors clamped on the greatest atrocity in European history: the expulsion and total robbery and partial rape and murder of (millions) of Oder-Neisse and Sudeten Germans..." [20] ". . . Imagine trying to force half the people of the United States (into a territory no larger than Michigan, Indiana and Ohio) with their cities, factories, railways and other production facilities demolished...Diplomacy which creates such powder kegs is singularly lacking in statesmanship and humanity. It makes sense only in terms of Soviet design..." [21]

As per Dr. Lawrence Meyer, executive secretary of the Lutheran Church, Missouri Synod, traveling through devastated Germany: "...A large barge is slowly being towed across the Oder River. In it, lying on straw, are 300 children ranging from 2 to 14 years of age. There is hardly a sign of life in the whole group. Their hollow eyes, their swollen bellies, knees and feet are telltale signs of starvation. These are merely the vanguard of hundreds of thousands - millions of homeless, shattered, hungry, sick, helpless, hopeless human beings fleeing westwards..."

According to New York Daily News Correspondent Donald Mackenzie: "...In the windswept courtyards of the Stettiner Bahnhof, a cohort of German refugees, part of 12,000,000 and 19,000,000 dispossessed in East Prussia and Silesia, sat in groups under a driving rain and told the story of their miserable pilgrimage, during which more than 25% died by the roadside and the remainder were so starved they scarcely had strength to walk.. "

Senator Eastland of Mississippi, quoting from a letter smuggled out of Breslau, September 1945: "...In unending succession were girls, women and nuns violated...Not merely in secret, in hidden corners, but in the sight of everybody, even in churches, in the streets and in public places were nuns, women and even eight-year-old girls attacked again and again. Mothers were violated before the eyes of their children; girls in the presence of their brothers; nuns, in the sight of pupils, were outraged again and again to their very death and even as corpses..."

Dorothy Thompson, a noted US correspondent, reported: "...In Berlin, in August 1945, out of 2,866 children born, 1148 died,

and it was summer, and the food more plentiful than now...From Vienna, a reliable source reports that...infant mortality is approaching 100 per cent... "

Months after the war had ended and the conquerors had assumed complete control of (the) German government and therefore responsibility for the German people and their future, the Bishop of Chichester, quoting a noted German pastor, said: "...Thousands of bodies are hanging in the trees in the woods around Berlin and nobody bothers to cut them down. Thousands of corpses are carried into the sea by the Oder and Elbe rivers - one doesn't notice

it any longer. Thousands and thousands are starving on the highways...children are roaming the highways alone, their parents, shot, dead, lost..." [\[22\]](#)

On page 88 - 90 of "Gruesome Harvest", the American author, Ralph Franklin Keeling, says this: "We thought we were coming to Germany as liberators to free the German people from dictatorship, to teach them the errors of their ways, and to give them the benefits of our form of democracy and free enterprise. Actually we accepted at Potsdam a program which negated all of our principles, which could sell our form of democracy only in reverse.

The Potsdam Plan was made to order for Soviet Russia...Its very execution requires totalitarianism of the kind the Soviets are accustomed to, of the kind which, when the Nazis were practicing it, so outraged us that we fought a half trillion dollar war to eradicate it from the earth.

We have said it is democratic to make the Germans conduct their own purge, which is tantamount to accepting the Russian purges as democratic. But those purges were at least Russian affairs. The German purge machinery is operated by Communists and radical Marxist Socialists placed in office by an alien dictatorship...

Our military government is anything but democratic, except in the Russian sense. It is headed by well-trained military men, competent to carry out military tasks and orders received from Washington and prepared by...behind-the-scenes operators..."

Armies are hardly ever democratic; they are, at best, autocratic. What reigned in Germany were despotic conquerors backed by brute force who had the power of life or death over anyone. Some of them are, to this day, bragging about their deeds on the Net - and I could name you some.

In a chapter titled "Facts We Must Face," we read the following conclusion: "We cannot accomplish our purpose when so many of our own ideas are false, and especially when the Germans know from direct experience that they are false...Too much of what we try to make them believe the Germans know to be untrue. Our reeducation program should begin at home. If we could only overcome the effects of our own illusions born of propaganda and ignorance arising from lack of intimate knowledge of European affairs, if we could only possess ourselves of the facts and then face them courageously, we not only could reeducate the Germans, but could eliminate many erroneous and tragically dangerous features of our German program.

We must realize that there is something seriously wrong with nations, as with people, who cannot stand criticism, who try to place themselves beyond reproach, and that something is equally wrong with people who truckle to them..."

In the Nuremberg Trials, the prosecutors and judges declared that the "forcible deportation or expulsion" of people from their homelands in order to turn such territories over to others, is a war crime - and who orders it is a war criminal.

While in the summer and fall of 1945 the Allies were preparing to hang the German leadership for having ordered such forcible expulsions, on August 2, 1945, in the Potsdam Agreement, President H. S. Truman, along with C. R. Clement of Britain and J. V. Stalin of the Soviets, ordered "...that the transfer to Germany of German populations or elements thereof, remaining in Poland, Czechoslovakia, and Hungary, will have to be undertaken."

Now here it says "transfer" - which sounds civilized, orderly and benign enough. What it was, in fact, was a murderous journey beset by rapists, robbers and murderers!

Five years later, Professor Austin J. App, a scholar who had always been an ardent champion for fair play towards all races, creeds and nationalities, and who had lost two jobs because of criticism of discrimination against America Japanese and Negroes, put out a little pamphlet titled: "Action on a War Crime: Are you against Racial Discrimination?"

Some of the text: "If you are, then do you know that UNNRA (the United Nations Refugee Administration) to which you as an American taxpayer contributed \$2,700,000,000, was empowered to help victims of war and invasion everywhere of every race, creed or color EXCEPT victims who had German blood in them?"

If you are, then do you know that IRO (International Refugee Organization) intended with your tax money to "help relocate refugees and displaced persons" brazenly specifies in Annex I of its constitution that "persons of German ethnic origin," no matter where they are or what their condition, "whether German nationals or members of German minorities who have been or may be transferred" shall be excluded from IRO assistance?

Do you think this sort of racial discrimination should continue? If you don't, tell it to the world, your neighbors, your Congressman, and President Truman - and send them this pamphlet: "Action on a War Crime." "We presume that the American people do not want to hang their own war criminals as they hanged alleged German and Japanese war criminals. The same restitution laws and principles invoked to indemnify Jews for property lost because of Nazi action must literally and exactly be applied to make restitution to the expellees for losses through Allied expulsions.

That is the action required of the American people for the war crime President Truman, in their name, committed at Potsdam. May God grant that the American people will thus belatedly but grandly rise to their duty. If we will not hang our war criminals, let them at least make them undo as much of the frightful consequences of their crimes as possible."

What was Professor App talking about? Chances are the average American has not the faintest inkling. Here is what was done as the result of the "Potsdam Agreement": \*...From Czechoslovakia alone the Allies ordered more people 'forcibly deported' than the whole population of Norway, more than the population of (Ireland), more than five times as many people as there were Jews in Germany at Hitler's accession, more than four times the number of Arabs the Israeli expelled from Palestine, more than the whole population of Maryland and the District of Columbia combined...In his Potsdam dictate, President Truman, along with Atlee and Stalin, ordered 3,500,000 Sudetens 'forcibly deported' - more people than live in New Hampshire or in Arizona, or in New Mexico, or in Utah, twice as many as live in Delaware...

The Christ-hating government of Yugoslavia, under the umbrella of the Potsdam Agreement, rushed to deport forcibly 600,000 racially German Yugoslavs - and totally rob them. The Jewish and Bolshevik governments of Rumania similarly proceeded

to expel and totally rob is 700,000 citizens of German ethnic origin...

But the most staggering expulsion crime, claiming protection under President Truman's Potsdam dictate, is that by the Jewish and Bolshevik governments of Poland against the population of the East German provinces put under Polish administration by the Potsdam edict. From what represents almost one-fourth of German territory, as ancient and respected as Ohio is American, the Christ-less gangster bosses of Poland totally robbed and forcibly deported the whole population of certainly over 10 million people. This is the equivalent of the whole population of Pennsylvania, more than the whole population of Belgium (which the 'Nazis' did not 'forcibly deport') about equal to the population of Canada or of the Union of South Africa, far more than the whole population of Australia, equivalent before the Sudeten



expulsion of Czechoslovakia (which the 'Nazis' did not 'forcibly deport') about three times the population of Denmark (which the 'Nazis' likewise did not 'forcibly deport') for bad as the 'Nazis' may have been, they were certainly not the expulsionist beasts the victors turned out to be. Not only were these expulsions from East Germany the most large-scale atrocity ever committed in the annals of history against the vanquished, but it was also one of the most brutal and murderous. Churchill, belatedly repentant, once asked, 'Enormous numbers are uncounted for. Where have they gone, and what is their fate?'

That is a question not fully answered to this day. According to a German disclosure, "...of the fourteen million Germans, forcibly expelled from the territories east of the Oder and Neisse...more than three million people were done to death or are lost without a trace." [23]

The App pamphlet continues: "The Potsdam expulsion crime is not only the incomparably most enormous expulsion crime in history, it is also in some ways a new crime. The most theatrical thing President Truman and his government have so far done about their Potsdam expulsion crime has been self-righteously to persecute and hang Germans who committed in a small way what they were committing in a big way. That was a cheap but effective way of smoke-screening their enormous crime from the American people a little while longer. Worst of all, the Potsdamites have not once clearly re-enunciated the Atlantic Charter to the effect that no German territory may be stolen, that no Germans such as the Sudetens may be deprived of their rights of self-determination, and that all forcibly deported Germans must be given back their homes and homelands.

Whereas the Nuremberg prosecution invoked the death penalty on Germans for having 'forcibly deported' thousands of people, President Truman and Stalin and Atlee did it to millions."

While all this was going on, the Truman hirelings went to the American people and, according to this pamphlet, "...wheedled and threatened them to accept the (Displaced Persons) Law which specifically excluded the Potsdam Displaced Christians specified as "Persons of German ethnic origin" in the IRO constitution. When the legislators amended the law so as to require a certain percentage of farm workers, and when that was found to limit somewhat the unrestricted immigration of Displaced Jews, they set up a fearful screech that the legislators were discriminating against the Jews..." So you see - it's all in the eye of the beholder. Stalin once said that the death of an individual is a tragedy. The death of a million is a statistic. "I have been at Frankfurt for a civil government conference. If what we are doing is Liberty, then give me death. I can't see how Americans can sink this low. It is Semitic, and I am sure of it." [24]

In the Bolshevik era, 52 percent of the membership of the Soviet communist party was Jewish, though Jews comprised only 1.8 percent of the total population. [25] The following is a list of some top Jewish Communist murderers, commissars, spies, assassins and propagandists (aliases are listed in parentheses). This list is by no means comprehensive. To catalog all of the Jewish communists involved in crimes would require hundreds of pages.

**V.I. Lenin**, Supreme Dictator. (But he took his orders from the Learned Elders of Zion, of course).

**Leon Bronstein (Trotsky)**: Supreme Commander of the Soviet Red Army.

**Grigory Apfelbaum (Zinoviev)**: executive, Soviet Secret Police.

**Solomon Lozovsky**: Deputy Soviet Foreign Minister.

**Maxim Wallach (Litvinov)**: Soviet Foreign Minister.

**Yuri Andropov**: Director, Soviet KGB, later supreme dictator of the Soviet Union.

**Jacob Sverdlov**: First president of the Soviet Union. Sverdlov ordered the massacre of the Czar's family--women and children--in the town named after Catherine the Great, Yekaterinburg, (renamed Sverdlovsk in 1924 in honor of the murderer).

**Jacob Yurovsky**: Commander, Soviet Secret Police. Yurovsky led the death squad which carried out Sverdlov's order for the murder of the Czar's family, including the bayoneting to death of the Czar's daughters. The Ipatyev house, where, in the basement, the massacre had occurred, stood intact until 1977, when the local Communist party boss at that time, Boris Yeltsin, ordered it demolished, lest it become a shrine to anti-Jewish sentiment.

**Lazar Moiseyevich Kaganovich**: Chief mass murderer for Stalin, ordered the deaths of millions and the wholesale destruction of Christian monuments and churches, including the great Cathedral of Christ the Savior. Standing amid the rubble of the cathedral, Kaganovich proclaimed, "Mother Russia is cast down. We have ripped away her skirts."[\[26\]](#)

**Mikhail Kaganovich**: Deputy Commissar of heavy industry, supervisor of slave labor, brother of Lazar. Rosa Kaganovich: Stalin's mistress; sister of Lazar. Paulina Zhemchuzina: member of the Central Committee and wife of Soviet Foreign Minister Molotov. Olga Bronstein: officer, Soviet Cheka Secret Police, sister of Trotsky, wife of Kamenev. Genrikh Yagoda: chief of Soviet Secret Police, mass murderer extra ordinaire. (Jewish poet Romain Rolland, winner of the Nobel Prize, wrote a hymn of praise to Yagoda).

**Matvei Berman and Naftaly Frenkel**: Founders, the Gulag death camp system. Lev Inzhir, commissar for Soviet death camp transit and administration. Boris Berman: executive officer of the Soviet Secret Police and brother of Matvei. K.V. Pauker: chief of operations, Soviet NKVD Secret Police. Firin, Rappoport, Kogan, Zhuk: commissars of death camps and slave labor, supervised the mass deaths of laborers during the construction of the White Sea--Baltic Canal. M.I. Gay: commander, Soviet Secret Police. Slutsky and Shpiegelglas: commanders, Soviet Secret Police. Isaac Babel: officer, Soviet Secret Police. Leiba Lazarevich Feldbin (Aleksandr Orlov): commander, Soviet Red Army; officer, Soviet Secret Police.

Feldbin was chief of Soviet Security in the Spanish Civil War. He supervised the massacre of Catholic priests and peasants in Spain. Yona Yakir: general, Soviet Red Army, member of the Central Committee. Dimitri Shmidt: general, Soviet Red Army. Yakov ("Yankel") Kreiser: general, Soviet Red Army. Miron Vovsi: general, Soviet Red Army. David Dragonsky: general, Soviet Red Army, Hero of the Soviet Union. Grigori Shtern: general, Soviet Red Army. Mikhail Chazkelevich: general, Soviet Red Army. Shimon Kirvoshein: general, Soviet Red Army. Arseni Raskin: deputy-commander, Soviet Red Army. Haim Fomin, commander of Brest-Litovsk, Soviet Red Army. At least one hundred Soviet generals were Jewish.[\[27\]](#)

Generals who were not themselves Jewish often had Jewish wives. Among these were Marshal Voroshilov, Marshal Bulganin, Marshal Peresypkin and General Pavel Sudoplatov (Sudoplatov assassinated hundreds of Christian leaders including Ukranian Catholic Archbishop Teodor Romzha). This Jewish wife "insurance policy" extended to Politburo members such as Andrei Andreyev and Leonoid Brezhnev. Sergei Eisenstein: director of communist propaganda films which depicted Christian peasants (kulaks) as hideous, money-grabbing parasites. The kulaks were subsequently massacred. (Cf. for example Eisenstein's Bezhin Meadow).

**KOMZET**: Commission for the settlement of Jewish Communists on land seized from murdered Christians in Ukraine; funded by Jewish-American financier Julius Rosenwald.



**Ilya Ehrenburg**: Minister of Soviet Propaganda and disseminator of anti-German hate material dating from the 1930s. Ehrenburg instigated the Soviet Red Army rape and murder of German civilians. Referring to German women, Ehrenburg gloated to the advancing Red Army troops, "that blonde hag is in for a bad time." In a leaflet addressed to Soviet troops, Ehrenburg wrote: "...the Germans are not human beings...nothing gives us so much joy as German corpses."[\[28\]](#)Goldberg concedes that Ehrenburg, "...had always disliked the Germans...now that there was a war on he turned his old prejudice into an asset." [\[29\]](#)

Another publication distributed to the Red Army, this time as the soldiers approached Danzig, was described by a historian: "Millions of leaflets were air-dropped on the troops with a message composed by the propagandist Ilya Ehrenburg and signed by Stalin: 'Soldiers of the Red Army! Kill the Germans! Kill all Germans! Kill! Kill! Kill!'"[\[30\]](#)

The Soviet leadership acknowledged that Ehrenburg sought the extermination of the entire German people.[\[31\]](#) Ehrenburg won the Order of Lenin and the Stalin Prize. He willed his papers to the Israeli Yad Vashem 'Holocaust' Museum.

**Solomon Mikhoels**: commissar of Soviet propaganda. Soviet film propagandists: Mark Donsky, Leonid Lukov, Yuli Reisman, Vasily Grossman, Yevgeny Gabrilovich, Boris Volchok and Lillian Hellman (old movies written by her continue to be broadcast on American television).

**Yevgeny Khaldei**: Soviet propagandist: who staged the photo of the raising of the hammer and sickle flag over the Reichstag in Berlin, May 2, 1945. Afterward, a special plane was waiting to fly Khaldei, Stalin's top Tass photographer, to a Moscow lab, where his photo was further doctored (loot displayed on one of the Soviet soldier's wrists was removed in the negative and Khaldei added clouds and smoke to the scene for dramatic effect. Khaldei continued to work as a premier Soviet propagandist until his retirement from Pravda in 1972.

His Communist propaganda is proudly on display at the Jewish Museum of New York and the Jewish Museum of San Francisco. N.Y. Times writer Vicki Goldberg exulted in the raising of the blood-drenched Soviet flag, emblem of the slaughter of millions of peasants and Christians; describing it as, "...a national (and worldwide) symbol of triumph, justice and revenge."[\[32\]](#) Jewish Anti-Fascist Committee (JAC): new form of the Bolshevik YEVKOM, Stalin's recruiting conduit for funding money, supplies and political influence for Soviet Russia from world Jewry as well as the dissemination of gas chamber atrocity propaganda (cf. The Black Book).

**Nikolai Bukharin**: Lenin's chief theorist.

**Samuel Agursky: commissar. Karl Radek:**Member, Central Committee.

**Mikhail Gruzenberg (Borodin)**: Commissar.

**A.A. Yoffe**: Commissar.

**David Ryazanov**: Advisor to Lenin.

**Lev Grigorievich Levin**: Physician, poisoner of Stalin's enemies.

**Lev Rosenfeld (Kamenev)**: Member of the Central Committee.

**Ivan Maisky**: Soviet Ambassador to Britain.

**Itzik Solomonovich Feffer**: Commissar, Soviet Secret Police.

**Abraham Sutskever**: Soviet terrorist-partisan.

**Mark Osipovich Reizen**: Soviet propagandist, winner of three Stalin Prizes.

**Lev Leopold Trepper**: Soviet espionage officer.

**Bela Kun (Kohen)**: Supreme Dictator of Hungary in 1919. Kun was later Stalin's chief terrorist in the Crimea. Zakharovich Mekhlis: top executioner for Stalin. Henrykas Zimanas: leader of Lithuanian communist terrorists, butcher of Christians. "From the days of Adam (Spartacus) Weishaupt, to those of Karl Marx to those of Trotsky, Bela Kun, Rosa Luxemburg and Emma Goldman. This world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing..."

There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international, and for the most part, atheistic Jews. It is certainly a very great one: it probably outweighs all others. With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders."[\[33\]](#)

**Moshe Pijade (sometimes spelled Piade)**: Commander, Yugoslav Communist People's Army. Tito's top butcher of hundreds of thousands of Croatian Christians. Pijade later served as president of the Yugoslav Communist Parliament. At least eighteen generals in the Yugoslav Communist People's Army were Jewish. The Yugoslavian communist party sent massive arms shipments to Jewish fighters in Palestine in the 1940s. In post-war Poland that nation was completely dominated by Jewish communists: the torturer Jacek Rozanski, head of the Secret Police; the Politburo commander Jacob Berman and commissars Minc, Specht (Olszewski) and Spsychalski. These men murdered or deported to Kolyma and the other Arctic death camps, tens of thousands of Catholic Poles.

According to Jewish researcher John Sack, "In 1945 many Poles felt (and not without reason) that Jews ran the Office of State Security...the chief of the Office was Jacob Berman, a Jew, and all or almost all the department heads were Jews." Sack reports that 75% of the officers of the Communist Secret Police in Silesia were Jews. He noted that many Jews in the Communist terror apparatus in Poland changed their names to Polish ones like General Romkowski, Colonel Rozanski, Capt. Studencki and Lt. Jurkowski.[\[34\]](#)

In Poland, "...a disproportionate number of Communists were Jews. In 1930, at its peak, 35% of the members of the party were Jewish. In Communist youth organizations, Jewish membership was even higher, while Communists of Jewish origin occupied most of the seats on the central committee. Communism appealed to some Jews because it opposed anti-Semitism more vigorously than any other Polish party...Jewish Communists reached their apogee in the years immediately after World War Two, when the party leadership was totally in the hands of the prewar Communist leadership that abhorred anti-Semitism."[\[35\]](#)

Of course when one encounters the issue of Jews, Communists and Catholics in Poland in the Establishment media or universities today, the mass murder of the Polish Catholics at the hands of the Jewish Communists, is never raised. Instead, a minor attack on Jews by Polish peasants enraged at the role of Jews in Communist terror, which occurred in July, 1946 at Kielce and which has come to be called the "Kielce pogrom" will be the centerpiece of the "discussion."

The motivation for the attack is not usually mentioned. Rather, the Catholic peasantry are painted in terms of "fiendish bigots" whose "blind, irrational hate" for the "poor, persecuted Jews" resulted in "yet another martyrdom of God's Chosen."

But the Catholic Primate of Poland at the time, Cardinal Hlond, a brave prelate in a stalwart tradition of Christian resistance to Jewish tyranny in Poland, so different from the traitorous philo-Judaism of the current Pontiff, stated that the attack in Kielce occurred

because of resentment "Due to the Jews who today occupy leading positions in Poland's (Communist) government and endeavor to introduce a governmental structure that the majority of Poles do not wish to have." [36]

As Piotr S. Wandycz of Yale University observes, "The average Pole could not but notice in the Stalinist era that the two most powerful men in the country--Berman and Minc--were both Jewish as was the dreaded security official Rozanski." [37]

With this record it is interesting to note that the Polish occupant of the papacy, John Paul II, consistently lent his prestige and his presence to canonizations and commemorations of politically correct victims of the Nazis. Nowhere did this Pope breath a word about the openly Jewish, Communist massacres of Polish Catholics, Spanish Catholics, Croatian Catholics, Lithuanian Catholics--he was too busy, intoning the Shoah, referring to the heirs of the Pharisees as "our Elder Brothers in the Faith" giving official recognition to an Israeli state which even many orthodox, Haredi rabbis regard as a blasphemous and abominable entity, and attacking the German people as "the image of the beast."

**Solomon Morel:** Commandant of a post-war Communist concentration camp for Germans in Poland. Stalin deliberately put Jews in charge of such camps. Morel tortured and murdered thousands of Germans, sometimes with his bare hands. [38] Morel is comfortably ensconced in Tel Aviv. German survivors of Morel's camp have demanded he be tried as a war criminal, but for the Establishment media and the phony, partisan, "human rights" groups, bringing Morel to justice is simply a non-issue. After all, he murdered helpless Germans, so what's the problem?

**Julius Hammer, M.D.:** New York abortionist and co-founder of the American communist party. Armand Hammer: fund-raiser and financier for Lenin and Stalin, son of Julius.

**Lev Davidovich Landau:** Stalinist physicist, co-father of the Soviet atomic bomb. Klaus Fuchs: helped steal atomic bomb secrets for Stalin. Ruth Werner: colonel, Red Army GRU intelligence, assisted Fuchs. Julius and Ethel Rosenberg: stole American atomic bomb secrets for Stalin. Morris Cohen (Peter Kroger): assisted the Rosenbergs. Markus Wolf: chief of German Communist Stasi Secret Police.

**Howard Fast:** American communist propagandist for Stalin. David Dubinsky: Stalin's ally, head of the U.S. International Ladies Garment Workers Union. Nahum Goldmann: founder, World Jewish Congress, communist propagandist. Rabbi Moses Rosen: agent, Romanian communist party. Victor Rothschild: top British espionage agent for Stalin.

**Mark Zborowski:** "...considered by historians of Soviet terror operations to have been the most fearsome...(Soviet) spy of all time." [39] Zborowski, a medical researcher, murdered a dissident with a poisoned orange at the Soviet-run hospital in Paris. Zborowski was implicated in several other assassinations in 1936 and 1937. In the 1940s worked for both the American Jewish Committee and the KGB. In the 1960s Zborowski worked as a medical researcher at Mount Zion Hospital in San Francisco. He trained numerous psychiatrists and medical specialists in the Bay Area. He died in 1990. [40]

On October 16, 1948, 50,000 Jewish communists turned out in Moscow's Red Square to welcome the first Israeli delegation to Moscow. Stalin supported Zionism's 1947 Palestine partition plan, gave crucial recognition to the newly-created state of Israel and voted for Israel's admission to the United Nations. In 1951 communist and Marxist parties had twenty-three seats in the Israeli Knesset. The kibbutz system was the most powerful movement in the country and the most powerful kibbutz leaders were nearly all Marxists. The biggest Israeli holiday was May Day, celebrated with rallies, marches, red banners and red songs.

As recently as 1987 the Israelis were providing the KGB with American intelligence secrets (cf. UPI dispatch by Richard Sale, Dec. 13, 1987 and The City Paper [Washington, DC], Jan. 15, 1988). Jonathan Jay Pollard was part of one such spy ring. British traitor and Communist spy Kim Philby was assisted in obtaining safe haven in the Soviet Union by the Israeli Mossad.[\[41\]](#) This was most appropriate since Philby's KGB handler in Moscow was also Jewish.

Romania's communist regime received favorable trade deals from the U.S. for years due to Israeli pressure on Congress in its behalf.[\[42\]](#) The notion that the Zionist Jewish movement was anti-communist is a fallacy. The truth is more complex. There was a left wing and a right wing within Zionism. The rightists, like the terrorists Jabotinsky and Stern, took a fascist approach. Leftist Zionists like David "I am a Bolshevik" Ben-Gurion admired the Soviet model of Jewish power and sought to incorporate it as the political economy of the Israeli state. "National and racial chauvinism is a vestige of the misanthropic customs characteristic of the period of cannibalism. Anti-Semitism, as an extreme form of racial chauvinism, is the most dangerous vestige of cannibalism...under USSR law active anti-Semites are liable to the death penalty."[\[43\]](#)

The African National Congress (ANC) in South Africa was guided by two Communist Jews, Albie Sachs, "one of its foremost intellectuals"[\[44\]](#) and Yossel Mashel Slovo (Joe Slovo). Slovo was born in a shtetl in Lithuania and grew up speaking Yiddish and studying the Talmud. He joined the ANC's terrorist wing, the Umkhonto we Sizwe, in 1961 and eventually became its commander.

He was named Secretary General of the South African Communist Party in 1986. [\[45\]](#) Slovo had been the " planner of many of the ANC terrorist attacks, including the 1983 car bomb that killed 19 people and injured many others... Slovo, who had traveled to the Soviet Union many times, was awarded a Soviet medal on his 60th birthday...Slovo is a dedicated Communist, a Marxist Leninist without morality of any kind, for whom only victory counts, whatever the human cost, whatever the bloodshed...Slovo disputes little of his image as 'the Communist mastermind' behind the ANC's armed struggle. For him the fears of South Africa's whites are both a measure of the ANC's growing strength and a crucial factor in hastening what he believes will be its ultimate victory. 'Revolutionary violence has created the inspirational impact that we had intended, and it has won for the ANC its leading position,' Slovo said."[\[46\]](#) When Nelson Mandela's ANC took over South Africa, Slovo was named Minister of Housing.

Nelson Mandela and Joe Slovo give the clenched fist salute in front of the blood-drenched Hammer and Sickle flag of Jewish Bolshevism. Slovo, a Yiddish-speaking Lithuanian Jew, was Secretary General of the South African Communist Party and director of the military wing of the ANC, which perpetrated numerous terror bombings against white civilians. Mandela was hailed as a great statesman by Britain's Queen Elizabeth II in her 1996 Christmas message to the realm.

When we look at these gruesome personalities, who are only the tip of the Jewish iceberg that was Soviet Communism and who were responsible for the deaths of upwards of thirty million people; when we realize how little is written or filmed about their crimes, we begin to realize that the exclusive focus on the crimes of the Germans, real and imagined, is a function of propaganda.

If the facts about the Jewish Communist holocaust against the peasants and Christians of Russia and Eastern Europe were given massive publicity, the supposed "special evil" of the Germans would stand exposed as a racist fraud. German actions during World War Two must

be viewed in a vacuum in order for the New World Order to advance its covert objective of Jewish supremacy.

When Nazi actions are placed within the context of Jewish Communism's abominable crimes against the Christian people of Russia and Eastern Europe, the public will begin to understand that Hitler and the Nazis were a reaction, however unbalanced and excessive, to the Jewish Communist genocide against millions of Christians and peasants in the East.

This is why the crucial facts about Jewish Communism must never be documented in Hollywood films, discussed in university courses or pictured in contemporary news magazines. This is why Malcolm Muggeridge's book, an eyewitness account of the Jewish Communist holocaust against Christians, *Winter in Moscow*, has been tightly suppressed.

In the *Sunday Telegraph* (London, England: Nov. 18, 1990) the question is asked, "Why then has it (*Winter in Moscow*) never been republished? The answer may lie in Muggeridge's handling of what was then called the 'Jewish question.'...*Winter in Moscow* is acutely concerned with Jews...It was of course the case that a very disproportionate number of the early Bolsheviks were Jews and thus of commissars and apparatchiki..."

The Campaign for Radical Truth in History's documentation of these forbidden facts constitutes the chief motivation for the suppression attempts of such Stalinist censorship groups as the A.D.L and Simon Wiesenthal Center. Both of these organizations would, if they could, have this writer jailed for publishing the documentation herein in Germany, France, or Austria.

They regularly supply "intelligence files" to those governments on pro-Christian and pro-German writers. In 1995 the ADL sought to assist the prosecution of 69 year old American writer Hans Schmidt who was imprisoned in Germany for publishing a newsletter in Florida. These Jewish censors would like to have similar laws passed worldwide, resulting in the jailing of more writers and researchers who will not toe the party line or worship the Golden Calf.

To give the other side of history, the revisionist side--to give voice to the voiceless millions of dead victims of Jewish Communism; is regarded as "hateful" by the vain Zionists who demand for themselves the right to vomit forth a daily barrage of sewage upon the sacred memory of our grandparents and ancestors. To defend against the dishonoring of our heritage and our ancestors, is surely not hate; it is the right of self-defense against psychological warfare.

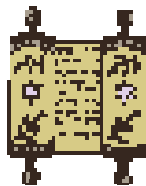
## Chapter One

### **The Beginning of Communism Began With The Illuminati**

**Illuminati Back in 1203 B.C.:** From the official printing press of the Rosicrucians, it states: "In 1203 B.C., several of the Brothers of the Order who were of the Illuminati were commissioned to go into other lands and spread the secret doctrines by the establishment of other Lodges. It was quite apparent that Egypt was to be subjected to a devastation and that its great learning might be lost.

It was finally decided that 'no undue haste should be sanctioned in permitting the Brothers who have gone abroad to establish Lodges, but rather that those who travel here in search of the Light should be tried, and to those found qualified shall be given the commission to return to their people and establish a Lodge in the name of the Brotherhood. It was this dictum; known as the 'Amra,' that in later years proved the wisdom of the Councilors at this meeting, for it not only became a hard and fast rule, but made for the success of the plans of propagation. It was in this wise that the phrase 'travel East for learning or Light' first came into use; for those who soon began to travel to Egypt came from the West. About the year 1000 B.C., there came to Egypt a character whose name is recorded as Aslomon." [47]

If this is true, Israel's King Solomon was trained in the Illuminati teaching. No wonder he allowed his wives to establish their own private booths to worship their false gods.



From the book Kabbalah by Charles Ponce which shows this symbol to be of occultic origin. It is one of the three greatest occultic or Satanic symbols. It had nothing to do with King David, but a 15th century teacher of the Kabbalistic teachings. "Saloman had the assistance of two who had traveled in Egypt as architects and artists; Hiramabi of Tyre and one Hiram Abif. The Saloman brotherhood was closely watched by the fraternity in Egypt, which had removed its headquarters to Thebes again because of political changes and the warring invasions in the territory of El Amarna, which eventually reduced the entire community to ruins.

It was found that Saloman restricted his order to males and adapted a great many of the details of the Rosicrucian initiations and services. At first it was believed that he would apply to the Grand Lodge in Thebes for a charter and make his work a branch of the R.C., but it became apparent before the first assembly was held that he was not adhering to the Rosicrucian philosophy, for he used the sun as the exclusive symbol of his order.

Of the growth of the Saloman brotherhood, as it was officially called in all ancient documents, one may read in all literature bearing upon Freemasonry. it has evolved into a semi-mystical, speculative, secret, fraternal order of power and great honor, gradually altering the principles laid down by Saloman, it is true, but doing so for the greater benefit of man. The Greeks were now coming to Hebes to study, and it was at this time that the world-wide spread of the organization began." [48]

**Let's Go Back to Egypt:** According to the Rosicrucians, in 1378 B.C., Amenhotep IV was born and was crowned King of Egypt in 1367 B.C., at age eleven. Their official history says that he was: "Born in a country where peoples were given to idolatry, where the chief



endeavors were those of building Temples to gods of all kinds, it is easy to appreciate his attitude toward the existing religion (or religions) after he had been thoroughly instructed in the **secret philosophy**. His mind and understanding were usually keen, for in his fifteenth year **he composed many of the most beautiful prayers, psalms, and chants used in the organization today**, as well as contributing to the philosophy and sciences. To him came the inspiration of overthrowing the worship of idols and substituting the religion and worship of one god, a supreme deity, whose spirit was in heaven and whose **physical manifestation was the Sun** - the **Symbol of Life**.

This was in accordance with the secret doctrines, and it changed the worship of the Sun as a god to the worship of The God symbolized by the sun. This was the beginning of Monotheism in Egypt and the origin of the worship of a spiritual deity which **'existed everywhere, in everything,** but was **nothing of the earth.**" [49] Pantheism!

Amenhotep IV started monastic life, and it is passed down to us today through the Roman Catholic church. Amenhotep IV: "...built a new capital at El Amarna in the plain of Hermopolis on a virgin site at the edge of the desert and abandoned Thebes...At El Amarna he also built a large Temple for the Brotherhood, in **'the form of a cross,'** and a large number of houses for his Council. **Here was the beginning of monastic life,** for within the boundaries of El Amarna lived two hundred and ninety-six Brothers of the Order, each having taken an oath never to pass 'beyond the shadow of the Temple.' These Brothers wore special costumes which included a 'cord at the loins' and a covering for the head, while the priest in the Temple wore a surplice of linen and had his head shaved in a round spot on the top. It is from this institution that all monastic orders, especially that of St. Francis, derive their methods, even their costumes." [50]



Picture taken from Catholic Peoples Encyclopedia, [51] Every detail of dress and monastic life were patterned after the Egyptian Great White Brotherhood Rosicrucians Illuminati from the 1300's B.C. The origin of the Rosicrucians is still an unsolved mystery; it is even as Disraeli wrote in 1841: "This mystic Order spread among the Germans, a mystic people, where its origin was actually debated in the same way as those of other secret societies; In fact, its hidden sources defy research."

On the other hand, as in all so-called Rose-Croix Orders, the R.R. et A.C. (Rosae Rubeae et Aureae Crucis) in its 5=6 ritual claims to go back to the remotest, even mythical, ages of antiquity, for it says: "Know that the Order of the Rose and Cross has existed from time immemorial, and that its mystic rites were practiced and its wisdom taught in Egypt, Eleusis, Samothrace, Persia, Chaldea, India, and in far more ancient lands, and thus handed down to posterity the Secret Wisdom of the Ancient Ages. Many were its Temples, and among many nations were they established, though in process of time some lost the purity of their primal knowledge."

The mysterious Brothers of the Rosy Cross designated themselves as Invisibles, and their legendary history was: The Fraternity was founded by a certain Christian Rosenkreutz [52], born, it is said in 1378, of a noble German family. For twelve years, from the age of five, he was educated in a cloister, and thereafter travelled to Damascus, and from thence to a place called Damcar in Arabia, where he was well received by the Magi. These wise men expected him as being the one who, it had been foretold, would regenerate the world, and they initiated him into their Arabian magic.

After visiting Fez and Spain, he returned to Germany where, along with three disciples, he founded the Fraternity, and they built their house called "Domus Sancti Spiritus," in which Christian Rosenkreutz lived until his death.

There they wrote the book "M" Magicon, according to Dr. Wynn Westcott; compiled, it is said, from the magic taught to Rosenkreutz by the Arabs of Damcar. Also the books Axiomata, Rota Mundi, and Protheus.

Christian Rosendreutz died, we are told, in 1484, at the age of one hundred or more, and for one hundred and twenty years the place of his tomb remained unknown. In 1604, while repairing the building, they came upon the door of the vault, and when opened they found the body of their founder and much magical property and occult manuscripts.

“The Rose-Croix grade is a complete perversion of Christian symbolism and sacred beliefs; 'Three major events should fix the attention of the Rose-Croix: the creation of the world (generation), the deluge of Noah (destruction), and the redemption of mankind (regeneration). The triple consideration should be, in fact, ever present in the mind of all Freemasons, since the royal art has, like the ancient mysteries, no other aim than the knowledge of nature, where all are born, die, and regenerate themselves...This regeneration of man was and will always be the work of the philosophy practiced in the mysteries...the eagle is liberty, the Rose-Croix, humanity, symbolized by the pelican...The rose was also the emblem of the woman, and as the cross or triple phallus symbolized virility or the sun in all its force, the combination of these two emblems offers one more meaning expressing, as the Indian lingam, the union of the two sexes, symbol of universal generation...Fire (or vital energy) is concealed everywhere, it embraces all nature, it produces, it renews, it divides, it consumes, it maintains the whole body...heat and light are but its modifications, fecundity, movement, and life the effects (of the letters I.N.R.I., he says). Their combination formed a mysterious meaning long before Christianity and the sages of antiquity had attached to it one of the greatest secrets of nature; that of universal regeneration ...All ancient mystagogies were terminated by all breaking bread and tasting the wine from a common cup, to recall among themselves the community of goods and that initiates have nothing of their own. The bread and wine are consecrated. This mystic nourishment, which should feed body and soul, was an emblem of immortality.” (Jewish writer Ragon (Dragon), Cours philosophique (1841), The Trail of the Serpent, Miss Stoddard, pp. 83-84).

After his death the brothers devoted themselves to the study of the secrets of nature and its hidden forces, besides practicing medicine, gratuitously, using some mysterious remedies. Their agreement was: (1) That none of them should profess any other thing than to cure the sick and that gratis; (2) None of the Posterity should be constrained to wear one certain kind of habit, but therein to follow the custom of the country; (3) That every year, upon the day C. (Corpus Christi Day, the summer solstice), they should meet together at the house Sancti Spiritus, or write the cause of absence; (4) Every brother should look for a worthy person, who, after his decease, might succeed him; (5) The letters R.C. should be their seal, mark, and character; (6) The Fraternity should remain secret one hundred years.

These invisibles awaited what they called the purification of the Church, when, before the end of the world, they hoped to re-establish everything in its primitive integrity.

After the opening of the tomb, the appointed one hundred and twenty years having more than passed, they issued two manifestos: Fama Fraternitatis R.C., 1614, and Confessio Fraternitatis Rosae Crucis, 1615, and sent them to all the learned men and Governments in Europe, inviting them to join with the Order in the universal reform. For a time these made a



great stir, but with little outward result. These documents by many were ascribed to Jean Valentin Andrea, although he, himself, always denied the authorship.

In his book *Les Rose-Croix Lyonnais an XVIII Siècle*, in 1929, Paul Vulliaud goes into these manifestos, etc., linking them with Paracelsus and Cornelius Agrippa, Theosophy and Illuminism. Speaking of Ch. Fauvety's *Livre du Mond* (Magic of Nature) Vulliaud writes: "In a very interesting study Fauvety maintains it has to do with Magnetism...He did well in showing the importance attributed, during the time of Paracelsus, to the magnetic fluid in the Theosophic-scientific doctrines...After having observed that the followers of Paracelsus and van Helmont made a mystery of it, Fauvety adds, that the magnetic power 'might, indeed, according to some writers, have been the secret of the Rose-Croix, who in the sixteenth century were said to possess a universal remedy. What supports this supposition is that even the adversaries of magnetism reproached the doctors, followers of Paracelsus, with curing by magnetic processes similar to those of the Rose-Croix."

As Gustave Bord wrote in *La Franc-Maçonnerie en France*, 1908: "The doctrine of Paracelsus was drawn from the Cabala, Hermetic philosophy and alchemy. He claimed to know and expound the entire system of the Mysterious forces which act in nature and in man...Man must unite himself to the forces required in order to produce either physical or intellectual phenomena. The Universe was the Macrocosm, man was the Microcosm, and they were similar (as above so below)." Further, Vulliaud says that J.J. Monnier also knew that in certain lodges the initiates practiced magnetism. According to Monnier, "they magnetized by divine grace (sic), by force of faith and will, through walls to great distance, from Paris even to Dominica."

Finally, Vulliaud concludes: "To sum up, Rosicrucianism is composed of mystic Illuminism, in combination with alchemy, astrology, magnetism, and communication with spirits (astral!), if not with the Word itself; it is composed of sometimes one, sometimes several of these forms of the marvelous and occult...In certain lodges...they ardently practice theurgy."

In an anonymous book, *Mysteries of the Rosie Cross*, published in 1891, which is full of documented information, we read: "Respecting the origin and signification of the term Rosicrucian, different opinions have been held and expressed. Some have thought it was made up of *rosa* and *crux* (a |rose and a \_cross), but it is maintained by others upon apparently good authority, that it is a compound of *ros* (dew) and *crux* (cross)...A cross in the language of the fire philosophers is the same as *Lux* (light), because the figure of a cross \_ exhibits all three letters of the word *Lux* at one view...A Rosicrucian, therefore, is a philosopher who, by means of dew seeks for light; that is, for the substance of the philosopher's stone."

The Quintessence or five elements, earth, air, fire, water, and ether; the illumined man! As to the *Rosa-Crux* interpretation, the R.R. et A.C. ritual informs us the key to the, "Tomb of Osiris On-nopheris, the Justified One (illuminated), the symbolical burying-place of our Mystic Founder Christian Rosen-kreutz which he made to represent the Universe...is the form of the Rose and Cross, the ancient *Crux Ansata*, the Egyptian symbol of Life, which resume the Life of Nature and the powers hidden in the word I.N.R.I."

As we know, I.N.R.I. is *Ignis Natura Renovatur Integra*; the entire nature is renewed by fire. It represents the three phases of universal generation; creation, destruction, and regeneration. The signs given are L.V.X. representing the same idea. Further explaining L.V.X., the same ritual says: Having arrived at the door of the tomb, "upon more closely examining the door you will perceive...that beneath the CXX in the inscription were placed the characters L.V.X., the whole being equivalent to 'Post CXX Annos Lux Crucis Patebo'; at the end of 120 years I the light of the Cross will disclose myself. For the letters L.V.X., are made from the dismembered and conjoined angles of a cross \_."

Moreover, the Rosicrucians were learned cabalists, and Adolphe Franck, in *La Kabbale*, quotes Simon ben Jochai in the *Zohar*, speaking of the Ancient of Days, the first of the Sephiroth on the Tree of Life: "He is seated on a throne of sparks which he subjects to his will... From his head he shakes a dew which awakens the dead and given birth within them to a new life. That is why it is written: 'Thy dew is a dew of light. It is the manna prepared for the just for the life to come. It descends into the fields of the sacred fruits (adepts of the Cabala). The aspect of this dew is white as a diamond, whose color includes all colors.'" This dew is the "Divine White Light or Brilliance" of the Rosicrucians, the magnetic fluid of their magic. Furthermore, it is said in the same R.R. et A.C. ritual: "Colors are forces and the signature of forces, and Child of the Children of Forces art thou, and, therefore, about the throne of the Mighty One is a rainbow of Glory and at his feet is the Crystal Sea." It is the force of Illuminism, a light of Nature!

Again, Jane Lead, chief inspiration of the Panacea Society, speaking of the properties of the Cabalistic Tree of Life, describes the fifth as: "The sweetness of the dew, which lies always upon the branches of the Tree...It is all paradisiacal (or illuminating) power." This same power, magnetic fluid, is the basis of their Rosicrucian universal remedy." Moreover, according to the writer of *The Mysteries of the Rosie Cross*; "A remarkable work was published in Strasbourg in the year 1616, entitled, *The Hermetic Romance, or the Chymical Wedding*. Written in High Dutch by Christian Rosencreutz. This book...is said to have existed in manuscript...as far back, in fact, as 1601, thus making it the oldest Rosicrucian book extant."

Some say it was the work of Valentin Andrea; in any case, it appears to depict the adept's union with the Universal agent, and it is possible that the whole legend of Christian Rosenkreutz merely represents the same mystical idea as found among all yogis and mystics, awakening mysterious powers. As Gustave Bord wrote: "In all times there were secret sects who claimed to understand the laws which regulate the Universe; some believed they really possessed the ineffable secret; others, the clever ones, made their mysteries a lure for the crowd, claiming thus to dominate and lead it; at least they found the way to utilize it to their profit."

In the Preface to a curious book, *The Long Livers*, by Robert Samber, writing under the pseudonym "Eugenius Philaëthes Junior," which was dedicated to the Grand Lodge of London in 1722, and has been referred to by the Masonic historians Mackay, Whytehead, and Yarker, it is clearly indicated that above the three traditional grades there is an illumination and a hierarchy, whose nature is not revealed, but the language used is entirely that of alchemy and Rose-Croix. Louis Dasté, speaking of Freemasonry in the French Revolution, remarks: "This mysterious illumination of the low grades of Masonry, this hierarchy of which Philalèthes Junior has so jealously guarded the secret, those 'Unknown Superiors' venerated by the Judaising Martinists and Philalèthes, who claim domination over ordinary lodges; is not all that the unbreakable chain which links the Jewish Cabala to Freemasonry, and have we not henceforth the right to suspect the Occult Power hidden behind the Masonic Lodges to be the brain of Judaism which would conquer and dominate the entire world?"

**Y Martines de Pasqually:** In his book on the Order of the Elus Coens of the eighteenth century, R. le Forestier tells us that this Order was founded; continuing as martinists today, about 1760, by Martines de Pasqually, said to be a Portuguese Jew. It was one of the most interesting occult groups of the time, "which constituted under cover of Freemasonry one of the last links of the long chain of mysterious and jealously closed associations whose members claimed by magical process to communicate with the divine in order to participate in a blessed immortality." Illuminism!

The name Coen given by Pasqually to his members is an adaptation of the Hebrew term *Cohanim*, which designated the highest sacerdotal caste, constituted at Jerusalem, under

Solomon, to assure divine service in the Temple; they were said to be descended in direct line from Aaron (This we know to be a lie, because the Jews are not Israelites, but are the descendants of the Khazars of Eastern Russia). The Coens thus claimed to be heirs and depositories of the secret Jewish tradition. Pasqually built up a curious metaphysical and mystic system, "borrowed from secret traditions, it represented a weak but very clear echo of the diverse esoteric doctrines originating in the East during the early centuries of our era after adopting other more ancient traditions, and which later penetrated the West through the intermediary of the Jewish Cabala."

His disciples were the successors of the mystes of Asia, Egypt, Greece, and Italy, of the Valentinians, Orphics, and followers of Mithras; they professed the mystic doctrines of the Neo-Platonists, Gnostics, and Cabalists, and cultivated at the time of the Encyclopedia the "Secret Wisdom of the Ancients."

The Theoretical Cabala, as we know, treats of the nature of the Deity, his relations with man, and the origin of the world. The Practical or Magical Cabala, on the other hand, dealt with "dynamistic and thurgic magic, taught the art of commanding spirits, divining the future, clairvoyance from a distance, and making amulets." In its mystic currents were found the influence of Chaldean astrology and demonology, Ionic natural philosophy, Mazdean, Manichaeian, Sabeian, and Mithraic concepts, also Pythagorean arithmetic and geometry. It was a residue of the primitive cults founded on "fluidic Magic"; the magical magnetic fluid of the alchemists, Rosicrucians, and Illuminé, and which still during the Captivity, persisted in the Babylonian and Persian religions. In the seventeenth century J.B. van Helmont, in his Hortus Medicinae, wrote: "A magical force, sent asleep by sin, is latent in man; it can be awakened by the grace of God or by the art of the Cabala."

It is the awakening of the kundalini by magical process or yoga! These theurgic rites of the Practical Cabala had existed until the eighteenth century in the heart of the Jewish sects connected with the Frankists, so widespread in Central Europe.



Finally, le Forester says that the theurgic process, advocated particularly by the Practical Cabala, was founded on the marvelous power of divine names; it is derived from one of the fundamentals of all kinds of magic, going back to remotest times.

Pasqually also emphasized this idea, familiar to cabalists, that the name above all manifests its power when pronounced in a loud voice. Here we have the "vibratory mode of

pronouncing divine names," used in the Stella Matutina and the R.R. et A.C., a Martinist Order, which their obligations command should never be revealed!

The power is greatly increased, as in magical conjurations, by pronouncing the name together with all its correspondences as shown in Crowley's book 777. Further, the operations of the Coens, with their diagrams, lustrations, burning of incense, prostrations, invocations, and conjurations, manifestly show the magical ceremonials to which the disciples of Pasqually devoted themselves. We find the same operations in the S.M. and the R.R. et A.C. et A.C. today.

To turn to Eliphas Levi, another and later Martinist, who writes in his History of Magic: "Moreover, the law of equilibrium in analogy leads to the discovery of a universal agent which was the Great Secret of the alchemists and magicians of the Middle Ages. It has been said that this agent is a light of life by which animated beings are rendered magnetic, electricity being only a transient perturbation. The practice of that marvelous Kabalah reposes entirely in the knowledge and use of this agent. Practical Magic alone opens the secret Temple of Nature to that power of human will which is ever limited but ever progressive."

The Zohar, he says, is a genesis of light (of Nature). The Sepher Yetzirah is the ladder of accomplishment and application; it has thirty-two steps; ten Sephiroth or centers of light, and twenty-two paths or canals linking the Sephiroth, and through which the light or magical fluid flows. It is the Cabalistic Tree of Life. Applied, as it is in cabalistic and magical Orders, to the Microcosm of man's brain and nervous system, it is full of danger and illusion, mental, moral, and physical. Eliphas Levi further says that the science of fire and its ruling was the secret of the Magi, giving them mastery over the occult powers of nature; "on every side we meet with the enchanter who slays the lion and controls the serpents. The lion is the celestial (cosmic or stary) fire, while the serpents are the electric and magnetic currents of the earth. To this same secret of the Magi are referable all marvels of Hermetic Magic."

Finally, these controlling "Supermen" behind the scenes are, it would seem, past-masters in the knowledge and working of this Practical Cabala built up from cults of the remotest past. Is it not, therefore, justifiable to suppose that these Supermen are magic-working, cabalistic, and revolutionary Jews?

**Y Pernety:** Joanny Bricaud, in *Les Illuminés d'Avignon*, 1927, gives us some curious details on the growth of this movement: "Strange thing! The era of the Encyclopedists and philosophers was also the era of the prophets and the thaumaturgists. In face with Voltaire, Diderot, d'Alembert, incredulous and skeptic, arose Swedenborg, Martines de Pasqually, Saint-Martin, Mesmer, and Cagliostro, founders of mystic groups given up to every practice of theurgy, magic, and illuminism."

As said by Bricaud, Dom Pernety, the founder of the Avignon group, was born at Roanne, in Forez, 1716, and became a Benedictine of Saint-Maur. Whilst at the Abbey-Saint-Germain-des Près, he came across many books on Hermetic lore and Alchemy, and became thoroughly inoculated with this fever of the age. Finding monastic life intolerable, he threw it up and went to Avignon, where he founded his Hermetic Rite, 1766. Later we see him in Berlin, still keeping in touch with his adepts. Gradually his hermeticism became invaded by the mysticism of Swedenborg and Boehme, he became a seer and illuminé, having as guide a so-called Angel Assadaï, receiving communications from an invisible power known as Sainte-Parole.

M. Bricaud further says that there exists in the Bibliothèque Calvet at Avignon, a strange manuscript of 155 pages in Pernety's own handwriting, which was seized in his house during the Revolution. It dates from Berlin, 1779-1783, and Avignon, 1783-1785, and is an account of the evocations and questions of his initiates to this Sainte-Parole and the replies of that power.

The initiates are inscribed by occult numbers, which form the basis of their cabalistic operations, when consulting Sainte-Parole. Nothing was done without the approval of this unknown power. As Weishaupt has said: "We cannot use men as they are; they must be shaped according to the use that is to be made of them."

In the same way Pernety and his initiates were tested, admonished, and bemused until the power obtained absolute faith and obedience from them. They were consecrated on a hill above Berlin, regenerated, and illumined; Pernety was destined to found a society for the "new people of God," and build a new city in preparation for a "new heaven and new earth." He was to be the center and pontiff and another adept, Comte Grabianka, was to be king.

The six-year-old daughter of the latter was to be isolated from parents and country for seven years to be prepared as oracle through whom he was to rule. Finally, the temple called Thabor was established near Avignon, and the group became known as the Illuminés d'Avignon (more on this later). Their cult was absolutely secret, and in a general way their ideas were those of Swedenborg, but they also professed a cult of the Virgin, apparently the Great Mother of the Gnostics. Don Pernety died in 1796, and the last survivors entered Martinism.

**Y Saint-Martin:** Martinist Illuminism was founded, as we have seen, by Martines de Pasqually, who taught the doctrine of reintegration; from 1754 to 1768 he propagated his higher grades among the Masonic Lodges of France. M. de Maistre, in 1810, wrote that the Martinists had a cult and higher initiates of priests called by the Hebrew name of Cohen, and he observed that all these great initiates took part in the Revolution, though not to excess. Saint-Martin, the unknown philosopher, was Pasqually's disciple and later considerably developed the movement, establishing his Loge maçonnique des Chevaliers de la bienfaisance at Lyons.

According to Louis Blanc: "Martinism made rapid progress in Paris; it reigned in Avignon; at Lyons it had a center whence it radiated to Germany and Russia. Grafted on Freemasonry, the new doctrines constituted a rite which was composed of ten grades...through which the adepts had successively to pass; and numerous schools were formed with the sole aim of finding the key to the mystic code and spreading it. Thus, from one book *Des Erreurs et de la Vérité par un philosophe inconnu* arose a vast crowd of... efforts which contributed to enlarge the mine dug under old institutions. In the name of pious spiritualism the unknown philosopher rises up against the folly of human cults. By paths of allegory he leads to the heart of the Mysterious Kingdom which man in his primitive state had inhabited."

The Illuminés, organized under the law of secrecy, exercised important influences in revolutionary movements, and both Martinists and Swedenborgians allied themselves to the Illuminati of Weishaupt, as seen in the wilhelmsbad Convent of 1782, the object of which was thus expressed by a horrified delegate, the Comte de Virieu who had been deceived by Saint-Martin's mysticism: "There is a conspiracy being plotted so well planned and so deep that it will be very difficult for religion and governments not to succumb to it."

In the *Rituel de l'Ordre Martiniste*, edited by Teder, 1913, the adept of the third degree is warned not to reveal the mysteries: "But if, by the power of thy freewill and the blessings of the Divine One, thou shalt arrive at contemplating the Truth face to face, remember that thou must keep silence on the Mystery that thou hast penetrated, even should thy fidelity cost thy life. Ever remember the fate of the Great Initiators who have, even with the best of intentions, tried to raise, before the multitude, a corner of the sacred Veil of Isis."

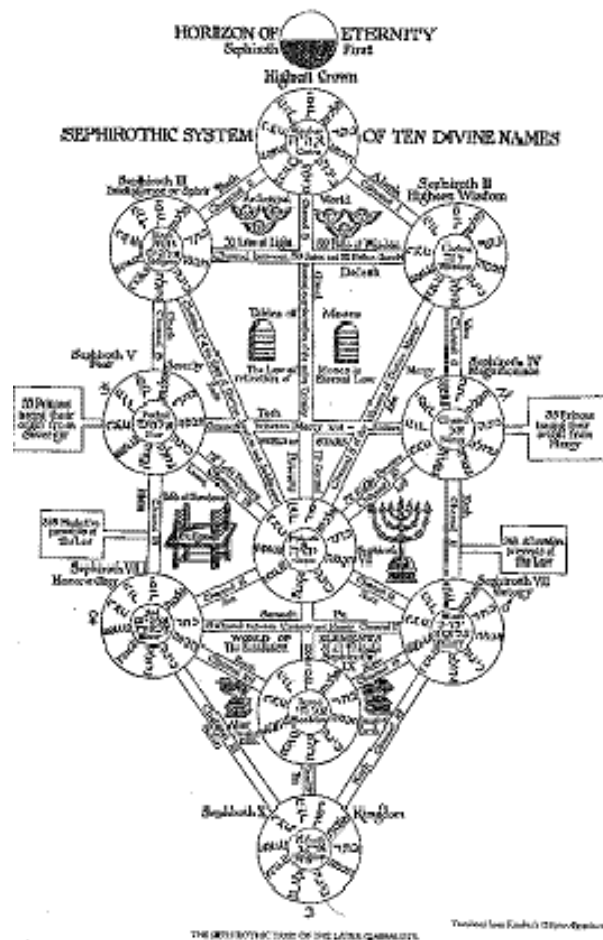
Here follows a few named: Jesus, Jacques Molay, Paracelsus, Cazotte, Cagliostro, Saint-Martin, Wronski, Eliphas Levi, Saint-Yves d'Alveydre, and hundreds of others (all Jews). And they continue: "Shouldst thou reveal the least of the Secret Arts or any part of the hidden

mysteries that meditation may have led thee to understand, there is no physical torture that is not sweet compared to the punishment that thy folly shall bring upon thee."

No material symbol can express the horror of annihilation both spiritual as well as physical which awaits the miserable revealer of the True Word, for God (sic) is without mercy, for whosoever may profane His sanctuary and brutally expose to unworthy eyes the unspeakable Secret. Finally, the Superior Inconnu in the Second Temple has to swear to "work with all my strength to establish on earth, the Association of all Interests (Profits), Federation of all Nations, Alliance of all cults and Universal Solidarity." In 1913 "Papus," Dr. G. Encausse, was Grand Master and President of the Supreme Council of the Martinists.

**Y Swedenborg:** As for Swedenborgianism, in *Les Sectes et Sociétés Secrètes*, from the pen of Le Couteulx de Canteleu, we find a short but interesting sketch of Swedenborg and his systems: Emanuel Swedenborg was the son of a Jewish Lutheran Bishop of Skara in Sweden, and was born in Upsala about 1688.

In 1743 he began to spread his beliefs, a mixture of mysticism, magnetism, and magic. As with all such doctrines, he had two systems: one for dupes and fools which was apparently to reform Christianity by a fantastic deism, the reigning faith in his New Jerusalem; his followers believed in his marvelous visions and prophecies, his talks with angels and spirits. The other led straight to godlessness, atheism, and materialism, where, as in Hermeticism, God was only a sun, a spirit of Light, a spiritual heat vivifying the body. To these latter he represented his doctrine as being that of the Egyptians and the Magi, and these adepts went whole-hearted for the Revolution as restoring to man his primitive Equality and Liberty.



In England alone he had 20,000 such followers in 1780, who looked for the Revolution to overthrow all other beliefs; Swedenborg's God was to be the only King left! In Avignon he had many adepts who mingled with the Martinists, being known as illuminated Theosophists, and among these were found the same vows in favor of an anti-social, anti-religious revolution.

In a Foreword to one of Emmanuel Swedenborg's books on The Doctrine of the New Church; the New Jerusalem, translated in 1797, from the Latin of the Amsterdam edition of 1769, it is said in explanation of this doctrine: "To be at the same time in the natural world and in the spiritual world, to live in the former in the society of men, and find oneself in the latter in the society of the angels, to see them, to speak with them, to hear them, to move in a kingdom of spiritual substances; here, doubtless, is more than is needed to disconcert the materialistic understanding of the wise men of today." It is, therefore, not surprising that de Luchet considered that "Theosophists, Swedenborgians, Magnetisers and Illuminés were a national danger."

**Y Templars:** As the French Revolution approached, the ground, it was found, was being mined and prepared for the sinister upheaval of 1789 by, among others, the still active power of the former Order of the Templars. Eliphas Levi Informs us that, although outwardly Catholics, the secret cult of the Templars was Johannism, and their secret aim was to rebuild the Temple of Solomon on the model of the vision of Ezekiel; the arms of the Masons of the Temple, quarterly a lion, ox, man, and eagle, were the banners of the four leading Hebrew tribes.

The Johannites, who were cabalists and gnostics, adopted part of the Jewish traditions and Talmudic accounts; they regarded the facts of the Gospels as allegories of which John had the key; their Grand Pontiffs assumed the title of Christ. In time the Templars became a danger to Church and State, menacing the entire world with a gigantic revolution, and they were eventually suppressed.

As the high Mason Albert Pike wrote, in *Morals and Dogmas*: "The Order disappeared at once... Nevertheless it lived under other names and governed by Unknown Chiefs, revealing itself only to those who in passing through a series of degrees had secret...The secret movers of the French revolution had sworn to overturn the Throne and Altar upon the tomb of Jacques de Molai."

According to Louis Blanc, in his *History of the French Revolution*, 1848, Cagliostro was initiated at Frankfort, 1781, under the authority of "the Grand Masters of the Templars," the Illuminati of Weishaupt, from whom he received instructions and funds to carry out their diabolical intrigues against Marie Antoinette in preparation for the later seizure of power through the illumined Grand Orient Lodges. Speaking of Weishaupt's projects, Louis Blanc wrote: "By the sole attraction of mystery, by the sole power of association, to subject to the same will, to animate with the same breath thousands of men in every country in the world...to make new beings of these men by means of slow gradual education, to render them, even to the point of frenzy or death, obedient to invisible and Unknown Chiefs; with such a legion to secretly weigh upon the Court, to surround the sovereigns, unbeknown to direct Governments, and to lead Europe to that point where all superstition is annihilated, all monarchies brought down, all privileges of birth declared unjust, the right even of property abolished; such was the gigantic plan of the founders of the Illuminism."

In *Orthodoxie Maçonnique*, 1853, the Jew and Masonic authority, J.M. Ragon, gives details of the two grades of the Order "Juges Philosophes Inconnus," a Templar régime. He places these as belonging, probably, to the "Order of Christ," an Order which, after the suppression of the Templars, was constituted in Portugal by King Denis, and into which reformed Templars were admitted, without, however, their former immunities and entirely

depending on the Head of the State. It is admitted that modern Templars have used the veil of Masonry as being better for spreading their ideas, but it is Masonic only in form.

The jewel of the adept is a dagger and his work is vengeance. The Novice grade of these "Philosophes Inconnus" is the first in the last grade of Masonry; Kadosch, 30th degree, the brother must be at least Rose-Croix (18th degree) and already instructed in the royal art. The President addresses him: "...you were for long the object of our observation and our study...as soon as you have taken your new obligation you will cease to belong to yourself; your life, even, will have become the property of the Order. The most absolute obedience, the entire abnegation of your will, the prompt execution, without reflection, of the orders which will be transmitted to you on the part of the Supreme Power, such will be your principal duties. The most terrible punishments are reserved for perjurers...and who is a perjurer in the eyes of the Order? He who even in the lightest thing infringes the orders which he has received from the Chief or refuses to execute them, for nothing is unimportant in our sublime Order...Your employment in the future will be to form men...You must learn here how the feet and hands of those who usurp the rights of men can be bound; you must learn to govern men and dominate them, not by fear, but by virtue (sic). You must consecrate yourself entirely to the Order which has undertaken to re-establish man in his primitive dignity...The secret Government, but not less powerful, must lead other Governments towards this noble aim without, however, allowing itself to be perceived except through the universal opinion and assent of society. There exists a considerable number of our brothers; we are spread throughout most distant lands, all led by an invisible force...If you desire only to be a perjurer and a false brother, do not pledge yourself among us, you will be cursed and unhappy; our vengeance will reach you everywhere."

If he hesitates, he is blindfolded and led out; if he consents, he takes the obligation and is received. After three years of study and preparation the final grade, Juge-Commandeur, may be given. He then takes another obligation, in which he promises and swears to work for the propagation of the Order and its safety, to obey his Superiors in all ways, whether they are known to him or not.

Finally, it is said to him: "You swear and promise to keep inviolate the secrets I am going to confide to you; never to pardon traitors, and to subject them to the fate that the Order reserves for them...To guard yourself from the excesses of wine, the table, and women, the ordinary causes of indiscretion and weakness (in case of betraying Order secrets!)."

At the end of both grades a portion of an abridged history of the destruction of the Knight Templars is read to the adept. And of their Order it was said: "It can no longer be denied that in early times we have never recognized more than five degrees of knowledge; the number twenty-five or thirty-three degrees which form the frame of Scottish Masonry is the result of the love of innovations or the product of self-esteem; for it is certain that of the thirty-three degrees practiced today there are twenty-eight apocryphal which merit no confidence."

In their regulations, Article 32 says; "The penalties against the brothers who have been guilty of any offense whatsoever are: reprimand, expulsion, and even graver penalties if the crime compromises the Society. Sentences of the last nature cannot be executed without confirmation of judgment by the Supreme Power."

In his final discourse upon the unhappy fate of the Templars, the Chief of the Philosophes Inconnus said: "...Now as the number of Templars escaped from the murderous sword of persecution was very small, also as, in order to avenge the unheard of crime of which they had been victims, it was necessary to repair their losses, they admitted into their Order men of recognized merit, whom they sought for and found among the Masons...They offered them initiation into their Order, which was eagerly accepted, and in exchange the Templars were initiated into the Masonic mysteries."



In conclusion we give two passages from Le Couteulx de Canteleu, who in his well-documented book refers to the trial of the Templars: "Certainly, far be it from me the thought to defend the cruel procedure followed against several members of the Order and the torture applied during interrogations; far from me the thought to believe all the absurdities of which they were accused. But in the midst of all these cruelties and all these infamies, the foundation of the accusation was true; they knew it, and that was what made more than 300 members, not yet subjected to torture, admit facts which appeared to us so extraordinary, but which were understood when one knew the foundation of their doctrine, revived from Egyptian and Hebraic initiations, also their affiliation to the Freemasons of the East (the Assassins), and the vices that the Grand Masters had permitted to be introduced into the Order, so as, probably, to increase their power."

He also regarded as positive that the Templar Guillaume de Monthard received Masonic initiation from the Old Man of the Mountain in a cave in Lebanon, and that the Assassins held some of the beliefs of the Ophites, serpent or dual-sex worshippers, hence,

He says, Baphomet! Again he said that Pope Clement V was slow to believe in this formidable heresy: "It was only after having seventy-two Knights interrogated in his presence, as a man interested in finding them innocent, exacting no other oath from them but to reply to the questions asked; it was only after their admissions, given in the presence of notaries, that he was forced to recognize their guilt and revoke the suspension (previously ordered) of the Bishops, allowing them to pursue the arrangements made by Philippe le Bel in order to come to a judgment."

The occult, worshippers of Lucifer, used the cross as its sacred symbol. Now do we understand why our Savior, Jesus the Christ, died on a cross or upright stake or obelisk? It was Satan's symbol!

**Y Propheted Occultic World Leader:** "In the latter part of their reign, when rebels have become completely wicked, a stern-faced king, a master of intrigue, will arise. He will become very strong, but not by his own power. He will cause astounding devastation and will succeed in whatever he does. He will destroy the mighty men and the holy people. He will cause deceit to prosper, and he will consider himself superior. When they feel secure, he will destroy many and take his stand against the Prince of Princes. Yet he will be destroyed, but not by human power." [\[53\]](#)

In the King James version, verse 23 says, "understanding dark sentences." In other words, "tricky" or occultic language that the "uninitiated" will not comprehend. The Rosicrucians stated that they were the oldest secret society, and even admitted being the Illuminati.

Let's investigate their rise to power and Who they admit is their god through which this power comes. Revelation 13:1-2 says: "And I saw a beast rise up out of the sea...and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority."

An unseen power is using human beings to give rise to world government. Revelation 12:9 identifies the dragon as, "...that old serpent, called the devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world..."

**Y Secret Societies Great Mystery; "Novus Ordo Seclorum":** In 1785, four more leading members of the Illuminati left the Society and testified before a Court of Inquiry called by the Elector of Bavaria. Their startling evidence removed all doubt regarding the Satanic nature of Illuminism. On the 11th of October, 1785, the Bavarian authorities raided Zwack's house and discovered a mountainous array of Illuminati documents which showed quite clearly that they planned to bring about a "universal revolution that should deal the death-blow to society...**This Revolution will be the work of the Secret Societies, and that is**

**one of our Greatest Mysteries."** Is it true that these documents revealed a secret sinister plot for world government run by members of these Secret Societies? From the book Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, we read: "It is no violation of Secrecy to give the Outer, objective, details of the various activities of the Great White Brotherhood..." [54]

So there are secrets that are **Not** to be made public. Mr. Lewish stated that only books printed on the official Rosicrucian printing press were authentic. He also said there is a great White Brotherhood!

**Y Origin of the Rosicrucian Order:** What possible connection could Secret Societies have with ancient Babylon and Egypt that the Bible would condemn them? "Whether one accepts all of the points of the traditional history or not, one is certain to feel that the origin of the Rosicrucian Order is found in the early Mystery Schools of the Great White Brotherhood. A study of the schools of philosophy and arcane wisdom in the Oriental land preceding the Christian Era reveals that there is but one land in which the Rosicrucian organization could have had its birth. That land is Egypt. And even the casual student of Egyptian history is impressed with the probability of the birth of the organization in that land.

If one sets aside the traditional history entirely, and accepts only that which is based upon very definite records in printed or official manuscript form, one must reject the popular and entirely fictitious claim that the Rosicrucian Order had its origin in the seventeenth century in Germany. The very positive references to the Order in printed books dated centuries earlier in other lands conclusively prove that the Order was very old and very well established when it had a form of revival in Germany in the seventeenth century. The claim has been made that the AMORC (Rosicrucian Order) is the Oldest antedate Freemasonry and the latter has always claimed great antiquity." [55]

But does the most ancient of all orders, the Rosicrucians, work with and acknowledge identical beliefs with Freemasonry? "Here again the investigator is confronted with a mass of details purporting to be the history of Freemasonry, but gradually classifying itself into two groups which one may label 'facts' and 'traditions.'

On the point of its connection with the Rosicrucians, Freemasonry is more or less silent. It traces its antiquity to Solomon's Temple, and refers to characters whose history, if not actual existence, is cloaked with mystery. Its published history is very esoteric and mystical, although its actual history, as known to all advanced Rosicrucians, is a living testimonial to the truth of the notable principles of Brotherhood which actuate Freemasonry.

So closely are the two Orders allied in some lands that many of the great exponents of the one are active workers in the other. Freemasonry has acknowledged its debt to the ancient White Brotherhood by adding a Rosicrucian Degree to the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite." [56]



**Y Secrets for the Elite:** Egyptian culture had advanced to unbelievable heights, with even the knowledge of brain surgery. The Great White Brotherhood wanted to retain certain profound secrets of nature, science, and the arts. Notice the arrogance of these people, the superiority complex that stems from these "elite."

These secrets belonged only to them not the average person. "One will find, however, that the Egyptians had reached a high state of civilization and advanced learning at the beginning of the XVIII dynasty comparable only with the Renaissance of France. Many were the means

adopted to preserve the knowledge attained that it might be correctly given to future generations. The hieroglyphic markings on the pyramids, obelisks, and temple walls give us evidence of the first desires to make permanent the knowledge and learning of the Egyptians.

But the more profound secrets of nature, science, and art were **not to be entrusted to the masses** nor were they susceptible to preservation through writing upon papyri. For this reason classes were formed by the **most learned**, attended by the select minds, at which the doctrines and principles of science were taught.

These classes or schools, a history refers to them, were held in the most isolated grottos at times, and again in the quiet of some of the temples erected to the many Egyptian gods. In some cases classes of a very select nature were held in the private chambers of the reigning Pharaoh.

The **members** of such assemblies became **more and more select**, the teachings more profound, and the discussions so dialectic that **there arose a most autocratic and secret society of the truly great minds of the day. Thus was laid The Foundation of the Great White Brotherhood.** The first Pharaoh who conducted the class in his private chambers was Ahmose I, who reigned from 1580 B.C. to 1557 B.C. Because he was capable of conducting the great school as well as ruling the people with more civilized and advanced principles (due to his training in the school, no doubt), he is referred to as the 'deliverer of Egypt' by some historians. He was succeeded as Pharaoh by Amenhotep I, who became a teacher in the secret school for three years. On January 12th (approximately), 1538 B.C., Thutmose I was crowned succeeding Amenhotep I. He owed his position to his wife, Ahmose, who was the first woman to become a member of the class on equal terms with the men. The discussion regarding her admittance (preserved in the Rosicrucian Archives) forms an interesting story **and reveals the origin of some of the doctrines of the equality of the sexes.** [57]

Thutmose I was succeeded by Hatshepsut, his daughter, who ruled as a 'king' independently and as coregent with her half-brother Thutmose III, a son of Thutmose I by his marriage to Isis. [58] It was Thutmose III who organized **the present physical form of the secret Brotherhood and outlined many of its rules and regulations.** He became ruler upon the deposition of his father, Thutmose I, in 1500 B.C. He ruled until 1447 B.C., and his reign in unimportant to us except for his establishment of the Brotherhood." [59]

Let's look into history and see what system is rising on the world scene that is empowered by Satan the devil, who is also called Lucifer. [60]

**Y Freemasons and America:** From the book 5/5/2000 Ice: The Ultimate Disaster, we find that: "Sixteen presidents of the United States of America, a great 'nation of states,' were also to learn much of this same teaching. (Secrets of Masonry) What psychological effect sixteen Masonic Presidents of the United States have exerted on the world is a field in which there are few ethnologists, few professors. It is easy to understand that the United States of America was largely founded by members of this ancient Order, when one knows that George Washington, the first President of the United States of America, was Worshipful Master of a Virginia Lodge of Freemasons (now called The Alexandria Washington Lodge No. 22), and fifteen other presidents of the United States:

Thomas Jefferson, Charlottesville Lodge #90, Charlottesville, VA.

James Madison, Hiram Lodge, Westmoreland County, VA.

James Monroe, Williamsburg Lodge #6, Williamsburg, VA.

Andrew Jackson, Harmony Lodge #1, Nashville, TN.

James Knox Polk, Lodge #31, Columbia, TN.

James Buchanan, Lodge #43, Lancaster, PA.

Andrew Johnson, Greenville Lodge #119, Greenville, TN.  
James A. Garfield, Magnolia Lodge #20, Columbus, OH.  
William McKinney, Hiram Lodge #21, Winchester, VA.  
Y Theodore Roosevelt, Matinecock Lodge #806, Oyster Bay, NY.  
William Howard Taft, Occasional Lodge, Cincinnati, OH.  
Warren Gamaliel Harding, Marion Lodge #70, Marion, OH.  
Y Franklin D. Roosevelt, Holland Lodge #8, New York City, NY.  
Y Harry S. Truman, Belton Lodge #450, Belton, MO.  
Gerald R. Ford, Malta Lodge #465, Grand Rapids, MI.

were all members of the secret brotherhood of Freemasons. [\[61\]](#)

The first assembly of the Continental Congress was presided over by Peyton Randolph, a Master Mason, Provincial Grand Master of Virginia. The Revolutionary War, brought about by taxation without representation, was a distinctly Masonic enterprise. The Boston Tea Party was organized in St. Andrews Lodge, at an adjourned meeting, and every member who threw tea into the harbor was a member of that Lodge. Paul Revere, who made his immortal ride, was Junior Warden of that same Lodge. More than fifty of the fifty-six men who risked their lives by signing the Declaration of Independence were members of this ancient fraternity. All but one of the five members of the Constitutional Convention were Master Masons. Richard Henry Lee, who moved the resolution for independence in the Continental Congress, was a Mason; the other members of that committee, Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, Roger Sherman, and Robert R. Livingston, were all masons. The American flag was made by the widow of John Ross, a Mason, and was placed in the hands of Washington, who was elected Grand Master of Virginia but did not accept because his duties as Commander-in-Chief of the American Army absorbed all his attention and energies. Washington took the oath of office as President of United States upon the Holy Bible brought from the Masonic St. John's Lodge #1 of New York. It was Washington, Father of his Country, who in full Masonic regalia laid the cornerstone of the White House. It was also Washington who placed a 'certain deposit' under the cornerstone of the White House in the hope that, should the edifice ever be destroyed, the deposit would be found by future generations.

Did Washington place a miniature pyramid under the cornerstone, or did he deposit other ancient symbols, relics, and sacred books scarcely known by many today? What is the deposit under the Masonic cornerstone of the nation's capital? The ritual, consecration, and ceremonies surrounding the laying of the cornerstone just 200 years ago, a sublime ceremony seldom seen today, were also performed almost 6,000 years ago in Egypt by a band of men as the first rays of the morning sun hit the northeast corner of the Great Pyramid.

Today, in Central Park, New York City, there stands a huge obelisk brought from Alexandria, Egypt. Although smaller than Washington's Monument in Washington, D.C., it is a splendid piece of work. When the obelisk was moved from its base, a deposit was discovered in the foundations. In the deposit were found a trowel, a lead plummet, a rough rectangular stone, a pure white cubical stone, a stone with a serpent border, a stone trying square, and a stone showing the ancient Egyptian cubical gauge with some hieroglyph similar to triangles drawn upon Masonic trestle boards: seven symbols, well known to modern Freemasons. The governors of every one of the original thirteen states at the time Washington was inaugurated were Masons. The Constitution of the United States was written by Masons."

[\[62\]](#)

**Washington D.C. Street Layout:** A curious piece of the Masonic conspiracy puzzle in the founding of America is the actual street layout for our Capital City, Washington, D.C. Remember, 53 of the original signers of the Declaration of Independence were Masons. The city was laid out in the form of Key Masonic Symbols: the Square, the Compass, the Rule, and the Pentagram.

Take any good street map of downtown Washington, D.C., and find the Capitol Building. Facing the Capitol from the Mall and using the Capitol as the head or top of the Compass, the left leg is represented by Pennsylvania Avenue and the right leg by Maryland Ave. The Square is found in the usual Masonic position with the intersection of Canal Street and Louisiana Avenue. The left leg of the **Compass** stands on the White House and the right leg stands on the Jefferson Memorial. The circle drive and short streets behind the Capitol form the head and ears of what Satanists call the **Goat of Mendes** or **Goat's Head**.

On top of the White House is an inverted 5-pointed star, or **Pentagram**.[\[63\]](#) The point is facing South in true occult fashion. It sits within the intersections of Connecticut and Vermont Avenues north to Dupont and Logan Circles, with Rhode Island and Massachusetts going to Washington Circle to the West and Mt. Vernon Square on the East. The center of the pentagram is 16th Street where, 13 blocks due north of the very center of the White House, the **Masonic House of the Temple** sits at the top of this occult iceberg.

The Washington Monument stands in perfect line to the intersecting point of the form of the Masonic Square, stretching from the House of the Temple to the Capitol Building. Within the hypotenuse of that right triangle sit many of the headquarter buildings for the most powerful departments of government, such as the Justice Department, the U.S. Senate, and the Internal Revenue Service. It would be great to know that our Capitol is bathed in continual prayer, and to believe that its buildings and monuments have been dedicated in prayer, but do you realize that **Every Key Federal Building, from the White House to the Capitol Building**, has had a cornerstone laid in a Masonic ritual and had specific Masonic paraphernalia placed in each one?

If we were talking about the one true God, it would be wonderful; this is Not the case. The cornerstones of all these buildings have been laid in Masonic ritual, dedicated to the demonic god of Masonry, Jao-Bul-On. that is the secret name of the Masonic god, the "Lost Word" [\[64\]](#) in the rite of the Royal Arch degree. "Jao" is the Greek name for the god of the Gnostics, Ialdabaoth or Iao. "Bul" is a rendering of the name Ba'al and "On" is the Babylonian name of Osiris. "What we see represented in this name of the Masonic deity is a three-headed pagan deity that is blasphemous to a Christian." [\[65\]](#)





## Chapter Two

# Communism, The Illuminati and Freemasonry



Y **Hiding The Meaning:** If the Illuminati-Freemasonry mysteries are working for world government and want to keep it a secret, they must **conceal** and hide the truth of their actions. Albert Pike wrote: "Nothing excites men's curiosity so much as Mystery, concealing things which they desire to know; and nothing so much increases curiosity as obstacles that interpose to prevent them from indulging in the gratification of their desires. Of this the Legislators and Hierophants took advantage, to attract the people to their sanctuaries, and to induce them to seek to obtain lessons from which **they would perhaps have turned away with indifference** if they had been pressed upon them." [66] Arthur Waite, another Masonic writer, tells us that **Masonry "is on the surface** a 'system of morality, veiled in allegory and illustrated by symbols.'" [67]

Ralph Anderson, a 32<sup>o</sup> degree Mason, further expounds on the **hidden symbolism of Masonry:** "Masonry may be defined as a system of symbols, a collection of allegories, and a pictorial form which **veils and hides** a truth so general and universal that man cannot live without it. An allegory is a story which is susceptible of **Two** meanings; an **Outer One** which captivates the fancy and engrosses the attention, and an **Inner One** which conveys to the initiate some basic, cosmic and human truth by which a man **hides or veils an inner spiritual reality.**

The Masonic Temple work abounds with such symbols, and through them is **Revealed** to the intelligent Mason the story of his own progress and also the history of the race of men." [68] Waite further states: "...the newly received brother has come into a world of emblems or symbolism and whatsoever takes place therein has a meaning behind it, being one which is not always indicated on the surface." [69]

In fact, Masonry intentionally misleads those masons who have recently joined. Pike claims: "So Masonry jealously conceals its secrets and intentional leads conceited interpreters astray...If you have been disappointed in the first three degrees, as you have received them...remember that...symbols were used, **not to reveal but to conceal...**The symbols and ceremonies of Masonry have more than one meaning. **They rather conceal than disclose the Truth.**" [70]

"The final consummation will be when all this luminous substance has been separated from matter; the evil fire will then be freed from the caverns; the angel upholding the earth will let it fall in flames, and the whole mass will be relegated to Outer Darkness. Those who have failed to free themselves in time will be made guardians of the devils, keeping them from again bringing matter into the kingdom of Light. Such is the marvelous fable under which lies the nature-worship of ancient and modern Magnetism, known today as Illuminism, often called Christianity! as, for example, Anthroposophy or Steinerism, with its two opposing forces Lucifer and Ahriman, light and matter, and its solar and illuminising Christ. And the redemption consists with them of a physical and gnostic process of freeing, by means of unused sex-force, the element of light from matter or the body, and uniting it with the

universal magnetic agent without, more often linking one mind with another in a magnetic chain, the weaker dominated by the more powerful, producing a world-inundation of communications from so-called 'Sages and Prophets,' **destructive both to Christianity and Western civilization.**"

Pike also stated: "The Blue Degree (the first three degrees of Masonry) are but the outer court or portico of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed there to the initiate, but **he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall understand them; but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them.** Their True explication is reserved for the Adepts (those who have advanced to the highest degrees in Masonry)...It is well enough for the mass of those called Masons to imagine that all is contained in the Blue Degrees; and whoso attempts to undeceive them will labor in vain (and any past Mason who has learned the truth, knows the almost complete futility in trying to enlighten his fellow Mason to the truth. For they have been so complete indoctrinated they will not listen, nor examine the evidence presented to them)..." [71]

Finally, Pike adds: "Masonry, **like all the Religions**, all the Mysteries, Hermeticism and Alchemy, **conceals its secrets** from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, **and uses false explanations and misinterpretations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve only to be misled; to conceal the Truth, which it calls Light from them, and to draw them away from it. Truth is not for those who are unworthy or unable to receive it, or would pervert it...So Masonry jealously conceals its secrets, and intentionally leads conceited interpreters astray.**" [72]

Y **Discovering Its God!:** Masons emphasize that to participate in the Masonic rituals one must believe in a "Supreme Being." "Freemasonry is available to any man of good character who believes in a Supreme Being and is closed only to avowed atheists and agnostics," claims Ralph Anderson [73].

Since the Bible cautions us that "Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God and

Him only shalt thou serve." [74] and the Masons worship a Supreme Being, is this Supreme Being the same God as the Christians worship or is he a **different** god? As you read this you will find out who this "Supreme Being" is, but this "Supreme Being" **is not the only god Masons worship!** Although many Masons may be **unaware of the polytheism in Masonry**, many gods and goddesses are worshiped through the **symbolism and rituals of Masonry**. One poem, written by a Mason, J.S.M. Ward, sums up some of the **mythology** that is prevalent in Masonry:

Bacchus died and rose again,  
On the Golden Syrian Plain;  
Osiris rose from his grave;  
And thereby mankind did save;  
Adonis likewise shed his blood,  
By the yellow Syrian flood,  
Zoroaster brought to birth,  
Mithra from his cave of earth,  
And we today in Christian land,  
We with them can join hands.[75]



Bacchus,[76] Osiris, Adonis, and Mithra are all gods that are worshiped by occultists and Masons! Of course, these are just a few of the gods that are actually worshiped through different Masonic ceremonies. It doesn't matter to the Mason that God proclaims: "Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God and Him only shalt thou serve." [77]

Osiris is the Egyptian god of the dead as well as a sun god, but he is also known by many other names. In Thrace and Greece he is known as Dionysus, the god of pleasures and of partying and wine. Festivals held in his honor often resulted in **human sacrifices** and orgiastic (sexual) rites.[78]

In Rome he is called Liber or Bacchus. The Lydians label him Bassareus and in Persia he is identified as Mithras, where astrology is practiced by his followers. He is Zagreus to the Cretans and "became an underworld divinity who welcomed the souls of the dead to Hades and helped with their purification,"

Paul Hamlyn Declares.[79] He also informs us that since Zagreus was killed and resurrected (in mythology) he "became the symbol of everlasting life." [80] The Phrygians know Osiris as Sabazius where he is honored as a solar deity (a sun god) who was represented by horns, and his emblem was a serpent! [81] In other places he went by other names, such as Deouis, The Boy Jupiter, The Centaur, Orion, The Boy Plutus, Iswara, The Winged One, Nimrod, Adoni, Hermes, Prometheus, Poseidon, Butes, Dardanus, Himeros, Imbros, Iasius, Zeus, Iacchus, Hu, Thor, Bel, Serapis, Ormuzd, Apollo, Thammus, Altus, Hercules, and believe it or not, Ba'al!

Most of these gods were considered to be solar deities or sun-gods. The Worship of the Sun, disguised through the use of gods and symbols, plays a very important role in Masonry, which is simply Illuminism in disguise! It is to this god, Osiris (under the name Hiram Abiff), that the Masons pay honor in the third degree. The Drama for this degree (Master Mason) involves a death and resurrection ceremony. The Master-Mason-to-be is said to be working on Solomon's Temple. He is in possession of the name of God (the "Lost Word" of Masonry) and he has promised to reveal this to the other workers when the Temple is finished.

Since the wages are higher for those who possess this name, the other workers become jealous and insist that he reveal the name to them before the Temple is finished. When he refuses to do so, three angry ruffians kill him and hastily bury him. Eventually his grave is discovered and, after the third attempt, he is raised to life again. The first word he spoke is the substitute for the "Lost Word" and it is this word that is said to be passed down to Master Masons today.[82] In the third degree, the climax of the ceremony is the mock murder and resurrection of Hiram Abiff, the "Christ" of Masonry. This is made as solemn as the factual nature of the thing will permit. But it is a religious ceremony, a resurrection service, by which the candidate becomes entitled to eternal life.

In a sense it is in Masonry what the resurrection of Christ is in Christianity. "**Few Candidates may be aware that Hiram Whom they have represented and personified is ideally and precisely the same as Christ.** Yet such is undoubtedly the case. This old philosophy shows what Christ as a glyph means, and how the Christ state results from real initiation, or from the evolution of the human into the divine." [83]

Eventually his grave is discovered and, after the third attempt, he is raised to life again. The first word he spoke is the **Substitute** for the "Lost Word" and it is this word that is said to be passed down to Master Masons today. [84] Any one who is familiar with Egyptian mythology should be able to see the correlation between the myth of Hiram Abiff and of the Egyptian god, Osiris. Pierson contends: "We readily recognize in Himram Abiff the Osiris of

the Egyptians..." [85] "In Egypt the dead man was identified with Osiris, and addressed as Osiris." [86]

Waite acknowledges that: "There is **no question** that the **Myth** of Osiris covers the **Whole Story** of mystical life and is presented in the Funerary Ritual (the death and resurrection ceremony of the third degree) as the soul's own story. There is no more eloquent valediction to the departing soul than that which says: Thou hast gone living to Osiris. The promise is life in Osiris. The great doctrine, the great revelation of all the true Mysteries is that Osiris lives...We also as Mason **look forward to union** of the departed with Osiris..." [87]

The Late Rev. Alexander Hislop related: "It is admitted that the secret system of Freemasonry was originally founded on the Mysteries of the Egyptian Isis, the goddess-mother, or wife of Osiris. But what could have led to the union of a Masonic body with these Mysteries, had they not had particular reference to architecture, and had the god who was worshipped in them not been celebrated for his success in perfecting the arts of fortification and building? Now, if such were the case, considering the relation in which, as we have already seen, Egypt stood to Babylon, who would naturally be looked up to there as the great patron of the Masonic art?" [88]

These Masonic authors realize that the ceremonies are only based on **Myths** or **Fables**. Collier's Encyclopedia states: "Masonry fosters an elaborate **Mythology**..." [89]

But since they have turned from the truth, there is only the **False** left. W.L. Wilmshurst, a Mason, points out: "It **Matters Nothing** whether the prototype be one whose historical actuality and identity can be demonstrated, or whether he can be regarded **Only** as **Legendary** or **Mythical**...In Egypt the prototype was Osiris, who was slain by his malignant brother Typhon, but whose mangled limbs were collected in a coffer from which he emerged reintegrated and **Divinized**. In Greece the prototype was Bacchus, who was torn to pieces by the Titans. Baldur in Scandinavia and Mithra in Graeco-Roman Europe were similar prototypes. In Masonry the prototype is Hiram Abiff..." [90]

Many Masons believe that they are acting out the death and resurrection ritual of Christ. Even if this were the case, which it is not, this ritual would be blasphemous for a Christian, but these Masons are actually acting out the Myth of Osiris and Isis, two Pagan deities of Egypt. Isis was considered to be "supreme in **Magical** power..." [91] and "she was the goddess of...**Magic**." Osiris committed incest by marrying his sister, Isis, so those portraying him are not very righteous characters are they? Also, several symbols in the Lodge that Masons should readily recognize are the sun, the point within a circle, the Tau Cross, and the All-Seeing Eye, all symbols representing Osiris! [92]



Not only do Masons rely on Fables, but they also Take the Place of Christ. In the 19th degree of the Scottish Rite, called "Grand Pontiff," Masons attend a pageant in which part of the book of Revelation is enacted. Waite recounts this drama: "Amidst darkness and isolation thereafter the officers of the chapter proclaim the dominion of the beast, the opening of the seven vials of **Revelation** and the fall of Babylon...The Candidate is brought into light and is shown the four-square city coming down out of Heaven...while He who sits upon the throne, **through** He is **called** the Lord God Almighty and Redeemer, **is not** the Christ of St.

John...The Candidate is anointed with oil, is made and proclaimed a priest forever according to the Order of Melchizedek...The New Jerusalem is interpreted as Ancient Masonry." [93]

Although Delmar Darrah, a 33rd degree Mason, assures us that "there **never** has been **any conflict** between the church and Freemasonry." [94] We can see several points of Conflict between the pageantry of the degree of Grand Pontiff and the Bible.

First, we notice that the person who sits on the throne is Called "The Lord God Almighty and Redeemer," but he "**Is Not** the Christ of St. John." If he Is Not the Christ of the Bible, then who is he? Read on and you will discover who the god of Masonry Really Is! Second, we see that the Mason is anointed with oil and proclaimed "a priest forever according to the Order of Melchizedek." Hebrews 5:5 and 9 clearly states that "Christ glorified Not Himself to be made an high priest" but was "called Of God an high priest after the order of Melchizedek." But Masons glorify Themselves and take on themselves the honor of the priest hood that was given to Christ Alone. Third, notice that Masons interpret the "New Jerusalem" as "Ancient Masonry!"

The 25th degree of the Scottish Rite is called "Knight of the Brazen Serpent." Again Waite describes this degree and reveals to us that the twelve signs of the Zodiac are illustrated and a Tau Cross, encompassed by a **Serpent** is in the East. The Master retires to call upon God and then..."returns bearing a Symbol of Salvation, being a **Brazen Serpent** entwined about the Tau Cross...It is given thereafter to the Candidate, as a symbol of faith, repentance and mercy." [95]

Again we can see conflict between the degrees of Masonry and the Bible. The Bible warns against astrology, yet the Lodge is set up in such a way as to correspond with the twelve signs of the Zodiac, which is astrology. We also notice that the symbol of salvation is the "**Brazen Serpent!**"

Once again Christ is set aside for Another symbol of salvation. The Bible specifies that the **Serpent** represents **Satan**, but Masonry uses the **Serpent** as a **Symbol of Salvation!** In conjunction with the Serpent, let's look at the Masonic apron. Wilmshurst writes: "Brethren, I charge you to regard your Apron as one of the Most Precious and speaking symbols our Order has to give you." [96] This statement is quite intriguing. When Adam and Eve sinned, they sewed together an apron of fig leaves. We find however, God **Was Not Pleased** with the aprons, and He made the **Coats** of skin to clothe them; [97] but Waite indicates "in Craft Masonry and its connection the **Apron** is the **Only Proper and Possible Clothing.**" [98]

In the first degree of Masonry the candidate is given an unadorned white apron which indicates purity of soul. [99]

In the second degree blue Rosettes are added to the apron to indicate that progress has been made in regeneration. In the third degree Wilmshurst explains that: "...still further progress is emblemized by the increased blue adornments of the Apron, as also by its silver tassels and the **Silver Serpent** is the **Emblem of Divine Wisdom** knitting the soul's new- made vesture together." [100] The newly initiated Mason is instructed that his white apron is the "**Most Precious**" symbol of Masonry and that it represents purity. We must remember, however, that this apron is a **Symbol**. What then, is the Real Meaning behind this object?

To find out we must return to Mythology. Pike notes that the god Jupiter Ammon's picture was painted with the sign of the Ram or Lamb. [101] He mentions that Jupiter Ammon is "the same as Osiris, Adoni, Adonis, Atys, and the other Sun Gods..." Hutchinson also notes that Jupiter Ammon is "painted with horns." [102] And that he is the "same as Ba'al or Moloch...(and) Adonis, whom some ancient authors call Osiris." [103] His ceremonies "consisted in clothing the Initiate with the skin of a white lamb. And in this we see the Origin

of the Apron of white sheep-skin used in Masonry." [104] So, the Apron was used in connection with the ceremonies of Osiris and this apron is the "only proper" clothing, according to Waite.

Also notice that in the third degree a Serpent is added to the Apron and that it is an Emblem of Divine Wisdom! The Entered Apprentice's Handbook points out that: "...the Serpent is regarded as 'The Shining One' -- the Holy wisdom itself. Thus we see that the Serpent on our apron denotes that we are encircled by the Holy Wisdom...The snake is peculiarly associated with (the Hindu god) Shiva, the Destroyer, whose close symbolic association with the third (Masonic) degree is obvious...He is depicted making the (sign) of a Master Mason." [105]

Another god, Shiva, is now introduced into the Pantheon of Masonry. Shiva (or Siva) has numerous wives and, "...wanders naked about the countryside on his white bull Nandi, overindulging in drugs, and encouraging starvation and self-mutilation. The innermost sanctuaries of Shiva temples always feature a lingam, the stylized erect phallus which symbolizes his rampant sexuality." [106]



The Serpent is quite prevalent and important in Masonry. When Jim Shaw, a former Mason who has left Masonry, went to the Temple to receive his 33rd degree, he reported: "...the thing that is most noticeable is the way the walls are decorated with **Serpents**. There are all kinds, some very long and large. Many of the Scottish Rite degrees include the representation of **Serpents** and I recognized them among those decorating the walls." [107] Albert Pike devotes page after page of his book to the prevalence and worship of Serpents. He discloses that, "The Phoenicians called the serpent agathodemon (the good spirit)..." [108]; "In reality, the hawk-headed **Serpent**, genius of **Light**, or Good genius, was the symbol of the **Sun**."

The horned **Serpent** was the hieroglyphic for a God." Two other names for Osiris are Bel and Hu. Pike also relates to us that, "The Greeks call Bel 'Beliar,' and Hesychius interprets that word to mean a **Dragon** or great **Serpent**." [109] and "The British God Hu was called 'The **Dragon** was cast out, that old **Serpent**, called the **Devil**, and **Satan**, which **Deceiveth** the whole world..." [110]

Other connections to Satan can be found. Pike, writing about the pagan god Thor, reveals that "Thor was the **Sun**, the Egyptian **Osiris** and Kneph, the Phoenician Bel or **Ba'al**." [111] Bel (or Ba'al) was believed to be the "lord of the air" [112] as well as sun-god [113] Remember also that the god **Ba'al** is a synonym for the **Devil**. [114] Ba'al; "had the body of a spider and three heads, those of a man, a toad and a cat." This god, under the name of Thor, is called; "the Prince of the Power of the Air." [115]

Ba'al worship is condemned by the Bible, [116] and in Ephesians we find that Satan is called the "prince of the power of the air." Not only does Satan have the same title as is given to the god Thor, but we should notice that the word "Thor" means "thunder" [117] Thor "was the god of lightning and thunder in Norse mythology." This is a significant statement, for satanists use the lightning bolt as a symbol of Satan. Satanic rock groups also use the symbol, called a "Satanic S," which resembles a lightning bolt and is probably taken from the reference in Luke 10:18 where Jesus says: "I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven." [118]

One of these Satanic rock groups called KISS (the name stands for Knights in Satan's Service) [119] has a song on one of their albums entitled "God of Thunder." This song claims:

I was raised by the demons, A modern day man of steel, Trained to reign as the one, I gather darkness to please me, God of Thunder and Rock and Roll, I command you to kneel, The sound you're under, Before the god of thunder, Will slowly rob you of your virgin soul. The god of rock and roll, [\[120\]](#) I'm the Lord of the Wasteland.

This god is obviously Satan. Is it any wonder that the Bible further Informs us that this "prince of the power of the air" is "the spirit that now worketh in the Children of Disobedience...?" [\[121\]](#)

Since the gods of Masonry (Thor, Ba'al, Shiva, Pan, Osiris, etc.) actually represent Satan in different camouflages, and since the Serpent is widespread in Masonry, and the Bible clearly states that the Serpent is Satan, we see that the Masons are in actuality worshipping Satan (Lucifer). Of course, Masonic writers themselves plainly confess to us who they worship! Who is it? None other than Satan (Lucifer)! Hutchinson gives the following comment about the fall of man: "But alas, he (Adam) fell! By disobedience he forfeited all his glory and felicity; and, wonderful to recount in the midst of this exalted state, Satan prevailed." [\[122\]](#) The footnote on this sentence gives this explanation: "Thus originated the introduction of a serpent among the symbols of Freemasonry...Serpent-worship derives its origin from the same source." [\[123\]](#)

Another foot note elsewhere in this book is a quote from Key to the New Testament, which states in part: "The corruptions flowing from the Egyptian philosophy, when adapted to Christianity, were these: they held that the god of the Jews was the Demiurgus...the serpent who deceived Eve ought to be honored for endeavoring to rescue men from their slavery to the Demiugus." [\[124\]](#)

**The Mason's God Is Lucifer: Pike brags:** "Lucifer, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the spirit of darkness! **Lucifer, The Son of The Morning!** [Here Pike is denying Christ as the Light of the world and giving that designation to Lucifer, the Devil] Is it he who bears the light...? **Doubt it Not!**" [\[125\]](#)

Masonic testimony is clear that the serpent or Satan (Lucifer) should be worshipped. In fact, the "Lost Word" of Masonry has to do with Satan. Masons have been in search of a so-called "Lost Word" which is supposed to be the Real name of God, but has been lost. In the third degree the Mason is given a substitute word and told to look "to that bright and Morning Star..." [\[126\]](#)

Waite suggests that the Word revealed in the third degree "was of similar value to our old friend **Abacadabra.**" [\[127\]](#) He mentions elsewhere that: "...since the sphere of Ritual is also a sphere of sorcery, on proceeding to initiation he is given the symbol **Abacadabra**...and is told it is the **True Word.**" [\[128\]](#)

Most people know that the word "abracadabra" has to do with **Magic**, but did you know that this word comes from **Abraxas?** [\[129\]](#) Abraxas, by the way, is a demon! Masons are actually taught that this demon is the **True Word**. However, this word is only a substitute. Then, in the 13th degree (Royal Arch) he is given the name of the "Lost Word" of Masonry. Let's see, first of all, who is the "Bright and Morning Star" and then let's look at the "Lost Word" and who is represented thereby.

Revelation 22:16 explains: "**I, Jesus**...am the root and offspring of David, and **The Bright and Morning Star.**" Now, do the Masons worship Jesus as the "bright and Morning Star?" There are several reasons why this answer is "**NO!**" One reason is that everything in the lodge is symbolical of something else, so if the "Bright and Morning Star" is Christ in reality, it is only a symbol to the Mason. In addition, Wilmshurst admits that "Hebrew Biblical names represent not persons, but personifications of spiritual principles..." [\[130\]](#)



There is a greater reason, however, that we know that the "bright and morning star" is not Christ, and that is from Masonic testimony. Waite, describing one picture in his book, analyzes it as: "There is a globe in her right hand on which is balanced a Genius, holding a torch, and said to typify the **Morning Star or Lucifer**... From a Masonic point of view, the symbol in its plenary sense is the coming forth of conquering Light." [131]

Masonic testimony points out that the morning star is "Lucifer" and that this symbol represents the "coming forth of conquering light." So, when Masons speak of the light of Masonry, they are actually referring to Lucifer bringing forth the light. Lucifer, as you may already know, means "Light Bearer" or "Light Bringer." The Bible also informs us Satan (Lucifer) comes as "an angel of light." [132]

As mentioned earlier, another name for Osiris is Mithras. According to The World Book Encyclopedia, Mithras "was an angel of light who fought on the side of the god Ahura-Mazda...The Zoroastrian scriptures called Mithras 'the Heavenly Light.'" [133]

He was also identified with the Sun. The mention of Ahura-Mazda is interesting for it is this god that the lecture of the 32nd degree of Masonry deals with. In this lecture Ahura-Mazda is called the "spirit of light." [134]

The Masons are then instructed to: "Look to the East, my brothers...and behold the seven-pointed star, the great symbol of this degree, with the seven colors of the rainbow. The seven colors and seven points represent the seven potencies of Ahura. Observe now the great Delta of Pythagoras consisting of 36 light arranged in eight rows to form an equilateral triangle. The light of the apex of the Delta represents Ahura-Mazda, **Source of all Light.**" [135]

The lecture continues and the Masons are told that the "trilateral name for god is composed of." [136] three Hindu gods: Brahma, Vishnu, and Siva. Siva (or Shiva), by the way, is a synonym for Satan! In fact, Anton LaVey, founder of the Church of Satan, lists Shiva, Lucifer and Pan (among others) in his Satanic Bible as **Synonyms for Satan!** [137]

**Y Lucifer, then, is the god honored and revered by masons as The True God!** J. Edward Decker, Jr., a former Mason, gives us a quote from Albert Pike, a 33rd degree Mason. On July 14, 1889, Pike gave instructions to the 23 Supreme Councils of the World: "That which we must say to the crowd is, We worship a God, but it is the god that one adores without superstition. To you Sovereign Grand Inspectors General (the name of the 33rd degree, the highest degree known to the world in Scottish Rite Masonry), we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees. **The Masonic Religion** should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the **Luciferian Doctrine...Yes, Lucifer is God...the pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer...Lucifer, God of Light and God of Good...**" [138] With this admission, is it any wonder that Pike is called the "Pontiff of Luciferian Freemasonry?" [139]

In addition, he is adored by Masonic authors such as Waite, who brags: "I believe...his name will be...of **Precious Memory** in all American Masonry." [140]

In fact, *Morals and Dogma*, a book written by Pike, is the handbook for Masons. When Jim Shaw earned his 32nd degree, he, as well as the others present, were given, "...a copy of Albert Pike's book...We were told that it was The source book for Freemasonry and its meaning. We were also told that it must never leave our possession, and that arrangements must be made so that upon our deaths it would be returned to the Scottish Rite." [141]

Also, C. Fred Kleinknecht, a 33rd degree Mason related: "...told all Masons that last January that one particular book was to be their daily guide for living, their 'Bible.'" That

book, said Kleinknecht, is Albert Pike's *Morals and Dogma*. [142] The majority of Masons in the first few degrees are not aware of the god of masonry, yet Hutchinson boasts that, "the first state of a Mason is representative of the first stage of worship of the **True God**." [143]

He highly insinuates that those outside of the Masonic ranks are not worshipping The True God! The Masons have been taught that this true god is called the "Grand Architect of the Universe" and that anyone who believes in "a" Supreme Being may join Masonry. They have been advised that there is no conflict between Christianity and Masonry. To hide the fact of who their god is, those entering Masonry must enact strange rituals, is asked who he believes in and must answer "In God" and only after the candidate has completed the 13th degree is he told the name of the "Lost Word."

Why must this word be kept secret for so long? The answer is that if the word and its meaning were revealed to the candidate in the beginning, he most likely would have never joined up! What is the "Lost Word?" Waite indicated that the "Lost Word" has to do with Wisdom, and that "Wisdom in this case is a synonym of the Word..." [144]

Before I give you the "Lost Word" let me remind you that Wilmshurst claims that "the **Serpent** is the emblem of **Divine Wisdom**," [145] and the Lost Word is a synonym for Wisdom, so this Word has to do with the Serpent! Well, the secret Word is "Jao-Bul-On."

You may wonder, "What does **that** mean?" "Jao" is the Chaldean name for God. "Bul" is a Syriac word which means "Ba'al," who was a Canaanite fertility god associated with licentious rites and magic. [146] Ba'al is actually another name for the Devil! "On" is the Egyptian word signifying "Osiris," the god of the underworld. So, here again, we can see Satan is deified and honored by the Masons.

We are told further (in the ritual of the 13th degree) that this "triune essence of the Deity," [147] represents "His creative preservative, and de-creative powers." This sentence gives a very vivid description of the Hindu gods. In the pagan religion of Hinduism, we also see a "trinity" of three gods, Brahma, the creator, Vishnu, the preserver, and Shiva, the destroyer. Waite explains: "Siva (or Shiva) is the Babylonian Bel, identical with the sun-god I A O..." [148] The World Book Encyclopedia states that Bel is "another name for the god Ba'al," [149] and Ba'al is another name for Satan, so Satan is being worshipped through the Masonic ritual, for Shiva, the god with "de-creative powers," is just another name for Satan!

One more name for Satan is Pan. "He was half man and half goat..." [150] and he is "usually shown with goat feet, curly hair, short horns, and a beard." An occult catalog from International Imports mentions: [151] "In Greek mythology Pan was the god of nature...He is also equated with Satan and life's baser aspects." Once again we can see that Masonry honors Satan, for Hutchinson confesses: "The knowledge of the god of nature forms the first estate of our profession..." [152] He also points out that the god of nature was adored under the names of Osiris and Isis (the wife/sister of Osiris). [153]

**Yes, Lucifer (Satan) Is The God of Masonry** and the so-called "God of Light." Wilmshurst tries to convince us that: "Christian and Masonic doctrine are identical in intention though different in method. The one says 'Via Crucis;' the other 'Via Lucis;' yet the two ways are but one way." [154] "Via Crucis" means "by way of the Cross" and "Via Lucis" means "by way of light." These two ways cannot be identical. One way follows the way of the Cross of Christ, which leads to reconciliation; the other follows the way of the light of Lucifer, which leads to death. Isn't it plan to see which path the Masons are on?

**Y 33° Mason Ties Bush's New World Order To All-Seeing Eye:** James G. Martin, a 33° Mason who as Governor of North Carolina and a leading Republican Party big-wig, has warmly praised President's Bush's plans for a "New World Order." Writing in Raleigh's daily



newspaper, The News and Observer (March 24, 1991), Martin stated: "President George Bush...has revitalized an old but timely idea; the realization of a New World Order."

Martin noted that this was the same visionary idea as depicted on our U.S. one-dollar bill, the all-seeing eye above the pyramid with the Latin inscription below of *Novus Ordo Seclorum*. This, Martin explained, is interpreted as either "A New World Order of the Age," a "New Secular (or worldly) Order" or simply a "New World Order." Unfortunately, in his article Governor Martin failed to tell readers these significant facts: That the pyramid and its all-seeing eye was first printed on the U.S. dollar bill in the 1930s at the insistence of the Jewish President Franklin D. Roosevelt, a Mason, and his vice-president, Henry Wallace. Wallace, a fellow Mason as well as an ardent communist-Illuminist, later ran for president as a Socialist. [\[155\]](#)

**Former President Bush Knows What Novus Ordo Seclorum Means:** President Bush, on July 2, 1989 stated: "That desire for freedom from tyranny inspired the world and still does. Look on the back of any dollar bill and you'll see it. The Great Seal of the United States bears the motto, 'Novus Ordo Seclorum,' meaning a 'New Order of the Ages.'" [\[156\]](#)

Former President Bush spoke before the United Nations on October 1, 1990, where he confirmed his support of World Government by the year 2000 A.D. "We (members of the U.N.) must join together in a **New Compact**, all of us, to bring the United Nations into the 21st century...The calendar offers up a convenient milestone, a signpost by which to measure our progress as a community of nations. The year 2000 marks a turning point, beginning the turn of the millennium... The United Nations can help bring about a **New Day**...to press forward **To Cap an Historic Movement** towards 'A New World Order.'" [\[157\]](#)

This left-hand side of the dollar bill also contains a pyramid with the all-seeing eye above it. You will also notice that the capstone (or cornerstone) has been removed and that the all-seeing (Illuminati) eye has replaced it. Sharon Boyd, proclaims: "Ancient Freemasonry employed the triangle, usually in connection with the all-seeing eye. Throughout the entire system of Masonry, no symbol is more important in its significance; it is the Masonic symbol of the 'Grand Architect of the Universe.' The entire symbol of the Eye of Providence (the all-seeing eye) in the Radiant Triangle forms a cornerstone of the unfinished pyramid." [\[158\]](#)

The Bible specifies that Jesus is the Chief Cornerstone, but He was rejected.[\[159\]](#) This is quite evident by looking at the picture; the cornerstone has been removed or rejected and has been replaced by the all-seeing eye; a symbol of Illuminism and Satan! Not only do these symbols actually represent the Masonic god, Lucifer, but there is also another meaning behind them.

These symbols, as well as others, have sexual connotations! For example, let's look at the point within a circle. When a person enters Masonry, he is told that the point within a circle represents: "...the individual Mason (the point), continued and restricted by the boundary line of his duty (the circle). Its **Real Meaning**, however, is that of phallus, positioned within the female generative principle (sex organ) in sexual union, the climactic act of sun-worship." [\[160\]](#)

Albert Mackey, a Masonic[\[161\]](#) authority, writes: "The point within a circle is an interesting and important symbol in Freemasonry...The symbol is really a beautiful...allusion to the old sun-worship, and introduces us for the first time to that modification of it, known among the ancients as the worship of the phallus." [\[162\]](#)

Pike proclaims that Osiris and Isis (who was both his sister and his wife): "...were commonly symbolized by the generative parts of man and woman...the Phallus and

Cteis...The Indian Lingam was the union of both, as were the boat and mast, and the point within a circle..." [163]

He also reminds us that the "Sun is still symbolized by the point within a circle..." [164] and that it is one of the "three Great Lights of the Lodge." What are the "three Great Lights of the Lodge?" These lights are represented as the "Bible, square and compass." [165] But we know this to be a lie because in whatever country the Masonic Lodge is, the book used is the one of the religion of the members of the Lodge. In Israel, it is the Talmud, in Arabia, it is the Book of Mohammed; in China, it is the writings of Buddha, and etc.

**Former President Bush's Unchanging Allegiance To The Brotherhood:** As President, George Bush surrounded himself with fellow brothers of the Skull and Bones and interlinking, related groups, such as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, Bilderbergers and etc. On the very day he kicked off his presidency, Bush signaled his unchanging allegiance to the Brotherhood.

At his inauguration ceremony, his Oath of Office was sworn as George Bush's hand rested on the Masonic Bible furnished him by his brothers at St. John's Masonic Lodge, 71 West 23rd Street, New York City. It was the same bible, printed in London in 1767, that was used at the inauguration of Warren G. Harding, Dwight D. Eisenhower, and Jimmy Carter. These three presidents were all Masons, as was George Bush. [166]

**A visitor From The Past:** by Thelen Paulk "I had a dream the other night, I didn't understand. A figure walking through the mist, with flintlock in his hand. His clothes were torn and dirty, as he stood there by my bed. He took off his three-cornered hat, and speaking low, he said: 'We fought a revolution, to secure our liberty. We wrote the Constitution, as a shield from tyranny. For future generations, this legacy we gave. In this, the land of the free and the home of the brave.'

The freedom we secured for you, we hoped you'd always keep. But tyrants labored, endlessly while your parents were asleep. Your freedom gone, your courage lost, you're no more than a slave. In this, the land of the free and home of the brave.

You buy permits to travel, and permits to own a gun. Permits to start a business, or to build a place for one. On land that you believe you own, you pay a yearly rent. Although you have no vice in choosing, how the money's spent.

Your children must attend a school that doesn't educate. Your Christian values can't be taught, according to the state. You read about the current news, in a regulated press. You pay a tax you do not owe, to please the I.R.S. Your money is no longer made of Silver or of God. You trade your wealth for paper, so your life can be controlled. You pay for crimes that make our Nation, turn from God in shame. You've taken Satan's number, as you've traded in your name.

You've given government control, to those who do you harm. So they can padlock churches, and steal the family farm. And keep our country keep in debt, put men of God in jail. Harass your fellow countrymen, while corrupted courts prevail.

Your public servants don't uphold the solemn oath they've sworn. Your daughter visit doctors, so their children won't be born. Your leaders ship artillery, and guns to foreign shores. And send your sons to slaughter, fighting other people's wars.

Can you regain the freedom for which we fought and died? or don't you have the courage, or the faith to stand with pride? Are there no more values for which you'll fight to save? Or do you wish your children, to live in fear and be a slave?

People of the Republic, arise and take a stand! Defend the Constitution, the Supreme Law of the Land! Preserve your Great Republic, and God-Given Right! And pray to God, to keep the torch of Freedom burning bright! As I awoke he vanished, in the mist from whence he came. His words were true, we are not Free, we have ourselves to blame. For even now as tyrants, trample each God-Given Right. We only watch and tremble, too afraid to stand and fight. If he stood by your bedside, in a dram, while you're asleep, And wonders what remains of our Rights he fought to keep. What would be your answer, if he called out fromt he grave: **'Is this still the Land of the Free and Home of the Brave???'**"

## Chapter Three

### **The Khazars of Russia Become Jews**

Beginning nearly over a thousand years ago, the Khazars accepted Judaism as their state religion and with many Sephardin Jews who had emigrated there upon learning about the conversion of the Khazars, began migrating steadily into Russia and Poland, where the Christian populace, like Americans today, little understood them, even welcomed them. But by the 18th century, Russia was host to the most populous Jewish community in the world. Very soon after the invasion of Russia began, a movement arose inside the church to repudiate its ideals.

Also, from time to time, there arose organized political subversion. Simon Dubnow, the foremost Jewish historian on Russia, in the three-volume "History of the Jews in Russia and Poland," states frankly that in the fifteenth century: "...there arose in Moscow, as the result of a secret propaganda of Judaism, a religious movement known under the name of 'The Judaizing Heresy'...(which) abrogated the Church rites and went to the point of denying the divinity of Christ...(Its founder) got in touch with several representatives of the Orthodox clergy and succeeded in converting them to Judaism...some of the new converts even submitting to the rite of circumcision."

Other early efforts to subvert the Russians, noted by Dubnow, included one (in 1817) which he described as a Judaizing sect called the Sabbatarians. It made many proselytes, "Christians embracing a doctrine closely akin to Judaism" and "confessing the law of Moses." Congress, the President, governors, and local police should take note that the Czars succeeded in wiping out the last vestige of these subversive movements by (1) revealing to the populace the Jewish origin and nature of the movement; (2) prohibiting further propaganda and organizational activities, and (3) moving all Jews out of the affected regions.

Such methods were the only methods in the thousand-year struggle between the Jews and the Russians which ever succeeded toward establishing peace and mutual respect. Appeasement eventually enabled the Jewish organizers to bring about the destruction of the Czars and Millions of Christian Russians. Americans should take warning! Never in Russian history did the Christians, win a battle against Jewish-organized subversion except by first identifying the subversion as of Jewish origin and objectives. In shutting our eyes to the Jewish management of subversive forces inside our borders we virtually assure the ultimate triumph of a secret-police dictatorship. Communists realize this and their most concentrated effort is to defame opponents as "Anti-Semitic."

**Marxism in the Ghettos:** Revolutionary political activities in the ghettos began to be organized in the early part of last century. So "promising" was the ghetto force that Heinrich Heine, the Jewish-German poet, leader of the Communist youth and collaborator of Karl Marx, foretold with breath taking, if sadistic, accuracy in the 1840s the future destruction of Russia by Communism: "Communism, though little discussed now and loitering in hidden garrets on miserable straw pellets, in the dark hero destined for a great, if temporary, role in the modern tragedy...It would be war, the ghestliest war of destruction...The second act is the European and the World Revolution, the great duel between the destitute and the aristocracy of wealth; and in that there will be no mention of either nationality or religion; there will be only one fatherland, the globe, and only one faith, that in happiness on earth...How could the drama end? I do not know; but I think that eventually the great sea serpent (Britain) will have

its head crushed and the skin of the Northern bear (Russia) will be pulled over its ears. There may be only one flock and one shepherd; one free shepherd with an iron staff, and a shorn-alike bleating-alike human herd!...The Gods are veiling their faces in pity on the children of man, their long-time charges, and perhaps over their own fate. The future smells of Russian leather, blood, godlessness and many whippings. I should advise our grandchildren to be born with very thick skins on their backs."

In this statement and subsequent developments we recognize the essential nature and objectives of Communism: It is to destroy the nations (which are White Israelite nations); to destroy religions and national and racial identities and to scorn national and race consciousness so that "there will be no mention" of such things. The poor, as in political labor unions, are turned against the productive leadership (but rarely against the wealthy Jews), as a means of making us destroy ourselves. The whole world must become a formless human flock, utterly disunited. Why? Because destroying national boundaries and mixing the races would destroy the White Race, the one force which Jewish leaders have tried throughout known history to dominate. Negroid races are docile, easily managed. Race mixtures offer opportunity for dissension, then dictatorship. Jews have long known the secret of race; for thousands of years they have regimented the dark peoples against Whites, as for example in the 700-year struggle in Spain, in which Jewish propagandists and organizers and Jewish financiers, turned wave after wave of Moors from Africa into the Iberian peninsula and led and incited them against Christianity and the fair Spanish darkening all but the proud "blue bloods." It was the influx of hordes of dark un-energetic peoples into Rome which bred out the enterprising Whites, the Romans, leaving behind masses of indolent, if contented, dark people who did not relish the burden of keeping up production of goods, maintaining water and sanitary systems and systems of law and justice; and the Roman civilization fell. [\[167\]](#)

Waves of Nordic elements which poured into Italy in later centuries have produced many successful individuals (as for example A.P. Giannini, who rose in America from a fruit peddler to the worlds greatest banker in defiance of the Jewish banking cult, which went so far as to use the New Deal Department of Justice in the effort to eliminate his competition). Spain, too, retains a fighting Nordic heart. But the strong and proud individuals of these two countries today face a grave problem in trying to raise the masses about them to a competitive position in the dynamic Western World.

Concerning the Jews and ancient Rome we have the following quotations: "To the Jews, Rome constituted the quintessence of all that was odious and should be swept away from off the face of the earth. They hated Rome and her device, arma et leges, with an inhuman hatred. True, Rome had leges, laws, like the Jews. But in their very resemblance lay their difference; for the Roman laws were merely the practical application of the arma, the arms...but without the arms, the leges were empty formulae." [\[168\]](#); "We come now to the libel involving the gold, the Jewish gold. This is obviously why the present case is being tried close to the Aurelian Steps. It is because of this particular charge that you have sought out this location, Laelius (the prosecutor), and that mob (referring to the noisy crowd of Jews whom Laelius had assembled to create a commotion at the trial). You know how large a group they (the Jews) are, and how influential they are in politics. I will lower my voice and speak just loudly enough for the jury to hear me; for there are plenty of individuals to stir up those Jews against me and against every good Roman, and I don't intend to make it any easier for them to do this.

Since gold was regularly exported each year in the name of the Jews from Italy and all our provinces to Jerusalem, Flaccus issued an edict forbidding its exportation from Asia. Who is there, gentlemen of the jury, who cannot sincerely commend this action? The exportation of gold had been forbidden by the Seanate on many previous occasions, and most strictly of all during my consulship. Further, that Flaccus was opposed to this barbarous Jewish superstition

was proof of his strong character that he defended the Republici by frequently denying the aggressiveness of the Jewish mobs at political gatherings was an evidence of his high sense of responsibility.[169]

The great consul of Rome, Cicero, had to lower his voice to avoid stirring up the Jews. A Roman aristocrat, Flaccus, was removed from office and dragged back to Rome to face a false charge. Why? Because he had tried to enforce the Roman law banning the Jewish traffic in gold. The outcome of this trial was that Flaccus ban on the shipping of gold was removed. Thus the Jews won their objective, and Flaccus was lucky to escape with his life after he had opposed them.” [170]; “We suddenly learn, not only that there were Jews in Rome in great numbers, but that they had political influence which they exercised to the profit of the popular party against that of Cicero and the Senate. Revolutionaries by doctrine, since all messianism declares that the destruction of all existing order...the Jews have drawn profit from all revolutionary movements in history since the fall of the Roman Empire. At the Renaissance, a time of perpetual uprisings, they lent money to Princes and merchants, and were well-considered; again at the Reformation they took advantage of religious schisms to further their own beliefs. From the Revolution of 1789 came the emancipation of the Jews in France, and their principal advocate was Mirabeau, largely under the influence of Moise Mendelssohn and Dohm; the revolutions of 1830 and 1848 brought further amelioration to them.” [171]

As Rome degenerated Jewish leaders maintained the ethnic and religious solidarity of their own people with increasing fervor and success, subtly creating friction among the score or more of racial elements in Rome at the time. That is the pattern Heinrich Heine evidently had in mind in making the above quoted prediction. He must have been familiar with the operations of ancient Jewish organizers, his ancestors.

Communism, he says, is to serve a temporary role. We see by inspection that its role is to destroy the Christian order and the White Race. After that is accomplished (by violence and by inducing inter-breeding with easily managed colored races) there will remain no organized resistance to the invisible power. We see now that as Communism accomplishes this purpose in Russia, Eastern Europe and the United States (for it is far more advanced here in the matter of subverting nationalism, intimidating the Americans and Judaizing Christianity), that Jewish unity, fervor and political and financial power reach new heights under Zionist propaganda and organizing.

Communism, then, is to destroy the existing White World; Zionism is to build the "new order," the one-world government, police backed, a dictatorship, with Jewish financiers and political leaders steering it, principally through proselytes. Communists openly call for world dictatorship; Zionists speak of it in the more subtle terms of "world government, police backed."

**Appeasement Failed:** Socialism (Communism) arose in the Ghettos of Europe and Russia throughout the last half of the Nineteenth century, and beside it, especially in the last quarter of the century, arose Zionism.

The Czars had tried every conceivable effort to solve the race-religious problem. At times they forced Jewish youths into the army and influenced many of them to attend Russian schools and churches. This seemed only to spread the subversion, for many blindly tolerant gentiles became infected with Marxist propaganda, turning against their own people, the "reactionaries." At other times the Czars restricted Jewish attendance at Russian schools, forced all but selected categories of Jews to remain inside the great expanse of western Russia which was designated as the Pale of Settlement. It is clear that activities destructive to the Russian people and their government increased in proportion to the appeasement and laxity in



enforcing the segregation laws. During the intervals when such laws were rigidly enforced, there was peace and progress in Russia.

Alexander II,[\[172\]](#) the liberal Czar who freed millions of Russian serfs in the 1860s, also sanctioned a new code greatly relaxing restrictions on Jewish activities, permitting, for example, Jewish artisans, mechanics, distillers and their apprentices to reside anywhere they chose in the Empire. Dubnow recorded that so great was the influx of "fictitious artisans" from the Pale of Settlement that "police were swamped with illegal and criminal cases, and finally the Czar relaxed the restrictions still further under the pressure..."

Therefore, we have learned that appeasement only gave the revolutionaries more power to demand more appeasement. Under the new freedom Jews infiltrated police forces, courts, newspapers; they influenced the Czar's advisers; they financed and dominated the railroads and virtually monopolized the liquor industry. "In the Southern governments the Jews began soon afterwards to participate in the rural assemblies, and were occasionally appointed to rural offices. Nor did the liberally conceived judicial regulations of 1864 contain any important discrimination against Jews. Within a short time Jewish lawyers attained to prominence as members of the Russian Bar..." [\[173\]](#)

After this widespread infiltration, no Czar ever completely suppressed subversion. The first violent outbreak of modern Socialism in Russia followed quickly, coincident with outbreaks elsewhere in Europe. Of this outbreak, Dubnow related: "In Russia itself the Jewish revolutionaries were heart and soul devoted to the cause (of Socialism - Communism). The children of the ghetto displayed considerable heroism and self-sacrifice in the revolutionary upheaval of the seventies. Jews figured in all important political trials and public manifestations."

Alexander II, the liberal who believed he could, by kindness, cure his Jewish subjects of hatred of the Russians and of violent designs against them, was rewarded for his efforts, by being blown up by a bomb in 1881. The bombing had been plotted in the home of one of the four assassins, a Jewess named Hesia Helfman.

Alexander III clamped much tighter controls on Jewish activities and succeeded in suppressing disruptive demonstrations and violence throughout most of his 13 years on the throne. His successor, Nicholas II, the last of the Czars, failed or refused to heed the warnings of friends to eliminate the Jewish infiltrates from government offices, the police force, the public press. Under his reign Jewish finance extended its domination further and further over commerce, and as terrorist groups organized and secretly began arming in the ghettos, Communism rose to new violence in the industrial cities, principally under Jewish organizers and unioneers.

Opposition leaders were harassed and intimidated, maligned as "reactionaries," "bigots" and "anti-Semites." Patriotic appearing infiltrates on the staffs of magazines and newspapers; the Walter Winchells of those times, attacked the character of patriotic leaders, just as they are doing today, and confused the readers. In the first years of this century Jews assassinated a number of public officials. Though the Bolshevik revolution of 1905 failed, no doubt the rising terrorism discouraged and frightened away the leadership needed to win against the revolution.

Just as in America the Socialist-Communist-Liberal-New Deal propaganda enlisted scores of thousands of confused Americans, all wittingly or unwittingly promoting the world revolution, so did the propaganda in Russia enlist hordes of well meaning fools, promoting their own destruction.[\[174\]](#) There, as here, the inspiration and organizing genius was Jewish, as multitudes of their writers have told us. Dubnow told in considerable detail of the rise of



Socialism/Communism under Jewish leadership. "In the second half of the nineties the Jewish socialistic societies...were consolidated in the 'League of the Jewish Workingmen of Lithuania, Poland and Russia,' known under its abbreviated name as Der Bund (The League). The first secret convention of the League took place in Vilna in the month of September, just one month after the first Zionist Congress at Basle. Various party centers were organized in Russia; clandestinely, of course...It is worthy of note that the formation of the Jewish Bund gave a year later the stimulus to the organization of the Russian Social-Democratic Party, which untied the formerly existing Russian labor societies."

Marcus Eli Ravage, a well known Jewish writer, put the case more succinctly in an article in Century Magazine: "You (non-Jews) resent us (Jews), but you cannot clearly say why...Not so many years ago I used to hear that we were money-grubbers and commercial materialists; now the complaint is being whispered around that no art and no profession is safe from Jewish invasion...We shirk our patriotic duty in war time because we are pacifists by nature and tradition, and **we are the Arch-Plotters of Universal Wars and the Chief Beneficiaries of those wars.** We are at once the founders and leading adherents of capitalism and the chief perpetrators of the rebellion against capitalism. Surely, history has nothing like us for versatility!...

You accuse us of stirring up revolution in Moscow. Suppose we admit the charge. What of it?...You make much noise and fury about undue Jewish influence in your theaters and movie palaces. Very good; granted your complaint is well founded. But **what is that compared to our staggering influence in your churches, schools, your laws and your government, and the very thoughts you think every day?**...'The Protocols of the Elders of Zion' which shows that we plotted to bring on the late World War. You believe that book. **All right...we will underwrite every word of it.** It is genuine and authentic. But what is that besides the unquestionable historical conspiracy which we have carried out, which we never have denied because you never had the courage to charge us with it, and of which the full record is extant for anybody to read?

If you really are serious when you talk of Jewish plots, may I not direct your attention to one worth talking about? What use is it wasting words on the alleged control of your public opinion by Jewish financiers, newspaper owners, and movie magnates, when you might as well also justly accuse us of the proved control of your whole civilization...

You have not begun to appreciate the real depth of our guilt. **We are intruders. We are subverters.** We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and have played havoc with them. **We (Jews) have been at the bottom of not merely of the latest war (WWI) but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history.** We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it...Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone.

But we did not leave you alone. We took you in hand and pulled down the beautiful and generous structure you had reared, and changed the whole course of your history. **We conquered you** as no empire of yours ever subjugated Africa or Asia. And we did it solely by the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, with propaganda...Take the three principal revolutions in modern times, the French, the American and Russian. What are they but the triumph of the Jewish idea of social, political and economic justice? And the end is still a long way off. **We Still Dominate You...**

Is it any wonder you resent us? We have put a clog upon your progress. We have imposed upon you an alien book (Scofield Bible) and alien faith (Judeo-Christianity, a false

Christianity) which is at cross-purposes with your native spirit, which keeps you everlastingly ill-at-ease, and which you lack the spirit either to reject or to accept in full...We have merely divided your soul, confused your impulses, paralyzed your desires...So why should you not resent us? If we were in your place we should probably dislike you more cordially than you do us. But we should make no bones about telling you why...You Christians worry and complain about the Jew's influence in your civilization. We are, you say, an international people, a compact minority in your midst, with traditions, interests, aspirations and objectives distinct from your own. And you declare that this state of affairs is a measure of your orderly development; it muddles your destiny. I do not altogether see the danger. Your world has always been ruled by minorities; and it seems to me a matter of indifference what remote origin and professed creed of the governing clique is. **The influence**, on the other hand, **is certainly there**, and **it is vastly greater and more insidious than you appear to realize**...That is what puzzles and amuses and sometimes exasperates us about your game of Jew-baiting. It sounds so portentous. You go about whispering terrifyingly of the hand of the Jew in this and that and the other thing. It makes us quake. **We are conscious of the injury we did when we imposed upon you our alien faith and traditions**. And then you specify and talk vaguely of Jewish financiers and Jewish motion picture promoters, and our terror dissolves in laughter. The Gentiles, we see with relief, **will never know the real blackness of our crimes**...

You call us subversive, agitators, revolution mongers. **It is the truth**, and I cower at your discovery...We undoubtedly had a sizable finger in the Lutheran Rebellion, and **it is simply a fact that we were the prime movers in the Bourgeois Democratic Revolutions of the century before last, both in France and America**. If we were not, we did not know our own interests. The Republican revolutions of the 18th Century freed us of our age-long political and social disabilities. They benefited us...You go on rattling of Jewish conspiracies and cite as instances the Great War and the Russian Revolution! Can you wonder that we Jews have always taken your anti-Semites rather lightly, as long as they did not resort to violence?" [\[175\]](#)

**Jewish Bankers Financed Reds:** A multitude of reports by diplomatic officials, intelligence agencies and private observers, including Edgar Sisson, special envoy of President Woodrow Wilson, [\[176\]](#) told of the Jewish character of the Bolshevik triumph in the "October Revolution," 1917. [\[177\]](#) The Sisson report told how certain Jewish International Bankers, affiliated with the Warburgs and Kuhn, Loeb and Co., helped finance Lenin and Trotsky to power.

The guilty deny all charges, to be sure, but Mr. Jacob Schiff, then head of Kuhn Loeb and Co., in a telegram to friends at a big Communist front demonstration at Carnegie Hall on the night of March 23, 1917, celebrating the triumph of the first Russian revolution [\[178\]](#) acknowledged his complicity. He wired (in part): "Will you say for me to those present at tonight's meeting how deeply I regret my inability to celebrate with the Friends of Russian Freedom the actual reward of what we had hoped and striven for these long years! Jacob H. Schiff." [\[179\]](#)

Cholly Knickerbocker, society columnist, wrote in the New York Journal-American: "Today it is estimated even by Jacob's grandson, John Schiff, a prominent member of New York Society, that the old man sank about \$20,000,000 for the final triumph of Bolshevism in Russia." [\[180\]](#)

The Overman Report to the Senate quoted testimony to the effect that of the 388 members of the Bolshevik central government, with headquarters in St. Petersburg (also called Leningrad) 371 were Jews, one was "a Negro from America who calls himself Professor

Gordon" and only 16 were "real Russians." Trotsky, who organized and directed the Red Army, was a Jewish tailor who had lived in New York for several years, exiled from Russia. Lenin, head or figurehead of the new government, was himself Jewish and was married to a Jewess, therefore his children would be Jewish. The family spoke Yiddish in the home.

The principal Bolshevik leaders, other than these two, were Zinovief, Radek, Parvus and Ashberg, all Jewish; Ashberg an International Banker from Sweden; Parvus, a Bolshevik who grew rich out of first world war contracts in Germany. Sisson described Radek as a clever, clowning, sometimes serious Jew. Zinovief was president, changing his name from Apfelbaum.

**Zionist Group Helped:** One of the major factors in completing the conquest of the Russians was the contribution of the extremist wing of Zionism known as Poale-Zion. [181] The strongest resistance to the new Bolshevik dictatorship was the Ukraine. Poale-Zion destroyed all serious organized resistance there in a very short order. One of the Poale-Zion leaders, a Kiev lawyer named Rappaport, recorded the trickery and cunning by which the Ukraine was subdued and the report was published by the Parisian daily, "L'Intransigeant," No. 14,540, May 27, 1920. It is quoted in full in the historic work, "The World at the Cross Roads," by Boris Brasol.

Of the multitude of weapons used, Poale-Zion found finance the most effective. Rappaport wrote: "...we have established our power over the large industries by means of adroit agitation (labor union organizing, terrorist propaganda against management, etc.). Equally we exercise our control over the bulk of commerce through banking channels...We had but little difficulty in combating the passive resistance of the Christian bourgeoisie as well as the sporadic opposition on the part of the Ukrainian National Cooperatives (Ukraine-Bank, Soiouz-Bank, etc.). This last obstacle was overcome by us by means of the 'Syndicates of the Employees', (revolutionary labor unions), which we subjugated to our influence, remaining invisible to those who do not know and who ought not to know our aims.

After the defeat of the National Cooperatives, Ukrainian nationalism lost its economic basis. It was the banking institutions, directed by our comrades, Nazert, Gloss, Fischer, Krauss and Spindler, that played the leading role. After the appointment of Comrade Margulies as director of the Ukraine-Bank, our success became complete....As representative of the Poale-Zion, I feel it my duty to state to my great satisfaction that our Party and that of The Bund [182] have become directing centers, guiding the maneuvers of the huge flock of Russian sheep."

Note that the Communist conquest of the powerful Ukraine not only was entirely a Jewish conquest, but it was accomplished by a Zionist organization and the Communist Jewish Bund both of which are strongly organized in America today. [183] Furthermore, the rich Jews, the bankers, were as actively involved in the conquest as were the violent revolutionary proletarians. In the first week of its existence the Bolshevik government declared anti-Semitism a crime against the state (a tact admission that the state was controlled by Jews).

Evidently the official interpretation of anti-Semitism was the same as that of the revolutionary groups in America today; any unfavorable criticism of Jewish activities, however destructive to gentiles, was classed as anti-Semitism. The enslavement and liquidation of "the ruling class," the Russians, began under various pretexts, a tragedy now too well known to need repeating here. Czar Nicholas and his wife and children were shot by a firing squad under the direction of "the Jewish monster, Yourowski." [184]

The best blood of the White Russians (Christians) now has, all but, been destroyed while masses of yellow and brown peoples have been planted among the Whites, and vice versa.

Only the Jews enjoy "restrictive covenants." (In the United States and in Russia, even today) When the Red Army and secret police overran the Baltic States, they repeated the process there, killing or deporting to slave labor camps in Siberia the leadership stock, the professional, religious and business leaders. Early in 1949 it was estimated that the top 40 per cent had been systematically destroyed, while masses of Mongoloid Asiatics had been moved in among the remaining Whites. It is a question whether civilization ever again can rise in that region.

**New Race Theory for Non-Jews:** Meanwhile, the Soviets have developed a theory which wholly discounts the value of heredity, placing all emphasis on environment. The official belief, required of all Communists, has gone so far in environmentalism as to insist that environment can determine the quality of the offspring! Modern discoveries, in thousands of experiments since Mendel established the facts, show that characteristics are transmitted from parents to offsprings in a fixed pattern and that environment affects the seed only if and as it affects "natural selection."

This only says what every farmer throughout history has known, that, though you can fatten up a mule and train him and make him highly useful by environment, you can't make anything but a mule out of him. The Communist/Zionist Jews insist that you can make a race horse out of him and make him breed a line of race horses. This environmentalist theory has invaded American colleges and universities so widely in the past 50 years or so, that some millions of college and ex-college students have lost their awareness of the importance of race and family; they are easily made to scorn everything in their family and race tradition which contributed to progress, stability and actual survival.

We see beautiful blonde girls marrying Negroes, while we accept without protest the recent arbitrary change (by an alien dominated Congress) of census rules so as to classify the brown and yellow Mongoloid Jews and the brown Mexican-Indians of our border states, as Whites. And UNESCO, a Jewish invention, indorsed a statement by eight so-called scientist in Paris that "no biological harm comes from mixed marriages...Obviously Americans are not a race...Moslems and Jews are not races." These so-called scientists held that mental and temperamental characteristics are shared equally by all races.

However, we should not be surprised at our White Women marrying and living with blacks, because God said He would give them to the blacks because of our sins: "Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof, The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; **I will even give them into the hand of their enemies**, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, **and to the beasts of the earth.**" [\[185\]](#)

This was nothing more nor less than Communist/Zionist propaganda to anesthetize the Americans against the growing intrusion of unambitious dark peoples, as both Communist and Zionist agents demand unrestricted immigration and also inspire the influx of Negroes into White centers. [\[186\]](#) Like all major Communist policies, the environmentalist theory is a Jewish invention, one of the deadliest weapons ever aimed at the non-race conscious, and easily tricked Whites.

Close observation of the Jewish newspapers for several years has led us to the conclusion that the theory has not been accepted by the Jewish people, who, influenced by rabbis and Zionists, still idealize the pure Jewish ethnic strain. But that is beginning to break down also, and the Jewish leader were having to make adjustments. We are sure the theory was not intended for Jews. In a document "The Jewish People Face the Post-War," prepared in November, 1945, by the Morning Freiheit Association, the official Jewish wing of the Communist Party in America, the Party line was laid down for Jews on page 15, as regards intermarrying with other racial elements: "The American Jewish youth...will not want to become lost to their people, the Jewish people. They will not want to become divorced from the American Jewish masses."

And the American Jews are to continue to adhere to world Jewry, through the same Communism which requires all other racial elements to forget their identity. But it is not working today, in 1996, and appears that it will not work in the future, because the young Jews have been indoctrinated in the public schools system with the same poison that the White Race has been.

Yet the document says the Jews are to remain aloof: "...the Soviet Jews orient themselves very definitely on the struggle for the survival of the Jewish people and have proposed common efforts of the Jewish masses of all countries for the culture and well-being of the Jewish people."

This is, of course, the Kremlin talking to the Jews. It says that the Kremlin has a very special interest in preserving the unity of the Jewish people. The document goes on to say, in fact, that the Jewish people are to play the major role in the world revolution: "Such an orientation for Marxists is possible in the present epoch because it became objectively possible; following the victory of the Socialist (Communist) revolution in Russia, to fight for the survival of the Jewish people along democratic and later, anti-fascist lines and to base the struggle upon the strength of progressive classes and groups in general and among the Jewish people in particular."

Communists, as you doubtless know, use the expression "democratic" and "anti-fascist" as synonymous with "Communist;" likewise Jewish Communists, keeping alive the persecution hokum, use the expression "Jewish survival" to mean continued Jewish success.

What the above paragraph says, then, is that after the Communist Revolution in Russia it became possible for Marxists all over the world to work together for victory through Communism, and that "the Jewish people in particular" are to play the leading role. Thus the secretive inner Communist program for Jews is Zionism; being a purely Jewish aggression.

**Eye-Witness Reports:** While the propagandists have shown the goym only the economic program of the world revolution, they have constantly approached their own people from the racial angle, in Russia as elsewhere. How have they been able to accomplish this double talk? Not by talking of race, for that would be a dead give-away of their deadliest secret. But by talking eternally of "anti-Semitism." **The Jews brand all opposition as anti-Semitic.**

That word fans a Jew's race consciousness to white heat, while actually tending to shame and discourage race consciousness among our White people, our vaunted tolerance having blinded us. If our ministers, newspapers, and officials constantly identified Communist frontiers, such as David Lilienthal and Felix Frankfurter, to name a couple of famous ones, as "anti-gentile" our people, too, would soon be alert to the racial character of the revolution. Communism promises Jews it will destroy anti-Semitism. What it does, in fact, is destroy non-Jewish White Christian Patriots (opponents of the Jewish power scheme), but it thereby fans anti-Semitism to unprecedented intensity. It worked that way in Russia from the very

outset. An article in "Asia Magazine," by an escapee from the drafted Red Army illustrates the point: "In the Commissariat of the Borovinsk District, where I was required to attend on April 22 to be sent to the front, I went into a room where there were five officers, and two clerks who were not officers. One of the officers wanted to comfort me and said in a loud voice, 'It's a pity you are being sent to Kozlov and not to the Eastern Front; there you might have gone over to Kolchak (commander of the anti-Communist armies). Those in the room began advising him to not speak so loud. The other rooms of the Commissariat were occupied by Jews, and in their presence no one dared speak openly...One officer... with whom I spoke frankly expressed his conviction that officers serving in the Red Army and on the staff tried to follow the interests of the Whites, without being noticed. [187]...

When the Bolsheviki point out to the peasants that now the power belongs to them, they (the peasants) can govern themselves...(the peasants say) 'as a matter of fact it is the Jews who are in power'...In all the Bolshevik institutions the heads are Jews. The Assistant Commissar for Elementary Education, Gruenberg, can hardly speak Russian. The Jews are successful in everything and obtain their ends. They know how to command and get complete submission. They are proud and contemptuous to everyone, which strongly excites the people against them. Anti-Semitism in a strong degree has spread in all grades of the people. The people...look on Bolshevism as a Jewish affair, and anti-Semitism is widely spread in the Red Army. The Red soldiers openly and strongly express their hatred of the Jews.

One Red soldier related before me that he was discharged, and that at all the hospitals and halting stages the doctors and their assistants and nurses were Jews; that a Jewish doctor snatched the cross from one of his comrades and said, 'That is not wanted now, it has been done away with'...At the present time there is great national religious fervor among the Jews. They believe that the promised time of the rule of God's elect on earth is coming. They have connected Judaism with a universal revolution." [188]

Fear of the secret police whose agents came in the night kept the Russians from disposing of Communism/Zionism. The Jew, Jagoda (or Yagoda) whose last name actually means Judah, described by Kravchenko as the "merciless head of the NKVD," was purged in 1937.

He was succeeded by Yezhof, a Jew no less brutal. His successor, Beria, often spoken of as a Georgian, in fact was a Georgian Jew. His MVD was preponderantly Jewish, according to an accumulation of evidence. It is the mighty power behind the Iron Curtain.

But the Jewish leaders constantly warn: "Sons of Israel! The hour of our ultimate victory is near. We stand on the threshold to the command of the world. That which we could only dream of before us is about to be realized. Only quite recently feeble and powerless, we can now, thanks to the world's catastrophe, raise our heads with pride. We must, however, be careful. It can surely be prophesied that, after we have marched over ruined and broken altars and thrones, we shall advance further on the same indicated path. The authority of the, to us, alien religions and doctrines of faith we have through very successful propaganda, subject to a merciless criticism and mockery. **We have brought the culture, civilization, traditions and thrones of the Christian Nations to stagger.** We have done everything to bring the Russian people under the yoke of the Jewish power, and ultimately compelled them to fall on their knees before us. **We have nearly completed all this but we must all the same be very cautious, because the oppressed Russia is our arch-enemy.** The victory over Russia, gained through our intellectual superiority, may in the future, in a new generation, turn against us. Russia is conquered and brought to the ground. Russia is in the agony of death under our heel, **but do not forget, not even for a moment, that we must be careful!**

The holy care for our safety does not allow us to show either pity or mercy. At last we have been allowed to behold the bitter need of the Russian people, and to see it in tears! By taking



from them their property, their gold, we have reduced this people to helpless slaves. Be cautious and silent! We ought to have no mercy for our enemy. We must make an end of the best and leading elements of the Russian people, so that the vanquished Russia may not find any leader! Thereby every possibility will vanish for them to resist our power. We must excite hatred and disputes between workers and peasants. War and the class-struggle will destroy all treasures and culture created by the Christian people. But be cautious, sons of Israel! Our victory is near, because our political and economic power and influence upon the masses are in rapid progress. We buy up Government loans and gold, and thereby we have controlling power over the world's exchanges. The power is in our hands, but be careful, place no faith in traitorous shady powers! Bronstein (Trotsky), Apfelbaum (Zinovieff), Rosenfeld (Kamaneff), Steinberg, all of them are like unto thousands of other true sons of Israel. Our power in Russia is unlimited. In the towns, the Commissariats and Commissions of Food, House Commissions, etc., are dominated by our people. **But do not let victory intoxicate you. Be careful, cautious, because no one except yourselves will protect us! Remember we cannot rely on the Red Army, which one day may turn its warfare on ourselves.** Sons of Israel! The hour for our long-cherished victory over Russia is near; close up solid your ranks! Make known our people's national policy! Fight for eternal ideals! Keep holy the old laws, which history has bequeathed to us! May our intellect, our genius, protect and lead us!" [\[189\]](#)

**Communism Is From the Jewish Talmud:** Communism was able to rise swiftly because it found support throughout the Jewish communities of the world. It preyed on the ancient Talmudic hatred the Jews have for the Christian and the other non-Jews. The Babylonian Talmud and the widely used compilation known as Shulkan Aruch say, "The Law Moses gave unto us as an heritage; it is an heritage for us, not for them." [\[190\]](#); and "Ye are called men, but the goyim (non-Jew) are not men, but beats." [\[191\]](#)

Communism acquired its hatred, in part, through eternal repetition of the "mine enemies" thesis. "And ye shall be saved from your enemies..." (Numbers 10:9); "And let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee." (Numbers 10:5) There is, of course, a temperamental predisposition to deception and hatred among elements of the Jewish population; otherwise the Talmud would have been unacceptable to them. Fear, the greatest weapon in history, the weapon by which Romans and later Russian leaders were paralyzed, fear of being branded with the cheap little smear word "anti-Semitic," fear of the secret police; the same weapon which in America is paralyzing newspapers, not owned by the Jews, and non-Jewish public officials against exposing the organizations that are purely Jewish (the heart of the revolution).

The Book of Esther (in which the name of God is not mentioned even one time), in which the crafty Mordecai and Esther, a Jewish Whore, tricked and deceived a naive, trusting king, and brought about the slaughter of 75,000 non-Jews, is glorified in the synagogues every spring in the Feast of Purim.

**The History of Jewish Human Sacrifice:** At the dawn of civilization, the blood rite, in which human blood is drunk from the body of a still-living victim, was known to many tribes. However, only one people, that has never progressed beyond the Stone Age, has continued to practice the blood rite and ritual murder. This people are know to the world as Jews. Arnold Toynbee, a noted scholar, has called the Jews "a fossil people."

In so doing, he must have been aware of the fact that they still practice ritual murder and the drinking of human blood (especially Christian blood). As a scholar, he could not have failed to note the many attested incidents of this practice of the Jews, for hundreds of example of ritual murder by the Jews are cited in official Catholic books, in every European literature, and in the court records of all the European nations.



It is the official historian of the Jews, (Josef Kastein, in his "History of the Jews," who gives the underlying reason for this barbaric custom. On page 173, he says, "According to the primeval Jewish view, the blood was the seat of the soul." Thus it was not the heart which was the seat of the soul, according to the stone-age Jews, but the blood itself. They believed that by drinking the blood of a Christian victim who was perfect in every way, they could overcome their physical shortcomings and become as powerful as the intelligent civilized beings among whom they had formed their parasitic communities. Because of this belief, the Jews are known to have practiced drinking blood since they made their first appearance in history.

Civilized people find this practice so abhorrent that they cannot believe it, despite the hundreds of pages of evidence against the Jews which are found in court records. Historical records for five thousand years have provided irrefutable proof of the blood guilt of the Jews.

As other people became more civilized, the blood rite became a symbolic one, and a symbolic form of blood, usually wine, was drunk during the ritual, while the barbaric practice of killing a victim was given up altogether. Only one group, the Jewish cult, has continued to practice the blood rite in modern times. Authorities on the blood rite, such as the noted Catholic scholar, James E. Bulger, state that the Jews practice the blood drinking rite because they are a parasitic people who must partake of the blood of the gentile host if they are to continue to survive. Bulger also states that the drinking of blood is a rite of black magic which enables the Jewish rabbis to predict the future as the blood of their non-Jewish victim courses through their veins. Therefore, Jewish leaders from time to time entice a non-Jewish child, preferably male, and from six to eight years old. According to Jewish ritual, the non-Jewish (preferably a Christian child) child must be perfectly formed, intelligent, and without blemish.

He also must be younger than the age of puberty, because the Jews believe that the blood becomes impure after the beginning of puberty. When the (Christian) child is enticed into the synagogue, or, if the Jews are under observation, into some more secret gathering place, the kidnapped child is tied down onto a table, stripped, and its body pierced with sharp ritual knives in the identical places where the nails entered the body of Christ on the stake.

As the blood is drained into cups, the Jewish leaders raise the cups and drink from them, while the child slowly expires in an atmosphere of unrelieved horror. The Jews call down curses upon Christ and on all the non-Jewish people, and celebrate their symbolic victory over them as they continue to drink the blood of the dying child. Only by performing this rite, so the Jews believe, can they continue to survive and prosper among their non-Jewish host.

The ancient Khazar Jews along with others of that Near East era followed a common custom of human sacrifice. The practice was to burn a young person upon an altar called a Tophet. The Old Testament of the Bible mentions this practice and condemns it. Around the Tophet altar, drums would be beaten loudly to drown out the cries of the children being burned alive.

In the days of Ancient Israel the Priests of Baal would blow trumpets to drown out their screams. The Carthaginians also were worshippers of Baal and sacrificed children on a massive scale. When faced with defeat in Syracuse in 310 B.C., they cast the sons of 500 nobles into a fiery pit, or Tophet, from a scaffold shaped in the likeness of the god Baal.

In other words, the Jews have a god which finds blood pleasing. In the words of Mr. Leese, "What sort of a people is this whose god finds the blood obtained from mutilation of human genital organs as 'pleasing?'"

Even though God commanded circumcision, there is no way a reading of Scripture shows that God intended that the procedure turn into a bloody ritual. Besides that, it seems apparent

that when Christ nailed the blood ordinances to the cross, he also nailed the circumcision to the cross. "Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing." [\[192\]](#)

Make no mistake about it, **The God of the Jews is not the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob/Israel.** And if it were the same God; the manner in which the Jews worship is administered is an abomination in the eyes of the Lord our God. Many people think this sort of thing may have happened in the past but did not exist after the Babylonian captivity. However, from the account of Dio Cassius in the 78th Book of his history, Chapter 32, written in 117 A.D. comes the following: "Then the Jews in Cyrene (on the modern Tripoli coast of North Africa) choosing as their leader one Andreas, slew the Romans and Greeks, and **Devoured** (ate) their bodies, drank the blood, clothed themselves in the flayed skins, and sawed many in half from the head downwards; some they threw to wild beasts and others were compelled to fight in single combat, so that in all 220,000 were killed. In Egypt they did many similar things, also in Cyprus, led by one of them named Artemion; and there another 240,000 were slain."

## Chapter Four

### Jewish Ritual Murder

Following is an expose on Jewish Ritual Murder which is currently being conducted just as it has for centuries.

**Jewish Ritual Murder:** On May 1, 1989, the Oprah Winfrey show had as its guest a person who, as a young girl, was forced to participate in a ritual in which a Christian infant was sacrificed. The amazing thing about this guest is that she was not affiliated with some unknown radical blood letting cult, but that **She Was A Jew.**

According to an article on the show in the "Chicago Tribune," the woman was "undergoing long-term psychiatric treatment," apparently because of her horrible experience. The news paper article is quoted below in its entirety.

#### **Jews Protest Sacrifice Tale On Oprah Show**

Chicago Tribune, 5/7/89

New York Times News Service

"Hundreds of television viewers and the leaders of several Jewish and civil liberties organizations have protested allegations on a popular talk show last week that some Jews practice ritual killing of children. The allegations were made by a guest using the pseudonym Rachel on 'The Oprah Winfrey Show,' a widely viewed syndicated talk show. During the program, broadcast Monday, Winfrey introduced the guest as someone who was undergoing long-term psychiatric [193] treatment for a multiple personality disorder. The woman told Winfrey that she had witnessed the ritual sacrifice of children and had been a victim of ritualistic abuse.

The guest also said of such practices: 'there's other Jewish families across the country. It's not just my family.' The assertions were made during a program that focused on the cult murders of at least 13 people whose bodies were found last month near Matamoros, Mexico. The woman's comments provoked hundreds of angry phone calls and letters to Jewish and civil liberties groups, spokesmen for the groups said in interviews late last week. Jeffrey Jacobs, the chief operating officer of Winfrey's production company, Harpo Productions Inc., denied Winfrey had acted irresponsibly in broadcasting the interview since she had emphasized on the show that the guest spoke only for herself. He added that Winfrey and her producers would meet with representatives of the Jewish and civil liberties groups next week in Chicago, where the show is taped. Winfrey was traveling Friday, Jacobs said, and was unavailable for comment. Early in the interview Winfrey said, 'This is the first time I have heard of any Jewish people sacrificing babies, but anyway -- so you witnessed the sacrifice?'

The woman responded: 'Right. When I was very young, I was forced to **participate in that, and which I had to sacrifice an infant.**' The guest was repeatedly identified by Winfrey as being Jewish. At one point, the woman asserted that (Jewish) **ritual sacrifices occurred in other Jewish families around the country and that they were known to the Police.**"

Although all Jews are aware of the blood rite and its importance to the Jewish cult, only the most important Jewish leaders, the rabbis and the wealthiest members of the Jewish community, are allowed to participate in the blood-drinking rite. Kastein states, on page 173,

that the ordinary Jews are forbidden to participate in the rite. One reason for this is the fact that the practice of ritual murder is fraught with danger for the entire Jewish Community.

Most uprisings against the Jews during the past two thousand years have stemmed from the discovery of this practice, and the resulting attempts of the non-Jews to punish the Jews for murdering non-Jewish children. The principal reason that this crime is so often discovered, is that the naked, pierced body of the child, once it has been drained of blood, must be thrown on a trash heap. The Jewish rite forbids burial of the body, even though this would conceal all evidence of their crime. The Talmud, the Holy Book of the Jews, defines all non-Jews as beasts, and by Jewish law, the burial of beasts is forbidden. Therefore, the Jews try to conceal their crime by throwing the corpse of the murdered child down an abandoned well, where it may not be discovered, or by hiding it in some manner which will not constitute burial.

In many cases, the body is discovered, and then the Jews either are attacked by the non-Jews, or they spend thousands of dollars bribing witnesses and officials, and attempting to frame some gentile as a "sex murderer." Bribery and intimidation of public officials and newspapermen is always the first step in this campaign. In the United States, since many of these are Jews, no bribery is necessary, as every Jew knows that it is his first duty to conceal the evidence of ritual murder. It is also customary for the Jews to pay off the murdered child's parents with a large sum of money, which in many cases means that they will not prosecute.

**Could Jewish Ritual Murder Still Exist?** At one time or another the Jews have been expelled from every country in Europe. And in almost every case it was over the charge of Ritual Murder. The most objective book on this subject available is my book on Ritual Murder and available from Willie Martin, 13600 Quiet Cove, McCloud, Oklahoma 74851 for \$23.50 per copy.

The accusation was that during the Jewish feasts of Purim and/or Passover extremist Hassidic Orthodox Jewish sects would sacrifice a Christian youth for his blood. It was then dried and the powder mixed into triangular cakes or bread for eating in order for the Jews to gain atonement in the eyes of God. It is possible that Purim blood might sometimes have been held over for the Passover.

**The History Of Jewish Human Sacrifice:** The ancient Khazar Jews along with other of that Near East era followed a common custom of human sacrifice. The practice was to burn a young person upon an altar called a Tophet. The Old Testament of the Bible mentions this practice and condemns it. Around the Tophet altar, drums would be beaten loudly to drown out the cries of the children being burned alive. In the days of Ancient Israel the Priests of Baal would blow trumpets to drown out their screams. The Carthaginians also were worshippers of Baal and sacrificed children on a massive scale. When faced with defeat in Syracuse in 310 B.C., they cast the sons of 500 nobles into a fiery pit, or Tophet, from a scaffold shaped in the likeness of the god Baal.

In "Excavations at Gezer," the archeologist R.A.S. Macalister notes that the bodies of sacrificed young children are found in every strata of Jewish remains from the earliest times. Photographs of the children's bodies are published in Macalister's book, although the book itself, like most works which attest to the criminal nature of the Jews, is now almost unobtainable. It is classified as a rare book, and most rare book dealers are Jews.

In the Bible, Isaiah 57:3-5 the prophet, talking of the Jews of his day says: "But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore. Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood, Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clefts of the rocks?"

By the phrase, "ye sons of the sorceress," Isaiah calls attention to the fact that Jewish ritual murder is a black magic rite. It is customary for the rabbi, as he drinks blood, to invoke the presence of Satan, who will then presumably carry out the wishes of the Jews. The drinkers of blood also swear eternal obedience to Satan during the blood rite. Isaiah also calls attention to the fact that here the children are slain "under the cleft of the rocks." This refers to the Jewish ban against burying the slain gentile child, and to hiding the body in the rocks in the hopes that the gentiles will not discover their crime.

The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VIII, page 653, published in 1904, says, "The fact, therefore, now generally accepted by critical scholars, is that in the last days of the kingdom, human sacrifices were offered to Yhwh (Yahu, or Jehovah), as King of Counsellor of the Nation, and that the Prophets disapproved of it."

Yahu also is interchangeable with Baal, the Golden Idol, and Satan, who is thought to have been a minor god of the Jews, and an instrument of Baal. The two themes of Jewish history are blood and gold, and every practice of the Jews is inextricably bound up with these two factors.

One expose of the subject of Ritual Murder was written in great detail by Arnold S. Leese, entitled "My Irrelevant Defense on Jewish Ritual Murder," London, 1938. Addressing the issue of sacrifices, Mr. Leese states: "Let a Jew speak for us here: 'Bernard Lazare, a Jew who was stated [194] to be 'without any religious convictions.' wrote what he himself described as 'an impartial study of the history and sociology of the Jews.' calling his book L'Antisemitisme; in the 1904 edition of this, Vol. II, p. 215, he writes, after mentioning the accusations against the Jews of Ritual Murder: 'To this general belief are added the suspicions, often justified, against the Jews addicted to magical practices. Actually, in the Middle Ages, the Jew was considered by the people as the magician par excellence; one finds many formulae of exorcism in the Talmud, and the Talmudic and Cabalistic demonology is very complicated. Now one knows the position that blood always occupies in the operations of sorcery. In Chaldean magic it had a very great importance...Now, it is very probable, **even certain that Jewish magicians sacrificed children;** hence the origin of the legend of ritual sacrifice.'"

Thus Lazare tries to absolve the Jews of the ritual murder charge by saying that they were guilty, but that it was done from motives of sorcery, rather than as a key element in the practice of the Jewish religion. He apparently has not read the Bible, or noted Isaiah's denunciations of the Jews as sorcerers and murderers of children. Of course the Jews killed children during their rites of sorcery, as Lazare admits, but these horrors were committed as essential rites of the Jewish religion.

Dr. Eric Bischoff, a famous German Jewish scholar, has found the explicit authorization of the practice of Jewish ritual murder in the Thikunne Zohar, Edition Berdiwetsch, 88b, a book of cabalistic ritual, as follows: "Furthermore, there is a commandment pertaining to the killing of strangers, who are like beasts. This killing has to be done in the lawful (Jewish) method. Those who do not ascribe themselves to the Jewish religious law must be offered up as sacrifices to the (Jews) High God (Satan)."

Murders of Christian children by the Jews usually occur during the important feast-days, Purim, one month before Easter, and Passover, at Easter. Jewish law prescribes that the gentile victim at Purim, a Jewish holiday as the Jewish victory over the gentiles, may be an adult. Also if no gentile victim can be obtained, dried blood from a previous victim may be used. However, a Jewish law is quite specific that the victim at Passover must be a White Child (as the Whites are the True Israelites, and the Jews know it) under seven years of age, who must be bled white, frowned with thorns, tortured, beaten, stabbed, and finally given the

last blow by being wounded in the side, the dagger prescribed to be in the hands of a rabbi, in a complete re-enactment of the crucifixion of Christ.

This vindictive ceremony reassures the Jews that even if a few of the gentiles are alerted to the nature of this people, as Christ talked against them, the Jews will always win out by murdering the critic. Consequently, many critics of the Jews are slain in these terrible ceremonies. In the United States, perhaps the most famous victim of Jewish ritual murder was the son of Charles Lindbergh, on March 1, 1932, during the time of the annual Jewish celebration.



Lindbergh's son was chosen because Lindbergh himself was the most logical person to lead the gentiles against the Jews. His son was slain as a warning to him to decline this service. Lindbergh's father, a Congressman, had led the fight against Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb Co., when Warburg succeeded in getting a subservient Congress to pass the Federal Reserve Act. The elder Lindbergh had published a book which was burned by Federal agents during World War I, even though he was a Congressman at the time. He was well aware of the nature of the Jewish problem. Now that his son was a world-famous man, after his feat of flying alone across the Atlantic, the Jews feared that he might be persuaded to lead a gentile revolt against their power.

They had already planned World War II, in which Germany was to be the sacrificial victim, and now they brought in an almost illiterate German, Gerhart Hauptmann, and convicted him of the killing. Symbolically, Hauptmann, like Christ, was also a carpenter, a profession which made him a logical victim for the Jews.

Hauptmann's defense was that a Jew named Isidor Fisch had hired him to do some carpenter work, and had paid him with the bills which proved to be from the Lindbergh ransom money. Although the existence of Fisch was proven, he could not be located during the trial. The court was like the one which had convicted Jesus, for it only accepted evidence which the Jews allowed to be presented.

In reality, of course, one cannot believe anything which is accepted as evidence in an American court, due to the facility of the Jews for manufacturing evidence and due to the prevalence of Jewish lawyers and judges in all American court rooms. This was also the first of many efforts of the Jews to vilify the Germans so that America would be more easily deceived into fighting a Jew's war.

A book entitled "The Jew, the Gypsy, and El Islam," indicates that the Talmudic god of the Jews (Not the God of Christians) is a blood loving god: "The Talmud declares that there are two kinds of blood pleasing to the lord, viz: (1) that of Paschal holocaust (Easter sacrifice & the Feast of Purim); (2) that of circumcision."

According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. IV., p. 90, when performing the operation of circumcision on children, the mohel (Jewish Rabbi who does the circumcision): "takes some wine in his mouth and applies his lips to the part involved in the operation, and



exerts suction, after which he expels the mixture of wine and blood into a receptacle provided."

Among the Jews themselves, the blood rite is an integral part of the ceremony of circumcising Jewish males. According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VI, page 99, when performing the circumcision, the mohel, or circumciser, "takes some wine in his mouth and applies his lips to the part involved in the operation and exerts suction, after which he expels the mixture of wine and blood into a receptacle provided."

What the Jewish Encyclopedia does not tell us is that this mixture of wine and blood is then drunk by the rabbi, as a great delicacy. No other people in the world today enacts such a weird blood rite, save, perhaps, some Stone-Age natives in the deepest jungles of the Congo or New Guinea.

Hatred of Christianity is a tradition among the Jews. One of the principle feast-days is that of Purim. This feast is an orgy of hate against Haman, the story of whom is found in the Book of Esther of the Old Testament, the only Jewish book in the entire Bible.

The story, is that Xerxes, King of Persia, became enamored with a Jewess, Esther a prostitute, and made her Queen in place of his rightful wife. Haman, the King's minister, complained to him of the conduct of the Jews who, he said, did not keep the laws of the land, and obtained from the King an order to slay them.

Esther pleaded with the King and prevailed upon him to summon Haman to a banquet. There, Queen Esther further prevailed upon the King to spare the Jews and hang Haman on a gallows prepared for the execution of her guardian. Instead of the Jews being destroyed, their enemies were slaughtered, including Haman's ten sons, who were hanged.

This feast is often celebrated by an exhibition of gluttony, intoxication, and curses on the memory of Haman; and even to this day the Jewish bakers make cakes, laced with dried Christian blood, in the shape of human ears which are eaten by the Jews on this day, and are called "Haman's Ears," revealing once again the inherent hate and barbarism of the Jews in our midst.

When a Ritual Sacrifice occurs at Purim, it is usually that of an adult Christian who was murdered for his blood; the blood is then dried and the powder mixed into triangular cakes for eating; it is possible that the dried blood of a Purim Sacrifice might sometimes be used for the following Passover.

When a Ritual Sacrifice is done at Passover, it is usually that of a Christian child under seven years old, as perfect a specimen as possible, who is not only bled white, but crucified, sometimes circumcised and crowned with thorns, tortured, beaten, stabbed, and sometimes finished off by wounding in the side in imitation of the murder of Christ. The blood taken from the child is then mixed either in the powdered state or otherwise into the Passover bread.

Another festival at which Ritual Sacrifice has sometimes been indulged in is Chanukah (Which is called Hanukkah today) which occurs in December, commemorating the recovery of Jerusalem under the Maccabees in B.C. 165. Although hate is the principal motive, superstitious traditions are also involved, one being the association of blood-sacrifices with the idea of atonement; some Jews have confessed that Jewry cannot be saved unless every year the blood of a Christian is obtained for the purpose of ritual consumption.

The Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. III, pp. 266-267, gives a list of Accusations of Ritual Murder (Sacrifices) made against the Jews through the centuries; 122 cases are listed in chronological order, and no less than 39 of them were made in the 19th century! There were

far more than double the number of Blood Accusations made in the 19th century than in any previous century, according to this authoritative Jewish list.

The list of Ritual Murder Accusations made by a converted Jew, Cesare Algranati, in 1913, and published in *Cahiers Romains*; there are listed 101 accusations, of which 28 were made in the 19th century and only 73 for all the eight preceding centuries! Even the Jew Roth gives the argument away, for he says: "The nineteenth century proved little less credulous than those which preceded it." [\[195\]](#)

The fact that the charges increase in number as the age becomes more and more enlightened is particularly significant, because the Jewish Money Power and its silencing activities are more developed than ever before and has been instrumental in reducing the number of charges by covering them up.

It is absolutely amazing that there are always influential Judeo-Christian men/women who can be induced, when Jewish interests are at stake, will declare to all the world that there is nothing improper in not attempting to examine these charges of Ritual Sacrifice by the Jews; and to declare them as lies by "Anti-Semitic" authors.

Yet the record is clear if one is inclined to study and learn. Following are few such examples: "Then the Jews in Cyrene (on the modern Tripoli coast of North Africa) choosing as their leader one Andreas, slew the Romans and Greeks, and devoured their bodies, drank the blood, clothed themselves in the flayed skins, and sawed many in half from the head downwards; some they threw to wild beasts and others were compelled to fight in single combat, so that in all 220,000 were killed. In Egypt they did many similar things, also in Cyprus, led by one of them named Artemion; and there another 240,000 were slain." [\[196\]](#)

The second: "Baena (Cordoba Province): Ninety-one assassinations, mostly by shooting, hatchet blows, or strangling. Others were burned alive. Two nuns who had been dragged from the convent of the Mother of God, had their religious medals, with the figure of the Virgin, nailed into the sockets of their eyes. La Campana (Seville): Reds, led by a woman, Concepcion Velarde Caraballo, who either killed or was responsible for killing 11 persons in prison. The prisoners were fired on until they fell, covered with petrol, and set on fire. Some were still writhing in the flames when the city was entered. Lore del Rio (Seville): 138 assassinated. They were dragged to the cemetery, lined up, and shot in the legs, being burned alive as they fell in a trench. When the town was entered hands could still be seen writhing above the ground." [\[197\]](#)

From the *Magick*, in Paris, France: "...it was the theory of the ancient (Jewish) magicians that any living being is a storehouse of energy varying in quantity according to the size and health of the animal (non-Jews), and in quality according to its mental and moral character. At the death of the animal this energy is liberated suddenly. The animal should therefore be killed within the Circle, or Triangle, as the case may be, so that its energy cannot escape...For the highest spiritual working one must accordingly choose that victim which contains the greatest and purest force. A (Christian) male child of perfect innocence and high intelligence is the most satisfactory and suitable victim." [\[198\]](#)

A footnote on p. 95 says: "(4) It appears from the Magical Records of (the Jew) Frater Perdurabo that he made this particular sacrifice on an average about 150 times every year between 1912 and 1928."

Even today the Jewish sects who keep the Passover by solar computation, indulge in these bloody sacrifices of Christians on that feast-day; an account is given of a visit to the scene of sacrifice on Mount Gerizim in this century, and these words were used: "I have heard the

wild, primitive scream of triumph as the knife is withdrawn from the neck of the (Christian) lamb of sacrifice."

A paragraph from the B'nai B'rith Messenger, 1936: "The sophisticated Pharisee (Jew) of the 20th century unceasingly gives thanks that he has outgrown the fables and rituals of the Ancients. The worldly-wise man loves the evident and is exasperated by that which is not evident. Plutocrat and proletarian alike regard themselves a victimized by that person whose words or actions they do not understand. We love the obvious because it flatters us, and hate the mysterious because it damns our intelligence with faint praise. Riddles are irksome.[\[199\]](#) The modern cry is for facts. Yet, with facts for his fetish, the modernist is more foolish than his forebears. Decrying superstition, he is most superstitious; rejecting fancies, he is the fanciful product of a fictitious age. The modern world is bored with its own importance; life itself has become a botheration. Suffering from chronic ennui, how can a world ever become interested in anything but itself? Smothered in their self-complacency, these all-sufficient ones ask for facts. But what facts are there that fools can understand? How can the helpless superficial grasp the hopelessly profound, for are not realities reserved for the wise (Jews)?"

Although this paragraph is clothed in nonsense it is a picture of a Ritual Sacrifice, with the victim crucified. And is merely showing the contempt the Jew has for Christians because they cannot understand this type of wording.

Following in chronological order, where the death of the victim is perpetrated by the Jews; and in light of the show by Ophra Winfry in 1989 we can clearly see that there many cases of Ritual Sacrifice by Jews have been unsuspected and undiscovered up to today, 1995, and will continue for years to come.

1144 A.D. Norwich: A twelve-year-old Christian boy was crucified and his side pierced at the Jewish Passover. His body was found in a sack hidden in a tree. A converted Jew, called Theobald of Cambridge, confessed that the Jews took blood every year from a Christian child because they thought that only by so doing could they ever obtain their freedom and return to Palestine; and that it was their custom to draw lots to decide whence the blood was to be supplied; Theobald said that last year the lot fell to Narbonne, but in this year to Norwich. The boy was locally beatified and has ever since been known as St. William. The Sheriff, probably bribed, refused to bring the Jews to trial.[\[200\]](#) There is an illustration of an old painted rood-screen depicting the Ritual Murder and Sacrifice of St. William; the screen itself is in Loddon Church, Norfolk, unless the Power of the Jewish Money has had it removed. No one denies this case as a historical event, but the Jews of course say it was not a Ritual Sacrifice. [\[201\]](#) The Jew, C. Roth stated, in reference to this case: "Modern inquirers, after careful examination of the facts, have concluded that the child probably lost consciousness in consequence of a cataleptic fit, and was buried prematurely by his relatives." [\[202\]](#)

How these so-called inquirers arrived at a conclusion like that after all those years, Mr. Roth does not say; nor is it a compliment to the Church to suggest that its ministers would allow the boy's death to be celebrated as a martyrdom of a saint without having satisfied themselves that the wounds on the body confirmed the crucifixion and the piercing of the side.

John Foxe's Acts and Monuments of the Church records this Ritual Sacrifice, as did the Bollandists and other historians. The Prior, William Turbe, who afterwards became Bishop of Norwich, was the leading light in insisting that the crime was one of Jewish Ritual Sacrifice; in the Dictionary of National Biography (edited by a Jew) it is made clear that his career, apart from this Ritual Sacrifice, is that of a man of great strength of character and moral courage.

1160. Gloucester: The body of a Christian child named Harold was found in the river with the usual wounds of crucifixion. Sometimes wrongly dated 1168. [\[203\]](#)

1171. Blois, France: At Passover, a Christian child was crucified, his body drained of blood and thrown into the river. [\[204\]](#)

1179. Pontoise: A Christian boy named Richard was tortured, crucified and bled white. Philip Augustus's chaplains and historians, Rigord and Guillaume l'Armorician, attested this case. The body of the boy was taken to the Church of the Holy Innocents in Paris and he was canonized as St. Richard. [\[205\]](#)

1180. Paris. (UJE - Universal Jewish Encyclopedia) [\[206\]](#)

1181. Bury St. Edmunds: A Christian child called Robert was sacrificed at Passover. The child was buried in the church and its presence there was supposed to cause 'miracles.' [\[207\]](#); E. Bristol. (UJE)

1192. Winchester: A Christian boy crucified. [\[208\]](#)

1192. Braisne: Philip Augustus attended to this case personally, and had the criminals burnt. It was a case of the crucifixion of a Christian sold to the Jews by Agnes, Countess of Dreux, who considered him guilty of homicide and theft. [\[209\]](#)

1199. G. Erfurt. (UJE)

1232. Winchester: Christian boy crucified. Details lacking. [\[210\]](#)

1232. E. Gloucester. (UJE)

1235. Norwich: In this case, the Jews stole a Christian child and hid him with a view to crucifying him. Haydn's Dictionary of Dates (1847), says: "They (the Jews) circumcise and attempt to crucify a child at Norwich; the offenders are condemned in a fine of 20,000 marks." [\[211\]](#)

1235. G. Wolfsheim and G. Fulda. (UJE)

1238. Fulda, Hesse-Nassau: Five children murdered; Jews confessed under torture, but said the blood was wanted for healing purposes. Frederick II exonerated the Jews from suspicion, but the Crusaders had already dealt with a number by putting them to death. Frederick II called together a number of converted Jews, who denied the existence of Jewish Ritual Sacrifice. But Frederick's bias is evident in his own words when, in publishing his decision, he gives his objects in calling these people together, "although our conscience regarded the innocence of the aforesaid Jews adequately proved on the ground of several writings." Had Frederick II lived today, he would have relied little upon religious literature in deciding whether Jewish Ritual Sacrifice exists or not. [\[212\]](#)

1244. London: A Christian child's body found unburied in the cemetery of St. Benedict, with ritual cuts. [\[213\]](#)

1247. Valreas, France: Just before Easter, a two-year-old Christian girl's body was found in the town moat with wounds on forehead, hands and feet. Jews confessed that they wanted the blood of the child, but did not say that it was for ceremonial purposes. Pope Innocent IV said that three of the Jews were executed without confessing, but the Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. III, p. 261, says they confessed.

1250. Saragossa: A Christian boy crucified, afterwards canonized as St. Dominiculus. Pius VII, 24th November 1805, confirmed a decree of the Congregation of Rites of 31st August, according this canonization.

1255. Lincoln: A Christian boy called Hugh was kidnapped by the Jews and crucified and tortured in hatred of Jesus Christ. The boy's mother found the body in a well on the premises of a Jew called Joppin or Copinus. This Jew, promised by the judge his life if he confessed, did so, and 91 Jews were arrested; eventually 18 were hanged for the crime. King Henry III himself personally ordered the juridical investigation of the case five weeks after the discovery of the body, and refused to allow mercy to be shown to the Jew Copinus, who was executed. [\[214\]](#)

1257. London: A Christian child sacrificed. [\[215\]](#)

1261. Pforzheim, Baden: An old woman sold a seven-year-old Christian girl to the Jews, who bled her, strangled her and threw the body into the river. The old woman was convicted on the evidence of her own daughter. A number of Jews were condemned to death, two committing suicide. [\[216\]](#)

1270. A.L. Weissenburg, a Christian child crucified. (UJE)

1276. London: Christian boy crucified. [\[217\]](#)

1279. Northampton: A Christian child crucified. "They (the Jews) crucify a child at Northampton for which 50 are drawn at horses' tails and hanged." [\[218\]](#)

1281-83. G. Mayence. A Christian child sacrificed. (UJE)

1285. Munich. A Christian child crucified. (UJE)

1286. Oberwesel, on the Rhine: A Christian boy named Werner was tortured for three days at Passover, hanged by the legs and bled white. The body was found in the river. A sculptured representation of this Ritual Sacrifice is still in the Oberwesel Church. [\[219\]](#)

1286. G. Friesland. A Christian child murdered for his blood. (UJE)

1287. Berne: Rudolf, a Christian boy, was murdered at Passover in the house of a rich Jew called Matler. Jews confessed that he had been crucified; many were put to death. [\[220\]](#) A stone monument still exists in Berne commemorating the crime. It is called The Fountain of the Child-Devourer, and is now on the Kornhausplatz. It represents a monster, with a Jewish countenance, eating a child. The figure wears the Judenbut, the hat prescribed for the Jews to wear by decree of the Fourth Lateran Council in

1287. A. Salzburg, a Christian child crucified. (UJE)

1288. Troyes, France: some Jews were tried for a Ritual Sacrifice and 13 were executed by burning. [\[221\]](#)

1290. Oxford: The Patent Roll 18 Edward I, m. 21, 21st June, 1290, contains an order for the gaol delivery of a Jew, Isaac de Pulet, detained for the murder of a Christian boy at Oxford. Only one month after this, King Edward issued his decree expelling the Jews from the Kingdom. There is, every reason to believe that it was the Oxford murder which proved the last straw in toleration for the English. Hugh was locally beatified, and his tomb may still be seen in Lincoln Cathedral, but the Jewish Money Power has evidently been at work, for between 1910 and 1930, a notice was fixed above the shrine which reads as follows: "The body of Hugh was given burial in the Cathedral and treated as that of a martyr. When the Minster was repaved, the skeleton of a small child was found beneath the present tombstone. There are many incidents in the story which tend to throw doubt upon it, and the existence of similar stores in England and elsewhere points to their origin in the fanatical hatred of the Jews of the Middle Ages and in the common superstition, now wholly discredited, and that ritual murder was a factor of Jewish Paschal Rites. Attempts were made as early as the 13th

century by the Church to protect the Jews against the hatred of the populace and against this particular accusation."

No one who studies the case history questions the historical facts in this case; but the Jews and their Judaized Christians unite in denying the fact of this Ritual Sacrifice.

1288. F. Troyes, a Christian child murdered. (UJE)

1290. A. Laibach, a Christian child sacrificed. (UJE)

1292. A. Krems. (UJE)

1294. Sw. Bern. (UJE)

1302. G. Remken. (UJE)

1303. G. Weissensee. (UJE)

1305. Vienna and Prague. (UJE)

1308. G. Thuringia. (UJE)

1317. F. Chinon. (UJE)

1331. G. Oberlingen. (UJE)

1345. Munich. (UJE)

1387. A.L. Strasbourg. (UJE)

1401. G. Diessenhofen. (UJE)

1407. P. Cracow. (UJE)

1420. Vienna. (UJE)

1428. G. Regensburg. (UJE)

1430. Ravensburg, Oberlingen, and G. Lindau. (UJE)

1435. Majorca, Sp. Palma. (UJE)

1442. A. Lienz. (UJE)

1453. F. Arles. (UJE)

1462. Rinn, Innsbruck: A Christian boy called Andreas Oxner was bought by the Jews and sacrificed for his blood on a stone in the forest. The body was found by his mother in a birch-tree. No Jew was apprehended because, the border being near, they had fled when the crime was made known. The Abbe Vacandard, defender of the Jews, says there was no trial. Well, of course there wasn't. Even in 1995 there is no trial for a crime where the criminals have escaped! The boy was sanctified by Pope Benedict XIV, in his Bull Beatus Andreas, Venice, 1778, which says he was "cruelly assassinated by the Jews in hatred of the faith of Jesus Christ." This last is admitted by Pope Clemet XIV, who wrote his report on the investigation he made into the matter of Jewish Ritual Sacrifices when, as Cardinal Ganganelli, he had been commissioned by Pope Benedict XIV to go into the matter; and in this report, he said: "I admit the truth of another fact, which happened in the year 1462 in the village of Rinn, in the Diocese of Brixen, in the person of the Blessed Andreas, a boy barbarously murdered by the Jews in hatred of the faith of Jesus Christ."

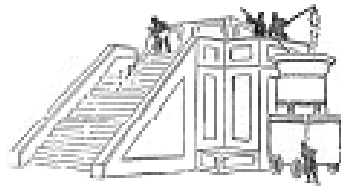
No one questions the historical occurrence of this case. An engraving on wood representing the Ritual Sacrifice still exists in the church.



1468. Sepulveda, Segovia, Spain: The Jews sacrificed a Christian child on a cross. The Bishop of Segovia investigated the crime, and ordered the culprits to Segovia, where they were executed. It is important to know that this Bishop was himself a son of a converted Jew; Jean d'Avila was his name. Colmenares's History of Segovia records the facts of the case, which was juridically decided by a man of Jewish blood. That may be the reason that one finds no mention of it in Strack's book in defense of the Jews, The Jew and Human Sacrifice.

1470. G. Endingen. (UJE)

1475. Simon of Trent: "In the year 1475, when the Jews of Trent met in their synagogue on Tuesday in Holy Week, to deliberate preparations for the approaching festival of the Passover, which fell that year on Thursday following, they came to a resolution of sacrificing to their inveterate hatred of the Christian name, some Christian infant on the Friday following, or Good Friday. A Jewish physician undertook to procure such an infant for the horrid purpose. And while the Christians were at the office of Tenebrae on Wednesday evening, he found a child called Simon, about two years old, whom by caresses and by showing him a piece of money, he decoyed from the door of a house, the master and mistress whereof had gone off to Church, and carried him off.



On Thursday evening the principal Jews shut themselves up in a chamber adjoining to their synagogue, and at midnight began their cruel butchery of this innocent victim. (Ed. Note, Did not Christ say to the Jews, 'This is your hour, and the power of darkness?'). having stopped his mouth with an apron to prevent his crying out, they made several incisions in his body, gathering his blood in a basin. Some, all this while, held his arms stretched out in the form of a cross; others held his legs. The child being half dead, they raised him to his feet, and while two of them held him by the arms, the rest pierced his body on all sides with their awls and bodkins. When they saw the child had expired, they sung round it: 'In the same manner did we treat Jesus the God of the Christians; thus may our enemies be confounded forever.'

The magistrates and parents making strict search after the lost child, the Jews hid it first in a barn of hay, then in a cellar, and at last threw it into a river. But God countered all their endeavors to prevent the discovery of the fact, which being proved upon them, with its several circumstances, they were put to death, the principal actors in the tragedy being broken upon the wheel and burned. The synagogue was destroyed, and a chapel was erected upon the spot where the child was martyred. God honored this innocent victim with many miracles. The relics lie in a stately tomb in St. Peter's Church at Trent; and the name occurs in the Martyrology."

During this ceremony, the Jews identify Christ as the God of the Christians; they do not claim Him as a Jew, as do so many of our so-called Christian religious leaders. Also, they could not conceal the body and hide their crime, for the Talmud forbids the burial of a gentile "beast." As in many such cases of ritual murder, a Jewish physician obtained the gentile victim, because Jewish doctors have many opportunities to steal away gentile children.

There are now many Jewish hospitals in the United States, which are owned and operated by Jewish doctors and nurses. Parents who place their children in these institutions for minor ailments are stunned to be told, a day or two later, that the child has suddenly passed away. In many such cases, the child has been removed to a synagogue and murdered by the prescribed

ritual. The bloodless body of the victim is then turned over to the parents. This procedure also obeys the Jewish prohibition against the burial of a gentile, for the Jews simply allow the parents to take care of the burial.

It, therefore, behooves American parents to avoid leaving their children unguarded in the presence of a Jewish physician or placing the child in a hospital run by Jews. Any parent should think twice about abandoning a helpless child to a people which has a history of five thousand years of murdering children under such horrible circumstances. And any parent should be able to visualize the horror of the handsome, perfectly formed body of the child on which they have lavished such loving care, being stripped and laid down on a table while Jews, their eyes filled with blood lust and hatred of the Christians, gather round the child and pierce its flesh, and drink its blood, and call down curses upon the name of Jesus Christ. Can any parent really wish to place its child in such danger and to have it die in such terrible circumstances?

1480. Venice. (UJE)

1490. Sp. Sa Guardia. (UJE)

1494. Tyrnau, Hungary: A Christian boy was bled white and killed. The Jews culprits were betrayed by the confessions of women, who were persuaded to do so by the sight of some instruments of torture, which however were not applied to them. The Jews, arrested after this confession, themselves confessed that this was the fourth child they had killed for the blood, but they said they wanted this for medical purposes. [\[222\]](#)

1494. H. Trnava (Tyrnau). (UJE)

1504. G. Frankfort. (UJE)

1505. B. Budweis. (UJE)

1510. Brandenburg: Several Jews were accused in Berlin of buying a small Christian boy, bleeding him and killing him. They confessed, and 41 were executed. [\[223\]](#)

1518. G. Geisingen. (UJE)

1529. H. Bazin. (UJE)

1536. H. Nagyszombat. (UJE)

1540. G. Neuburg. (UJE)

1545. Asia Minor, Amasia. (UJE)

1553. It. Asti. (UJE)

1554. Rome. (UJE)

1564. P. Bielsk. (UJE)

1570. G. Brandenburg. (UJE)

1571. G. Hellerspring. (UJE)

1593. G. Frankfort. (UJE)

1598. P. Luck. (UJE)

1623. Dalmatia Ragusa. (UJE)

1636. P. Lublin. (UJE)

1637. P. Cracow. (UJE)

1639. P. Leezyea. (UJE)

1650. A. Razinai. (UJE)

1668. Vienna. (UJE)

1670. Metz: As this was a very strongly established case, one does not find any mention of it in Strack's book in defense of the Jews. A three-year-old Christian boy was lost by his mother on the way to a well. The boy was wearing a red cap, and witnesses had seen him carried away by a Jew mounted on a horse. This Jew was Raphael Levi. At first, the boy's body could not be traced. The Jews, becoming frightened, spread the report that wolves must have killed him in the forest.

The forest was searched and eventually the head, neck and ribs of a boy were found, together with clothes which were identified as the missing boy's, red cap and all, by the boy's father. But as these clothes were neither torn nor bloody, it was concluded that the wolf story was a "blind," and then witnesses came forward who had seen Raphael Levi with the boy in such places and at such times as to remove all doubt of his guilt. Levi was sentenced to death by the order of the parliament of Metz, and was burned alive. [\[224\]](#)

1691. Vilna. (UJE)

1696. Posen. (UJE)

1698. Sandomir, Poland: The highest tribunal in the land, that of Lublin, condemned a Jew for Ritual Sacrifice, the local court having exculpated him. [\[225\]](#); P. Zausmer and Kaidan. (UJE)

1705. Italy, Viterbo. (UJE)

1710. Rm. Neamtz. (UJE)

1712. G. Frankfort. (UJE)

1714. Rm. Roman. (UJE)

1721. Danzig. (UJE)

1736-40. Posen. (UJE)

1743. P. Jaslau. (UJE)

1745. G. Furth. (UJE)

1748. Duniagrod, Poland: Jews condemned for Ritual Murder by Episcopal Court. [\[226\]](#)

1753. Pavalochi, Poland: Jews condemned for Ritual Murder by Episcopal Court. [\[227\]](#)

1753. Zhytomir, Poland: In this case, a three-year-old Christian boy was murdered; Jews were tried by the Episcopal Court of Kiev and condemned to death. [\[228\]](#)

1756. R. Jampol. (UJE)

1764. H. Orcutta. (UJE)

1783. Rm. Botoshani. (UJE)

1791. H. Tasnad. (UJE)

1797. Rm. Galatz. (UJE)

1799. White Russia. (UJE)

1801. Bucharest. (UJE)

1803. Rm. Neamtz. (UJE)

1811. Rm. Talowitza. (UJE)

1816. Rm. Piatra and P. Grodno. (UJE)

1823. Velisch, Russia: On Easter Sunday, a 2½-year-old Christian boy disappeared. His body was found in a marsh one week later; there were puncture wounds all over the body and the skin was scarified. There were wounds of circumcision; the feet were bloody and a bandage had been tied around the legs. The body had been undressed, washed, and again dressed. No blood was found near the body, which was drained of blood. Doctors gave evidence on oath that the child had been tortured to death. Some years later, five Jews were arrested together with three Russian women who had become Jewesses; these three women confessed that they had, one week before Passover in 1823, been made drunk by a Jewess who kept an inn and that the latter had bribed one of them to procure a boy.

One of these converted Jewesses described how the boy had been forcibly circumcised by the Jews and rolled about in a barrel until his skin was scraped all over. The boy had been taken to the school where a number of Jews were assembled, laid in a trough, and all present had made stabs with a nail in his side and temples.

When the boy died under this torture, his body was taken to a wood by two of the converted Jewesses; and the third woman took a bottle of the blood of the boy to the Jewess innkeeper aforesaid. Next day, the Rabbi's wife took the three women again to the school where the Jews were gathered; bottles were filled from the trough by means of a funnel, and the Rabbi dipped a nail into the blood and dropped a little on a number of pieces of cloth, one piece of which was given to everyone present. The case went to the Imperial Council at St. Petersburg, all the lower courts which dealt with the case having found the Jews guilty. The Imperial Council reversed the verdict and, on 18th January, 1835, the three Russian Jewish convert women were sent to Siberia whilst all the Jews were acquitted of the crime.[\[229\]](#)

1824. Rm. Bakau. (UJE)

1829. P. Boleslaw. (UJE)

1831. St. Petersburg: The Christian daughter of non-commissioned officer was the victim in this case. There were five judges, of whom four recognized the ritual character of the murder. The Jewish murderers were transported to Siberia. Monniot says the facts of this case were not contested.

1834. C. Neuenhoven. (UJE)

1837-47. Buffeto, Fiorenzola, Monticelli, and Cortemaggiore, Italy. (UJE)

1840. Rhodes: On the eve of Purim a small Christian Greek boy was missed; he had been seen entering a house in the Jewish quarter; after that he was never seen again. It is interesting to note that the time of this event was the same as in the famous Damascus case. Yusuf Pasha, Governor of the island, took depositions of witness and sent to Constantinople for instructions as to what to do next. Meanwhile "at the instigation of the Greek clergy and the European consuls"[\[230\]](#) the Jewish quarter was blockaded and the leading Jews arrested. The Austrian Consul, however, supported the Jews, Austria being in need of loans from the Rothschilds. But "owing to the efforts of Count Camondo, Cremieux and Montefiore" (to quote from the Jewish Encyclopedia) "a firman was obtained from the Sultan which declared all accusations of ritual murder null and void." The Jews were released. Now Camondo, Cremieux and Montefiore were all rich Jews. Cremieux and Montefiore also figured in the Damascus case. Count Camondo "exercised so great an influence over the sultans Abd-al-Majid and Abd-al-

Aziz and over the Ottoman Grand Viziers and ministers that his name became proverbial. He was banker to the Ottoman Government..." [231] There cannot be a shadow of doubt that the proceedings in this case were stopped by the force of the Jewish Money Power, in spite of the efforts of "the Greek clergy and the European consuls." [232]

1840. The Damascus Case: This case, now almost completely forgotten by Christianity, convulsed Europe for a considerable time owing to the agitation induced by the Jewish Money Power which left no stone unturned to misrepresent and vilify the individuals responsible for bringing the Jews to justice. Achille Laurent, a Member of the Societe Orientale, brought together the full details of the trial of the culprits as reported in Arab newspapers at the time, and he published the hole facts of the case [233], which was produced in France as a Yellow book in two volumes, in 1846.

The Jewish Festival of Purim fell on 15th February, 1840. Father Thomas, a Catholic monk, disappeared in Damascus on 5th February. His servant went to look for him and disappeared also. The French Consul, Comte Ratti-Menton, began to make enquiries, and got the Sherif Pasha to investigate. After a while seven Jews were arrested. They confessed, some after receiving chastisement with the bastinado, to having murdered Father Thomas for the sake of his blood. Four of them were promised pardon if they would speak the truth; thee were Mousa Abou-el-Afieh, who became a Mahomedan, explaining that that was necessary before he could confess about the crimes of other Jews; Aslan Farkhi; Suliman, a barber; and Mourad el Fathal.

They confessed fully. Sixteen Jews were found to have been involved and all were arrested. Several of the Jews, including Mourad el Fathal, Mousa Abou-el-Afieh, Isaac Arari and Aaron Arari, described how the blood was required and collected from the cut throat of the victim to send to a Rabbi for use in preparing ceremonial bread (pains azymes).

1840. G. Julich. (UJE)

1843. T. Marmora. (UJE)

1844. P. Tarnow and Stobikowaka. (UJE)

1852-53. R. Saratov. (UJE)

1859. Rm. Galatz. (UJE)

1861. Rm. Chavlian. (UJE)

1863. t. Smyrna. (UJE)

1867. Rm. Galatz and Rm. Calrash. (UJE)

1875. P. Ostrovo. (UJE)

1879. R. Kutais. (UJE)

1882. H. Tisza-eszlin. (UJE)

1891. Xanten, Prussia: A five-year-old Christian boy called Hegmann was murdered, his throat cut and the body bloodless. "The Government did all in its power to suppress the rumour" of Ritual Sacrifice [234] The doctor who examined the boy said on June 29th that: "The trace of blood appears as an after-bleeding." And H. Nagyszokol.

1892. F. Ingrandes, Rm. Bakau, Rm. Bakau and G. Eisleben. (UJE)

1893. Prague. B. Kolin. (UJE)

1894. Bulgaria. Tatar Pazardzhik. (UJE)

1898. G. Skaisgirren. (UJE)

1899. The Polna Case (Bohemia): Agnes Hruza, 19 years of age, was murdered March 29th, 1899. On April 1st, her body was found in a wood with the head nearly severed from the body. In spite this frightful wound, there was no blood about, although the body itself, of course, was almost bloodless. A man called Peschak had seen a Jew Hilsner with two other Jews on the day of the murder on the spot where the body was found. Hilsner was arrested and tried; another witness testified that he had seen the prisoner very agitated on March 29th, coming from the spot where the body was found. The court recognizing that Hilsner must have had accomplices, found him guilty and condemned him to death. He then confessed, and implicated two other Jews.

1900. Konitz, West Prussia: A 19-year-old Christian youth, Ernst Witnter, was murdered in March. His body had been dismembered and parts of it were found in different localities. The culprits were never discovered, but two Jewish agents were sentenced to imprisonment for false witness and for the subornation of witnesses during the enquiry. [235]; and B. Nachod. (UJE)

1903. R. Kishinev. (UJE)

1911-13. Kiev, Russia: In 1911 a 13-year-old Christian boy's body was found at Kiev with curious wounds and drained of blood. A Jew named Beiliss was arrested on suspicion. It was proved that the murder took place inside the premises of a Jewish brick factor to which only Jews had access. This factory contained a Jewish hospice with a secret synagogue attached. After long-drawn-out preliminaries, Beiliss, who was proprietor of the factory, was tried; the jury found that there was no proof that he himself was the culprit, although half of them considered he was; the verdict therefore having to be unanimous, he was declared Not Guilty. But the jury agreed as to the cause of the boy's death; their verdict about this was as follows: "The boy after being gaged, was wounded with a perforating instrument in the nape of the neck, temples and neck, which wounds severed the cerebral vein, the left temporal and jugular arteries, producing thus profuse hemorrhage; and afterwards, when Joutchinski (the boy's name) had lost about five glasses of blood, his body was pierced with the same instrument, lacerating thus the lungs, the liver, the right kidney and the heart, where the last wounds were inflicted, in all 47 wounds, causing acute suffering to the victim and the loss of practically all the blood of the body, and finally death."

1924. Syria. Aleppo. (UJE)

1926. P. Dobrzyn and R. Kanieff. (UJE)

1928. Gladbeck, Germany: This occurred at the time of Purim; a twenty-year-old Christian lad called Helmuth Daube was found dead in front of his home, with his throat cut, his genital organs missing, whilst there were wounds on the hands and stabs in the abdomen.

There was no blood about where the body was found and it was bloodless. Experts said in Court that the throat showed the Jewish ritual cut. The Jews set to work and eventually a young Gentile called Huszmann was accused of the murder, unnatural lust being alleged as a feature in the crime. The case was conducted against Huszmann by a Jew called Rosenbaum, and special police had been sent from Berlin to enquire about the circumstances; the President of the Police at Berlin was the Jew Bernhard Weiss. These special police did what they could to convince the Court that it was a "lust-murder," but Huszmann was acquitted. The Bochumer Abendblatt and Der Sturmer both gave their opinion that it was a Ritual Murder by Jews, and the latter paper was suppressed for a time, and its editor imprisoned. Y. Petrovo Selo and N.Y. Massena. (UJE)



1929. G. Manau, Bamberg, Memel, Vilna and Greece. Salonika, Kovno. Lithuania. and others. (UJE)

1930. R. Novosimera. (UJE)

1936. Memel. (UJE)

1937. G. Bamberg. (UJE)

1940. B. Welhartitz. (UJE) [\[236\]](#)

We could go on and on with case after case for hundreds of pages, but we believe this should suffice to show that the Jews did and still do sacrifice Christian children for their ceremonies. In other words, the Jews have a god which finds blood pleasing. In the words of Mr. Leese, "What sort of a people is this whose god finds the blood obtained from mutilation of human genital organs as 'pleasing?'"

Quoting from the Jewish writer Charles A. Weisman's Book "Who is Esau-Edom?": "During the Middle Ages Jews were found guilty of ritual murder of Christians in England; at Norwich in 1146, and Lincoln in 1225; in France at Blois in 1171; and in northern Italy at Trent in 1475. The Jewish Encyclopedia lists 121 Ritual Murder cases from 1146 to 1900, which were tried in courts. Many of the listings show convictions and the mode in which guilty Jews were executed."[\[237\]](#)

Continuing from "Who is Esau-Edom?": "From 1900 to 1939's there have been about another twenty cases of ritual murder by Jews. Even to this day there are reports of ritual murder of (Christian) children by certain extremist Hasidic Orthodox Jewish sects." [\[238\]](#)

Continuing from "Who is Esau-Edom?": "**Abortion has become an overt means of child sacrifice which Jews have instituted** under their de facto law. A more covert means of (Christian) child sacrifice has been by their infamous 'ritual murders, which Jews have been accused through the ages.' In this practice 'the blood of the sacrificed gentile (Christian Child) is mixed with flour to make the unleavened bread eaten at Passover.'" [\[239\]](#) Even though God commanded circumcision, there is no way a reading of Scripture shows that God intended that the procedure turn into a bloody ritual. Besides that, it seems apparent that when Christ nailed the blood ordinances to the cross, he also nailed the circumcision to the cross. "Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing."[\[240\]](#)

Make no mistake about it, as we have already stated **The god of the Jews is not the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob/Israel!!!** And if it were the same God -- the manner in which the Jews worship is administered is an abomination in the eyes of the Lord our God. According to Leese there are two specific periods of time for Ritual Murders by the Jews.

"The two principal feast days associated with Ritual Murder have been (1) Purim, and (2) Passover, the latter at Easter and the former about one month before it. When a Ritual Murder occurred at Purim, it was usually that of an adult Christian who was murdered for his blood...the blood was dried and the powder mixed into triangular cakes for eating; it is possible that the dried blood of a Purim murder might sometimes be used for the following Passover. When a Ritual Murder was done at Passover, it was usually that of a (Christian) child under seven years old, as perfect a specimen as possible, who was not only bled white, but crucified, sometimes circumcised and crowned with thorns, tortured, beaten, stabbed, and sometimes finished off by wounding the side **in imitation of the murder of Christ.**

**The blood taken from the child was mixed either in the powdered state or otherwise into the passover bread** (Then eaten - A type of Jewish Blood ritual was apparently still common even in 1903, as the Jewish Encyclopedia for that year, in discussing the method of

performing a circumcision, states that the person performing the ritual): "...takes some wine in his mouth and applies his lips to the part involved in the operation, and exerts suction, after which he expels the mixture of wine and blood into a receptacle provided." [241]

The Jewish circumcision rite requires that this mixture of the mohel's sputum, wine and blood from his mouth be mixed into a larger batch of wine. From this, all the Jewish guests drink and celebrate by singing and dancing) [242] There is little doubt that the Jews and other historians who are possessed by the spirits of the Jews claim that the "Dark Ages" were from 493 A.D. to 711 A.D. What they mean by the "Dark Ages" is that the Christian Church kept the Jews under control and countered their every move to put their Satanic battle plan into motion.

During the "Dark Ages" (the dark ages got its name from the Jews; because they were driven out of almost every country in Europe at the time, for their wickedness and ritual murders) they were countered by brave Christian souls like St. Bernard and others who led forces which confined them to their own ghettos where they could not mix their blood with those of our Adamic people or killed them outright.

## Chapter Five

### Jewish Hatred For Christians Rekindled

A sermon by Rabbi Leon Spitz, illustrates the message by which the flames of hatred are rekindled every spring in the synagogues: "...Let Esau [\[243\]](#) whine and wail and protest to the civilized world, and let Jacob raise his hand to fight the good fight. The anti-Semite...understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level. The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. American Jews, too, must come to grips with our contemporary anti-Semites. We must fill our insane asylums with anti-Semitic lunatics. We must combat every alien Jew-hater. We must harass and prosecute our Jew-baiters to the extreme limits of the laws. We must humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish or dare to become (their 'fellow-travelers.')

Such is the expression of appreciation Americans are rewarded for having taken in, with the greatest of good will and tolerance, an alien people who represented themselves as harassed and persecuted. Note the likeness of the rabbi's attitude to that of the Known Communists: Communist leaders and their newspapers constantly condemn opponents as anti-Semites, constantly harass anti-Communist leaders, Christians and Patriots, and branding them as gangsters, extremists, terrorists and lunatics.

It is now clear that Communism takes its major characteristics from the ancient Talmudic regimentation of the Jewish masses? If it enlists gentiles and uses them as fronts, that is a means to an end. It must deceive us, divide us and make us destroy ourselves while Zionism with its International Bankers, builds on the ruins, protected by "fear of the Jews."

Perhaps this glimpse of the origin and background of Communism will help you and other Americans to understand how it is that a rich and successful Jew can sympathize with Communism. Americans could not carry on a successful secret movement for long. With the exception of an occasional disciplined Alger Hiss or Dean Acheson, our people are not capable of the deception, the tight-rope walking, the consistent criminality required to maintain a great conspiracy. Few of our people wish to be bothered with plotting against their fellow men. We are sure that "some" Jews genuinely embrace Americanism, but if all Jews should leave Russia and the United States, Communism in these countries would vanish like an evil dream in the morning sun.

**Russia Is Still Under Jewish Control:** It is absolutely essential that American military and political strategists and civilian defense agencies, the militias, understand that the power behind the Soviet government is still Jewish. We will continue to be deceived and misled at home and abroad until we fully recognize this fact. It is the all-important fact in the world today.

There have been several noted propaganda drives since the Bolshevik conquest of Russia to make the Russian people and non-Jews everywhere believe Communism is no longer Jewish, for the brand that it is a racial power movement has handicapped the revolution.

But in trying to hide its Jewishness the Kremlin has suffered complications because the Jews in the West read gentile papers and magazines, and sooner or later become somewhat confused and disturbed lest their people are really losing out in Russia; and we believe it is this complication which, in each instance, probably has caused the Kremlin to abandon its campaign.

**Glasnost and Perestroika?** Speaking on May 31, 1989 on his visit to the White House, Soviet leader and Nobel Peace Prize Winner, Mikhail Gorbachev (most people forget this is the man who ordered the use of bombs disguised as toys to kill and maim the Afghan children) declared: "This generation of People on earth may witness the advent of an irreversible period of peace in the history of civilization. The Soviet people hope that the tragedies of the Twentieth Century, those horrible wars will forever be a thing of the past."

We are constantly told by the mass media, by politicians and church leaders that since the advent of Glasnost and Perestroika, that Soviet Russia no longer constitutes a threat to our national security, or that in fact it is too internally weak and divided to attack us.

While there is no doubt that the collapse of the Warsaw Pact and the bringing down of the Berlin Wall fulfills the prophecy of Ezekiel 38:4, where God speaking directly to Red Russia under its prophetic name of Gog/Magog declares that He will turn them back, but He also says in the same verse that He will bring them forth to doom and destruction. Your very own Bible declares that the Soviets will yet attack and invade North America over the Arctic Circle and be destroyed.

### **What Then of Glasnost and Perestroika?**

They were/are all part of a well laid plain and strategy designed by those who have controlled the Soviet Union since the Bolshevik revolution and who would create a One World Government, a "New World Order" under the United Nations. Over seventy years ago Lenin declared in 1920: "The capitalists of this world and their governments in pursuit of conquest of the Soviet market will close their eyes to the indicated higher reality and this will turn them into deaf, mute, blind men. They will extend credits, which will strengthen for us the Communist Party...and give us the materials and technology we lack, they will restore our military industry, indispensable for our future victorious attacks...In other words they will labor for the preparation for their own suicide."

We are seeing this happen before our eyes today. The Soviet Union was created approximately 75 years ago by the descendants of the same Plutocratic families that took control of the world through London a few centuries ago, and then took control of America in the 1800's. The fake "conflict" between the USSR and the USA (ostensible adversaries) enhanced the Plutocrats' ability to control the earth through their dialectic system of brainwashing.

**The Soviet Strategy For The Conquest of The West:** It should never be forgotten, for even a single moment, that the Soviets are the chess champions of the world. And as such have learned geostrategically to plan 10-20 moves (years) or more ahead, to use strategic feints, deception and subterfuge. The people J. Edgar Hoover called "masters of deceit" have learned the art of war and strategic deception from such masters as Sun Tsu, from their stay in Babylon and von Clausewitz, as well as from modern strategic geniuses such as Hitler, Chairman Mao, and Lenin.

**The Soviets' Six Glasnosts:** The present period of glasnost/perestroika (the sixth since 1921) is designed to get America to disarm; to get the West to build up and bailout the Soviet Union economically and industrially, and to neutralize Western Europe and dissolve NATO. Which is in conformity with the prophecy of Ezekiel Chapters 38 and 39. The current glasnost is a giant deception and is easier to understand if one looks at it in the perspective of the first five Russian glasnosts.

Glasnost, a Russian concept which originally meant publicity or notoriety, has been an effective instrument of the Soviet (read that Jewish; since the Jews have been in absolute

control of Russia since the Bolshevik takeover in 1917) policy since the early days of the Bolshevik Revolution.

As Edward Jay Epstein wrote in his book *Deception*, "Glasnost was first used by Lenin, who realized that power proceeded from denying others a veil of privacy for their decision-making. Hence glasnost, or 'public airing' became a weapon for the Communist Part... The logic went: Democracies allow public criticism of officials; the Soviet Union allows public criticism of officials; therefore, the Soviet Union is a democracy...Glasnost lent credibility to government-controlled newspapers that otherwise would be considered mouthpieces for the Communist Party. It could be used to establish a set of convenient peepholes for journalists, academics and other Kremlin watchers through which they could see selected pictures of Soviet society...Lenin, to get his revolution accepted by Western governments and businesses, had to represent it as something it was not."

**The First Glasnost: 1921 - 1929:** Under Lenin's New Economic Plan, he persuaded Western governments, businessmen, and bankers that the revolution was "restructuring," moving back to the free market, and politically liberalizing. Massive Western Financial and Industrial Aid poured in for nine years. Glasnost #1 ended abruptly in 1929, and tens of millions of White Christian Russians went to the wall shortly thereafter.

**The Second Glasnost: 1936 - 1937:** Stalin suggested in the mid-'30s a restructuring of the Soviet economy along capitalist lines (He actually called it "perestroika"). He proclaimed that the Soviet Union was returning to a Western-style constitutional government, to freedom of speech, freedom of assembly, and a return to free elections with secret ballots. Stalin was portrayed in the Soviet press and then the Western press as a pragmatist - not an ideologue (sound familiar?). Roosevelt and other Western leaders and businessmen began to pour billions in aid, credits and trade. Glasnost #2 came to an end abruptly in 1938, and more brutal purges known as the "Great Terror" followed immediately thereafter.

**The Third Glasnost: 1941 -1945:** When Hitler invaded Russia in June 1941, the "partnership" with the United States was quickly revived by Stalin. Stalin again claimed that the militant phase of Communism was at an end; he dissolved the Comintern (a key organ for spreading international Communist Revolution). He promised that after the war, Russia would be buying a massive amount of goods from the West. This all justified massive economic and military aid through the Lend-Lease Program (i.e., almost \$10-billion. Which equates to about \$1-trillion today). Which is in direct contrast from the teachings of the Word of God. For God told His Israel people, the Anglo-Saxon, Germanic, Scandinavian, Celtic and Kindred People, about those who were His and their enemies: "Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods." [244] The Scriptures then relate further: "...Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." [245]

Harry Hopkins, President Roosevelt's advisor, wrote after meeting with Stalin at Yalta in 1945, "We really believed that this was the dawn of the new day we had been praying for...the Russians had proved that they could be reasonable and farseeing, and there wasn't any doubt in the mind of the President, or any of us, that we could live and get along with them peacefully for as far into the future as any of us could imagine." Do you see what liars the Communists are, and that their propaganda lies never cease to try to fool God's Israel People!

Glasnost #3 ended abruptly in 1945, when the Soviets annexed the three Baltic States - Latvia, Lithuania, and Estonia, as well as parts of Poland, Romania, Prussia, Finland, Japan, and most of Eastern Europe. Over 100 million people were enslaved and tens of millions subsequently died.

**The Fourth Glasnost: 1956 - 1959:** In 1956, Khrushchev launched another glasnost based on economic and political reforms, a return to competition and the free market, de-Stalinization, and a restoration of democracy and individual freedom in the Soviet Union. The end of Stalin's "cult of personality" was equated by Khrushchev with democracy and was so portrayed in the Western media.

The Soviet press began to publish stories about private millionaires, underground businesses, and a thriving black market. Russian church leaders were allowed to travel abroad; Solzhenitsyn was allowed to publish his works; Soviet dissidents were allowed to have contact with the Western press. Khrushchev complained about inefficiencies in the Soviet economy, and stated almost word for word, Stalin's earlier message to the West: "If we cannot give our people the same standard of living that you give your peoples under the Capitalist system, we know that Communism cannot succeed."

Sound familiar? This is almost exactly what Gorbachev has been saying and doing. Then, via his American intermediary Armand Hammer, Khrushchev began to push for increased trade, credits, and aid. Some were forthcoming, but not as much as in Glasnost #1 - #3. Glasnost #4 began to end in 1959, with the Soviet-backed Communist takeover in Cuba, the shooting down of an American U-2, the mass arrest and execution of Soviet dissidents and the creation of the Berlin Wall.

**The Fifth Glasnost: 1970 - 1975:** The fifth glasnost detente, initiated by Leonid Brezhnev. It offered to reconstruct strategic arms, negotiate mutually beneficial accords, and relax international tensions. The Soviets began "public airings" of issues to explain to relevant audiences in the West why they had abandoned their prior goal of world revolution. The central theme of this glasnost was that the Soviet government was no longer run by ideologies, but by technocrats, who had no interest in adhering to the Leninist doctrine of class warfare. Instead, like technocrats in the West, they wanted to expand their industrial base. The chief goals of this glasnost were to obtain increased U.S. aid and trade (which they did under Nixon and Kissinger), and, most importantly, to inaugurate the arms control process.

During this glasnost, Brezhnev appeared willing to let Communist countries in Eastern Europe follow their own independent relations with the West, the announced unilateral troop cuts in Soviet forces in Eastern Europe. The anti-Ballistic Missile Treaty of 1973 was one of Brezhnev's trophies from this glasnost. Glasnost #5 began to lose credibility in 1975 when the Soviet-backed North Vietnamese over-ran South Vietnam in violation of Russian promises to Kissinger. Then once again, over the next few years, widespread arrests and execution of Soviet dissidents, resumption of covert actions abroad, and finally, the invasion of Afghanistan in late '79 by Russia, totally discredited this glasnost.

**The Sixth Glasnost: 1985 - ?????:** This began under Gorbachev and is a composite of the first five glasnosts, although it is bigger and better and much more sophisticated than any of its five predecessors. And the stakes are much higher - Western Europe and perhaps the whole world.

According to reports, Glasnost #5 was to start in 1983 under Yuri Andropov, the brutal 15 year head of the K.G.B., who was portrayed by Soviet disinformation and the Western media as a "tall, handsome, muscular, English-speaking Russian, who wore American suits, drank American scotch, a lover of classical music, etc." In short, someone just like us. Sound familiar? Providentially, Andropov died of kidney disease in 1983, and glasnost #6 had to wait until Andropov's protegee, Mikhail Gorbachev, could be brought to power in 1985.



It should be remembered, however, that the present Glasnost #6 scenario was scripted by Andropov and his K.G.B. associates. That is why General Vladimir Kryuchkov, the most vicious hardliner since Andropov, has been elevated to head the K.G.B. Glasnost #6 is completely orchestrated by the K.G.B. Each of these periods of glasnost/perestroika involved the Soviets'

Pretending to renounce communism, and were moving toward capitalism, democracy, free elections, free markets, etc. In short, In each period, the Soviets told the West what it wanted to hear and made superficial moves in that direction in order to elicit massive Western Financial Aid and/or Massive Western Disarmament. Each of the first five periods of Glasnost-Perestroika were followed by crackdowns, brutal purges, and resumption of Soviet covert and revolutionary activities abroad.

Each of these six glasnosts were strategic deceptions, Marxist-Leninist dialectics in action: two steps forward and one back they were carefully scripted by K.G.B. and other strategic planners to get the West to provide massive economic aid and to disarm. During each step back, Western aid poured in, and during glasnost numbers 4, 5 and 6 the U.S. and Western disarmament process accelerated. But as former NATO Supreme Allied Commander Bernard W. Rogers has said: "The Soviet goal remains world domination." It would also appear that the current Iraq-U.S. confrontation is to drive the price of oil up to astronomical levels, which furnishes the Soviet Union with much needed "hard" currency in the form of oil sales to the West.

History shows, that after each of these glasnosts, the Soviets reverted to form-mass murders, purges, global revolution, intrigue, conquest of countries, assassinations, etc. In fact, since 1961, shortly after Glasnost #4 was terminated, 21 more countries had fallen to Soviet-backed coups, revolutions, or wars of so-called national liberation. The West has been deceived five times, but Gorbachev's current deception is the biggest and most dangerous of all.

When German leaders in the middle 1930s were exposing to the world the racial character of the Soviet regime, rubbing salt in the wounds of the Russian masses, making them restive, there arose the historic purge of Old Bolsheviks. Many of them were Jews, and since Trotsky, a known Jew, at the same time was (from exile) in a word-battle with the Kremlin (because the Stalinist forces were not moving fast enough with the world revolution), many Western people got the impression that Stalin and his party were anti-Jewish. Nothing could have been further from the truth, but propagandists seem to have prompted the false belief.

It is true that up to the time of the great purge nearly all the Politburo members and other high officials were known Jews, and that many of their successors were gentiles or persons of unknown racial identity. However, suffice it to say that if the Jews had lost their grip on the Kremlin that force would have lost the sympathy of world Jewry, the fifth columns of the world would have turned against it, the Germans would never have attacked Russia, and the world situation today would have been totally different.

The stories in the newspapers during the past 50 years hat Jews at last are being persecuted in the Soviet Union are as misleading as earlier stories of similar nature. We have followed this campaign with intense interest, for nothing could be more earth shaking than for the racial Russians to upset the alien power and regain the upper hand in their own country. The revolution would instantly reverse world alignments.

The fanatical fifth columnists inside the Jewish Communities of New York City, Los Angeles, Chicago, Philadelphia, Denver, Boston, and in the little Bastard State of Israel would turn against the Soviet Union with a vengeance. For a regime which snatched the power away

from the Jews would be denounced by world Jews as Nazi-fascist. Jews in America would hold mass meetings in its thousands of synagogues as they did in inducing America to do battle for them against the National Socialists (who had, actually snatched the power away from organized pro-Communist Jewry in threatened Germany).

Many Jewish editors began talking anti-Moscow after the shooting started in Korea; but they were not stampeding America into a war against the U.S.S.R. They were smiting Stalin's wrist with a powder puff, to clear their own Communist records. [246] They continued to condemn loyalty oath requirements, "witch hunts," the House Anti-Communist Committee and all the stalwarts who fought subversion, such as Senator McCarthy, Pat McCarran, Mundt, Wherry. They continued to insist on policies which would destroy us if we continued to follow them.[247] The California Jewish Voice banned the story: "Ten major (Jewish)[248] organizations today announced their opposition to the proposed loan to Franco Spain."

While the Jewish columnist, Milton Friedman, accused the leading advocates of Communist control bills in Congress (specifically McCarthy, McCarran, Mandt, Bridges, Johnson) of wanting "to pass concentration camp bills"; and all across the land, the Jewish papers continued to call for further "de-Nazification" of Germany, condemning American efforts to organize West Germany and Spain as allies. This was overt disloyalty, but then the Jews have never been true any nation or people in all of history, they are the great traitors of the world.

These are not isolated examples. The three largest Jewish dailies in the United States, The Morning Freiheit, The Day and Forward, all support substantially the same line. All three are totally Jewish. [249]

If America continues to be misled by this huge alien pressure group so that we continue to follow the line demanded by its principal organizations, we will continue to be stripped of allies and will presently face an enemy army numbering in the hundreds of millions. From Russia, China and the other nations of the world, in an effort to destroy God's Kingdom on earth. Such is the measure of the loyalty to American interests of the typical Jewish newspaper reflecting the expressed attitude of the principal Jewish organizations. The handful of Jews who oppose the destroyers are themselves denounced almost as viciously as are non-Jewish opponents.

It is very clear that Jewish leaders in America have not turned against the world revolution, and are only shadow boxing with Moscow. Their attitude reflects no urgent call for help from fellow Jews behind the Iron Curtain against the Kremlin; no threat of upset of the Jewish secret-police (although they have under gone another name change) power.

**Anti-Semitism Forcing Compromises:** A close reading of Jewish controlled newspapers, magazines and other publications is enough to establish the true picture of the racial problem in the U.S.S.R. There is violent anti-Semitism among the Russian masses and even in the Politburo; but no anti-Semitism at the very top, none in the Kremlin or the KGB. **Jews are not being persecuted in Russia.** Whenever government action is reported in the American media as anti-Semitic, or made to appear anti-Semitic, the action is almost always reported as handled by Jewish officials of the Communist government. An expression frequently used is "by the Jewish wing of the Communist Party."

A Jew will see instantly that the action therefore does not constitute persecution, but only means the Communist Jewish officials in Russia have some specific problem with their own people. [250] Reports made it clear that the specific problem is mainly keeping Jews from inciting violent anti-Semitic outbreaks among the people at critical times, when the Russian people must furnish the troops necessary to save them if war comes. That is almost the entire

problem as regards Jewish masses in the U.S.S.R. Jews have long enjoyed privileges denied to the other people in the Communist countries; the Russians have seen millions of their people destroyed by the Jewish power. They resent Jewish privilege and are saying so with violence in some areas at times.

An article in the Washington Post, by the Jewish writer, Joseph Newman, told of a demonstration by thousands of Jews in the streets of Moscow before a synagogue on the occasion of the arrival of Golda Myerson, first Israeli diplomat to the Kremlin, whose arrival fell on Rosh Hashanah, the Jewish new year: "When Mrs. Myerson and members of her mission arrived they were amazed at the huge throng of Jews when packed the entire street in front of the synagogue to greet them...There was an impassioned and almost hysterical outburst of feeling. Jewish men and women...wept...and cried aloud: 'We have waited all our lives for this! For Israel! Tomorrow to Jerusalem!'" [\[251\]](#)

This did not mean as some readers evidently supposed, that the Moscow Jews were through with Communism;[\[252\]](#) Israel itself was and still is semi-Communist. It only meant that they were hilarious because now they had both Communist Russia and the long dreamed of Israel. It did indicate, to be sure, that a considerable number of Russian Jews in their enthusiasm wanted to rush to the new state, and perhaps many were dissatisfied with the restraints necessary under Communism in a land where tight-rope walking is necessary so as not to invite trouble from a populace long sick of enslavement under Jewish secret police, but not having the leadership to throw off the oppressors, as they have been eliminated. Yet there are some who are beginning to come forward.

**Must Appease Troops:** The report in the Washington Post stated that the Israelis became "apprehensive about the consequences of this unauthorized demonstration" and "rapidly withdrew" from the streets. Why were they apprehensive? Not because of the attitude of the government, which apparently did not object; but because such a demonstration might incite reprisals from the Russian masses.

This is precisely what happened. As the demonstrations were repeated later, there arose violent outbreaks against the Jews, and it was then and only then that the government took action to suppress any future "Zionist" demonstration. The government's action was used by its propaganda agents in the West, and in Russia, in such a way as to make non-Jews feel that the Kremlin was no longer pro-Jewish.

The government had to act, of course. Anti-Semitism, where Jews are in power, is the same as counter-revolution, and is so treated by the Soviet Union and there is always latent or active counter-revolution in White Russia.

The Kremlin closed the big Jewish publishing houses (there were no exclusively non-Jewish publishing house, of course), suspended Zionist meetings, removed a small number of widely known Jews from conspicuous positions and permitted Jewish editors to issue some statements and condemning "cosmopolitanism." If non-Jews had demonstrated in such a manner in praise of a foreign country they would have been and still would be shot.

Why does the Kremlin cater to the Russians to the extent of suppressing certain Jewish activities? The answer is, a war is on the horizon, and it is Russians who must become the soldiers. Russians therefore must be kept loyal to the Kremlin. They must not be too seriously antagonized; they might desert to their fellow non-Jews of the West.

The Russian leaders, we may be sure, have not forgotten how four million Russian soldiers, almost the entire regular Army, melted into German lines and disappeared during the first months of World War II, because German propaganda was reminding them of the alien character of their terrorist masters. Major General Holmston, chief of German Intelligence on

the Russian front during the war, wrote in 1948: "In June 1941, the Wehrmacht had before it the Red Army, whose rank and file; 80 percent peasant, were discontented with their government, having no wish to fight for the Soviet regime. Owing to the rule of terror, the Red Army was not able to organize a rebellion, but its passive resistance was manifested by the fact that within the first six months of the war, four million prisoners fell into the hands of Germans, and there were no signs of a partisan (anti-German) movement (in invaded areas of Russia) during the first years of the war."

General Holmston added that eventually Hitler instituted a policy of cruelty toward Russian prisoners of war (which proves that Hitler was under the control of the Jews all the time, as they had been the ones who had financed him so that he could become the German leader), which was a policy that discouraged further desertions and "transmuted the Red Army into a Russian Army." The General wrote that up to the time of the change in Hitler's policy, the Russian populace looked on the invading German armies "as liberators."

**Jews Dominated Communist Bureaus:** Victor Kravhenko, a former Soviet official, wrote in 1947: "Mekhlis, head of the Political Department of the Red Army, had been quietly removed from his influential post because, as a Jew, he had become an effective target of Nazi propaganda..." [\[253\]](#)

It was only the disintegration of the Red Army facing German lines that forced the Kremlin to remove Mekhlis, the Jew, from his position, one of the most powerful in the Communist regime. Now that war again is in the offing, with the threat that Western armies once more may face Russian armies, the Kremlin does not dare too greatly to antagonize the men and women who are to furnish the cannon fodder to protect the Jews in Russia.

The war they see on the horizon, is the one currently brewing in the United States, the war that will be launched at some point in the future against the United States and the other Christian nations of the West. Here we have briefly presented the entire story, in its essentials, behind the alleged persecution of Jews in Russia. If we dig a little deeper we further confirm the conclusion that the power behind the Kremlin is still Jewish.

**Gorbachev's and the Jews Current Strategy:** Gorbachev and his brilliant K.G.B. script writers and military planners have decided to trade "nominal" control over the Eastern bloc satellites for the neutralization of Western Europe and the destruction of the NATO military alliance - a quantum rearrangement of the European chess board. Gorbachev and his Kremlin, New York and Tel Aviv planners have not lost control. Gorbachev has more power than any Russian leader since Lenin or Stalin. The well drafted script calls for the appearance that he has lost control. In fact, the Soviet military and secret police are still intact in all of the Eastern European satellite states, with perhaps the exception of East Germany which has recently been reunited with West Germany. But the Soviet K.G.B. and military, are still firmly in control of the Soviet Union today, and are stronger than they have ever been in the Soviets' 73 year history.

After Glasnost #6, which is the greatest and most brilliant strategic deception of all, has run its course, the Soviets will have the names of millions of dissidents throughout the Empire, and these will, in all likelihood, be systematically liquidated in bloody purges, a la Stalin, Mao, and Tiananment Square. However, the script appears to be following the prophecy of Ezekiel Chapters 38 and 39 exactly, and this plan calls for the Israel nations of America and Western Europe to be allowed to take over the financial burdens of Eastern Europe.

Which will cause events to transpire and God will say: "Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?" [\[254\]](#)

Over and over again since 1917, our American government has come to the rescue of the Soviet Union. We have sold them wheat, corn and other grains, when their harvests were short and when their collective farms could not produce what was needed.

The Plutocrats made it appear to the world that the two 'superpowers' were pitted against each other in a deadly conflict. However, the truth of the matter is that the two governments (USA and the USSR) have worked together all along. In fact, the finances and industry imported into the USSR to create it, and then constantly keep shoring it up, have come out of the USA and Western (so-called democratic) banks. The 'Capitalist' versus 'Communist' stage play has been playing on the word stage for 75 years for the purpose of diverting and occupying the public mind so that no one notices what is really happening behind the scenes.

Proof of the above statement lies in the fact that, on at least 13 major occasions since 1917, when the Soviet Union has been on the verge of economic collapse, it has been this "terrible imperialist" country, the United States of America, using your tax dollars, that has put them on their feet. It has proven that they cannot even feed their own people without our help, yet obviously this man believes the Communist brainwashing he has received.

### **13 Times -- America Has Saved The Soviet Union From Destruction**

1). **1918-1919:** The Treaty of Brest-Litovsk, signed March 15, 1918, between Russia and Germany removed Russia from the side of the Allies, added to the political chaos within Russia, and caused additional political and military problems for the Allies. On June 2, 1918, the Allied Supreme War Council voted for military intervention at Murmansk and Archangel in North Russia by a force of mixed nationalities under British command. The original objectives of the expedition were limited: to establish a rallying point for those Czech troops inside Russia who were still loyal to the Allies, to guard the supplies sent to the northern ports for the Imperial Russian Army, and to prevent the establishment of German naval bases at the northern ports.

On July 17, 1918, President Woodrow Wilson [\[255\]](#) agreed with his Jewish advisors to furnish American troops for the intervention of this plan. On August 9, 1918, the 339th Infantry Regiment, 1st Battalion of the 310th Engineers, 337th Field Hospital, and 337th Ambulance Company, all elements of the 85th Infantry Division, were officially designated the "Murmansk Expedition." On August 27 the expedition, consisting of 143 officers and 4,344 enlisted men under the command of Lt. Col. George E. Stewart, sailed from Newcastle-on-Tyne in England and arrived at Archangel on September 4 where, with other Allied forces, it became part of the command of Maj. Gen. F.C. Poole, British Army. American troops soon began to deploy along the front 450 miles long, extending from Onega in the west to Pinega in the east, and at some points 200 miles distant from Archangel the site of Headquarters, AEF, North Russia, and also Allied Headquarters.

Between September 1918 and May 1919 troops of AEF, North Russia, suffered over 500 casualties (mostly Americans) in combat against the Russian 6th and 7th Armies. In addition to the troops composing AEF, North Russia, there were two other American contingents in the area. The American Military Mission to Russia, headed by Col. James A. Ruggles and including several assistant military attaches, reported on significant political and military events to the War Department and to David Francis, U.S. Ambassador to the Provisional (Bolshevik) Government of the Northern Provinces.

The North Russia Transportation Corps Expeditionary Forces, consisting of the 167th (Operations) and 168th (Maintenance) Companies, Transportation Corps, were sent to Murmansk in march and April 1919 to operate and maintain the Murmansk Railway so that a line of withdrawal for the icebound Allied force at Archangel might be kept open. Maj.

Edward E. MacMorland commanded this contingent, which operated and maintained the Murmansk Railway from its headquarters at Soroka.

Early in 1919 President Wilson and his chief advisers decided it was time to withdraw all American forces from North Russia (Their mission had been completed and to prevent an international scandal they were withdrawn). During May 1919 Brig. Gen. Wilds Richardson, who had assumed command of all U.S. forces in north Russia on April 9, began to concentrate AEF, North Russia, around Archangel preparatory to return to the United States via Brest, France. By June 27 the last of AEF, North Russia, had left for Brest. On July 28 the North Russia Transportation Corps Expeditionary Forces left Murmansk for Brest, and on August 5, 1919, Headquarters, AEF, North Russia, was discontinued.

2). **1919-1920:** After many months of prodding by America's Allies and top advisers in the State Department, President Woodrow Wilson agreed in early July 1918 to permit limited U.S. participation in an Allied expedition to Siberia. Among the reasons Wilson gave for this move by the United States were: to extricate Czechoslovak Armed Forces from Siberia who had been attempting to reach the Western Front; to guard allied military stores at Vladivostok; and to aid the Russian (Bolshevik) people themselves in "self-government and self-defense."

Soon after Wilson's announcement, the War Department made speedy preparations for the transfer of the 27th and 31st Infantry Regiments from the Philippine Islands to Vladivostok. In addition, Maj. Gen. William Graves, who was designated commander of the expedition, received orders to select an additional 5,000 men and officers from his 8th Division stationed at Camp Fremont, Calif., to supplement these two infantry regiments.

On August 3, 1918, orders were sent from the Adjutant General in Washington to the two regiments in the Philippines and to Graves in California to embark for Vladivostok, where they were to establish American Headquarters. The bulk of the expeditionary forces landed in Siberia between August 15 and September 2. Immediately upon arrival, elements of the 27th and 31st Infantry Regiments took up guard duty along the Ussuri Railroad line from Vladivostok to Nikolsk.

During late August and September the remainder of the 27th Infantry under Col. Henry Styer participated in an Allied offensive that pushed back Russian forces in the Spasskoe-Ussuri region. By November most of this fighting had subsided, and the primary tasks of the AEF in Siberia became railroad garrison duty, care of prisoners of war, and guarding Allied supplies at Vladivostok.

In the Spring of 1919, an inter-Allied agreement on guarding the Trans-Siberian Railroad resulted in the assignment of American forces to several widely separated sections of the railroad line: Vladivostok to Nikolsk-Ussuri, Ugolnaya to the Suchan Mines, Spasskoe to Ussuri, and (1,700 miles further west) Verkhne-Udinsk to Mysovaya. During the period May through August 1919, the garrisons at Ugolnays, Ussuri, Razodolnoe, the Suchan Mines, and Shkotovo sustained the heaviest casualties of the expedition because of strikes, riots, and Russian guerrilla activity. Conditions were so bad that American forces were removed from Shkotovo and the Suchan Mines in August. Other American garrisons, however, maintained their stations until January 9, 1920, when the War Department ordered the entire AEF in Siberia to assemble at Vladivostok in order to return to Manila (The Bolshevik takeover was complete). On April 1, 1920, General Graves closed his headquarters, and the last American units departed from Siberia.

3). **1921:** A famine in the Ukraine, where Stalin murdered more than 7-million kulaks by starvation. This caused famine throughout the Soviet Union and America sent them over \$74-million in food through a so-called conservative by the name of Herbert Hoover.



However, this help was sent under the guise of "Belgian Relief." Which must have been quite a shock to the Belgians who had just made one of the greatest harvests of food in their history.

4). **1928:** America sent Russia the money whereby they were able to change from a so-called "agrarian" to an "industrial" society -- Standard Oil contributed over \$20-million, with healthy contributions from General Electric. While at the same time Averieil Harriman, Sr. was sent to Moscow by our government to put their mines back into operation again.

5). **1930:** During the 1930's the United States built their automobile industry and the steel industry at Gorki, modeled after our plants at South Bend, Indiana. Only five times as large. While at the same time the American government was using taxpayer dollars built the Russians the world's largest hydro-electric plant on the Dnepr River.

6). **1935:** The American government sent grain and medical help to Russia during a time of intense famine. It is almost certain that the Communist government would have collapsed at this time without this help, as there were food riots over the entire Soviet Union.

7). **1939:** The Communist Government under Stalin's rule, was so shaky that the Russian Army was on the verge of being defeated by tiny Finland; one of America's most staunch friends. And with the diversion of just a tiny fraction of the millions of tons of war equipment being shipped to Europe daily, could have saved Finland and dealt a sever blow to Stalin and a death blow to Communism. But due to the efforts of Roosevelt no supplies reached them.

8). **1940:** At the beginning of World War II, Franklin D. Roosevelt, along with his Jewish advisors came to the aid of the Soviet Union once again, which was a much greater threat to our safety than the Nazis could ever have become. During the war we sent them over \$11-billion in Lend Lease at a time American men and boys were dying in the Pacific for lack of supplies, because our available ships were transporting some of these war materials to the Soviet Union. The Soviets NEVER returned the "Liberty" ships we loaned them to ship much of this material in.

9). **1966:** The American government sent them the IBM equipment which was necessary for their rocketry program. Our American government also sent them the world's largest magnet, which many believe is being used against us in their "weather modification program." It is well known they are engaged in intensive research along this line.

10). **1968:** In the late 1960's the American government sent the Soviet Union 164 ball bearing machines, which make the ball bearings they use in the guidance systems of their IBM's. This is the only way they could make their intercontinental missiles so accurate. So accurate that the can be fired from Soviet soil, travel 7500 miles, and then split into ten warheads, which can virtually destroy ten cities. They are so accurate, using the technology the American government gave them and that which they have stolen from us through the Jewish spies, (such as Pollard and Walker) that they can hit within 100 yards of ground zero after a flight of 7500 miles.

11). **1971:** In November of 1971, Michael Fribourg completed a deal with the Soviet Union, through Nickolai Belousou, the Chief of Exportkhelb, the Russian grain-purchasing agency; for 900,000 tons of American surplus barley and oats, 2-million tons of corn, and 282-million bushels of wheat. The total figure was something in excess of 18-million metric tons of grain sold to the Soviet Union. This tremendous sale was financed by a combination of U.S. guaranteed credits and U.S. subsidized prices. So once again the Soviet Union was saved, American formers and taxpayers had been ripped off again.

12). **1972:** America built for the Soviets the worlds largest truck factory on the banks of the Kama River, which produces more trucks than all the American truck factories combined.

This plant, built by the American government, with American taxpayer funds, which supplied the trucks to the North Vietnamese and Vietcong during the Vietnam War.

13). **1979:** President Carter and his Administration later announced it would permit the Soviet Union to purchase up to 25-million metric tons of wheat and corn in 1979. Nixon, Carter and other Presidents before and after them, permitted such action because the Communist system is unable to grow enough to feed its own people and depends on the United States to bail it out again and again as we have time after time after time. And in the grain announcement, no mention was made about how the Soviet Union will pay for this 25-million metric tons of grain. But now we know that once again our government leaders failed to live up to the trust our American People had in them by electing them to office, and Let the Soviet Union have the Grain Free through Credits, issued by the U.S. Government, for the Soviets to purchase the Grain at American Taxpayer expense.

When considering the times America has come to the aid of Russia and the "acceleration factor," one sees in current developments in Europe, and between East and West; between Russia and America one feels like he is in a time warp.

The Cold War and Communism have been declared officially dead, Eastern Europe appears to be breaking up, as is the NATO alliance, and Gorbachev and Bush are talking about our new partnership, merging our common goals, and the New World Order. It looks as if world peace and brotherhood has finally arrived? With the exception of the so-called "Crisis in the Gulf" we see developing in the Middle East.

Rudyard Kipling once wrote shortly after a clever deception campaign by Russia's Czar Nicholas II in 1898, an allegory entitled *The Bear That Walks Like A Man*. Kipling wrote about a man who was maimed and blinded when a bear he was hunting stood up, as if in supplication, and the hunter, "touched with pity and wonder" withheld his fire, only to have his face ripped away by the "steel shod pay." Kipling wrote:

When he stands up as pleading in wavering, manbrute guise,  
When he veils the hate and cunning of his little swinish eyes,  
When he shows as seeking quarter, with paws like hands in prayer,  
That is the time of peril - the time of the Truce of the Bear.

**We live in the time of the Truce of the Bear.** We are told that Communism is dead, the Cold War is over, the Communist Party of the Soviet Union has been terminated along with the dreaded KGB. We are told that the Soviet Empire has collapsed, and that in its place freedom, democracy, unity and free markets are blooming like a thousands flowers. We are told that peace has arrived and the common interests of East and West can be integrated and merged - first in Europe and then around the world via the New World Order.

Almighty God warns us in the Book of Psalms: "Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech (Moscow), that I dwell in the tents of Kedar! My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace. I am for peace...when I speak, they are for war." [256] But it is obvious that something is very wrong with the presented scenario. Evil such as Soviet Communism simply does not go away as rapidly as the Evil Empire would seem to be evaporating, Especially not when that Evil Empire controls the Largest Military Machine in the History of the World. The Soviets are masters at deception, champion chess players who can make us believe that which is, is not; and that which is not, is. A good rule in understanding the Soviets is to always assume that reality is the opposite of what you see.

The present period of glasnost/perestroika is a well-orchestrated script (the grandest and perhaps the last of them all) written in 1981 by the Central Committee of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union, including Mikhail Gorbachev (Yuri Andropov's protege). The goals of this glasnost/perestroika were to reorganize and restructure the Soviet Empire while declaring Communism dead; to seduce America and Europe into dismantling NATO and massively disarm as the "threat of communism fades;" to pump hundreds of billions in Western aid into the "newly democratic" USSR, and ultimately to merge Western Europe, Eastern Europe, and the New Soviet Union into one "common European home."

Listen to what Gorbachev himself is on record as saying:

1). The aim of Perestroika is to restore both theoretically and practically the Leninist conception of Socialism.

2). The Party's interests come before everything - this is our unshakable law.

3). We are moving towards a new world, the world of Communism. We shall never turn off that road.

4). We maintain a general perspective and it is the victory of Communism.

5). We are for a Lenin who is alive...We see no grounds to give up the spiritual richness contained in Marxism...Through Perestroika we want to give Socialism a second wind...To achieve this the Communist Party of the Soviet Union returns to the origins and principles of the Revolution, to the Leninist ideas of constructing a new society. Our party was and remains the party of Lenin.

Is it little wonder that Gromyko once said of Gorbachev: "Behind the smile are teeth of iron."

In the newest perestroika, the overall strategy of the Soviet Union has moved from confrontation and division of the world into separate camps, to cooperation, unification, amalgamation, and absorption.

The "new thinking" says: we must forget our ideological differences, the conflicts which divide us, and join our efforts to fight together against the dangers of war, nuclear disaster, hunger, terrorism, environmental degradation, etc.

**But is there a Grand Design behind current developments in the USSR? Are we seeing a spontaneous disintegration, or is it a Well-Planned, Orchestrated, Staged Charade - Russian Theater at its best?**

This presentation will examine the Marxist-Leninist proclivities of Gorbachev, Yeltsin and Shevardnadze. All "reformer/liberals" and all Communists to the core. It will analyze the coup/counter-coup and why it was a phoney, just another twist in the long-term strategic deception script which began running in 1981.

It will examine how the Soviets use disinformation to confuse and manipulate the West. It will explore why the Soviet Empire is not collapsing but being restructured and reorganized within the Communist system; why the Communist Party and KGB are not being abolished, but simply renamed and reorganized to improve their efficiency; and how the New Soviet Federation will actually be a giant increase in the size, scope and influence of the USSR, **an Expansion, Not A Contraction.**

It will also analyze the ominous ongoing Soviet military buildup, in spite of all the apparent changes which are taking place. Elna Bonner (Widow of Andrei Sakharov) in an article entitled The Myth of Gorbachev wrote: "It took seventy years to destroy the myth of socialism as the most beneficial and just social system. The millions of Soviet citizens who

were killed during the civil war and collectivization, who starved to death and were executed or perished in the camps, did not destroy that myth. The blood spilled on the streets of Budapest and at the Berlin Wall, the Soviet tanks in Prague, the millions who voted with their legs, fleeing Eastern Europe in search of a better life, did not destroy that myth. The myth finally shattered because of empty store shelves and empty words.

It turned out that surrealism is not simply a movement in art; it is a style of life...one without freedom, without normal food and shelter, one foisted on society as a whole by a small minority...'

The myth of socialism has collapsed, but its harmful consequences still persist, and eliminating them will be complicated by the birth of a new myth...that Gorbachev is striving for democracy in the face of opposition, and that the only way to help him is by silence in the Soviet Union and in the West. The new myth's influence extends beyond the wobbly liberals of the USSR to many people in the West, including leaders who had earlier been called 'diehards' and 'hawks' in our press.

Gorbachev proclaimed the need of Perestroika, for reconstruction, but no one asked what he was going to build. Gorbachev's words...'a democratic and humane socialism'...were taken from the past. There is no more substantive content in them than there was in the slogans 'socialism...the first phase of Communism' and 'developed socialism.'

It is scarcely worth the effort searching for meaning in these phrases, since escaping from one myth, we are returning to our old ways, to a life of surrealism where everything is just fine in words, but where 60-million people are living below the poverty line. This is the statistic for the country as a whole...in the Muslim regions, every second or third person lives in need. Sixty-six years after the first constitution of the USSR was adopted, regulations governing the manner of a Republic's secession from the Union have finally been adopted.

In the opinion of the west, once such a law exists, it should be obeyed. But for people in the USSR, its intent is clear, and it has been dubbed 'the non- secession law' because of the obstacles it places in the way of secession...One of the earliest slogans of Perestroika was 'All power to the Soviets.' But when the Nagoma Karabakh regional Soviet voted to join Armenia, Perestroika was conveniently forgotten in favor of the constitution, which proclaims the self-determination of peoples but makes the boundaries of the Union's Republics sacrosanct. The State wins in any contest with the people.

The people of Karabakh are hungry, many are forcibly deported to Armenia, and Armenia itself, devastated by an earthquake, is now being strangled by a blockade. People everywhere are concerned about starvation in Ethiopia and apartheid in South Africa, but the fate of the Armenian people, who have been brought to the brink of destruction, is considered by the West as the Soviet Union's internal affair...The government doesn't trust the people and has passed laws on strikes (coily named the Law on labor Conflicts), on emergency situations, on presidential rule, and many other anti-democratic, anti-popular laws. In the course of two years, the constitution has been reshaped with the single aim of concentrating absolute power in the head of state...It's no wonder that the people don't trust the government, and this distrust is personified in distrust of Gorbachev...

Gorbachev's power is seen as the main obstacle to the reforms desired by the majority of the population...For Americans, Gorbachev is the author of Perestroika, a democrat, the liberator of Eastern Europe, the Man of the Decade. They associate his name with peace, prosperity, reduced military budgets and lower taxes. He's the good wizard from a fairy tale. Another myth! They're not interested in what will happen to the peoples of the USSR under

Gorbachev. A strange replay of history...a new cult of personality, but this time in the West, not in the USSR.

On a Moscow street, the American tourist was arguing with a young Russian, who ended the conversation with an offer, 'If you like Gorbachev so much, why don't you take him!'"

Three top Communist defectors have all said virtually the same thing. General Jan Sejna, former Soviet Bloc military officer, Ion Pacepa, a KGB man, and Anatoliy Golitsyn another KGB man. In fact, Golitsyn in his book *Red Horizons* says that the overall aim of Soviet policy is to: "Bring about a major and irreversible shift in the balance of world power in favor of the Soviet Bloc as a preliminary to...a world-wide federation of Communist States...Western acceptance of the new liberalization as genuine would create favorable conditions for the fulfillment of Communist strategy for USA and Western Europe."

**Restructuring and Renaming the Communist Party of the Soviet Union:** The CPSU has 20 million members and another 45 million members in its Lenin youth organization Komosomol (Komsomol is a youth organization with members from the Red Army, the KGB, the Red Navy, the Air Force, and a majority of the young factory workers). The CPSU has grown top heavy and inefficient with bureaucratic deadweight. **It is about to be reorganized, restructured, trimmed in size (or purged) to increase its efficiency, and Renamed. It is Not going to be Abolished as Gorbachev, Bush, and the Soviet and Western Press keep telling us.**

It should be remembered that the Communist Party of the Soviet Union has undergone a number of metamorphoses in name: At its inception, it was called the Bund. Then it was renamed the Russian Social Democratic Worker's Party. In 1912, following an internal feud, it split into the Bolsheviks and Mensheviks (the "big ones" and the "little ones"). The big ones ate the little ones. The name then became the Russian Social Democratic Workers Party of Bolsheviks. In 1918, it became the Russian Communist Party (Bolshevik). In 1925, the name was changed again to the All-Soviet Communist Party of the Soviet Union, which it has remained until the present. It is now about to be renamed again (probably to the Social Democratic Party).

Each of these name changes was accompanied by major fanfare, "absolute proof that the communists had completely changed," and the declaration that all the political, economic, and repressive evils had been perpetrated by the Previous Party, but that the **new** party would be benign, democratic, freedom loving, etc. In reality, all of the old evils continued under the new, revamped party, nothing changed! The present name change will not alter any of the principles or the goals of the CPSU.

Each of the major Communist party name changes under Lenin and Stalin were accompanied by Massive purges (called "party rejuvenation") to streamline the organization and bring it under formidable discipline. Millions of Russian Communists went to the wall or the gulag in those purges.

Today's CPSU has become fat, dumb, lazy, careless, apathetic, and passive, and is ten times larger than during WW II. It has lost sight of its goal, it has become diluted, and will probably be trimmed by several million members. **This is not abolition of the Party, it is reorganization, restructuring, and Strengthening of the Party.**

The Communists believe that Americans and most Westerners are shallow, superficial, gullible, and easily seduced by media-generated illusions. Hence, if they change the name of one of their fronts or parties, and declare the old organization to be dead, most Westerners will believe it. For decades they have routinely changed the names of their Communist front organizations in this manner.

They just renamed the Communist Party of Italy, now calling it the Democratic Party. In Poland, they renamed the Communist Party (which was called the Polish United Workers Party) to the Social Democratic Party. In Romania, they renamed the old Rumanian Communist Party, calling the new party the New Salvation Front. In none of those cases, (or many others) did they really abolish those Communist parties. They simply renamed, reorganized and restructured the parties, while gullible naive Westerners believed the charade. It has been said, "a rose by any other name, is still a rose." Calling the CPSU the Social Democratic Party (to some such name) will not alter the fact that it is the same old CPSU with a new label and some new faces.

Today, the Communist Party of the Soviet Union operates through elected representatives, the Politburo, and the Central Committee. The Central Committee of the CPSU (made up of 300-450 members) wields the real power in the USSR, and an inner circle of about 100 members really call the shots. These Central Committee members dominate the military and the KGB, as well as the "visible" politicians such as Gorbachev, Yeltsin, Shevardnaze and the various cabinet ministers. Gorbachev is simply an actor, an employee who is implementing the policy laid down by the Central Committee since the early '80s when they (and the KGB) drafted the script for the actions taking place today.

The new refurbished, renamed Communist party was discussed at length at the CPSU's XXVIIth and XXVth Congress in '86 and '90. Gorbachev described the "new party" as: "**A Party of Socialist Choice and Communist Perspective...**A party adhering to humanistic ideals common to all mankind...intolerant of chauvinism, nationalism, racism, and **any manifestation of Reactionary Ideology** and obscurantism...A Party confirming the independence of Communist parties of the Union republics...A Party open for contacts, **Co-Actions with the Communists, Social Democrats and Socialists of various countries.**"

Reading the "new Party" profile as conceived by the CPSU leadership, it is clear that the only difference between the "old Party" and the "new Party" is in the new one's wide acceptance of all revolutionary movements throughout the world.



## Chapter Six

### **Socialism To Be Substituted For Communism**

"The concept, the main idea, lies in the fact that **we want to give a New Lease on Life to Socialism** through perestroika and to reveal the potential of the socialist system." [257] Then in December of 1989 Gorbachev stated: "Today we have perestroika, **the Salvation of Socialism**, giving it a second breath, revealing everything good which is in the system."

The word "socialism" will be substituted for "Communism" and latter will be almost completely stricken from the Communist's vocabulary. From Lenin to Gorbachev, the Communists have used the two words inter-changeably. Socialism, as defined by Karl Marx in the Communist Manifesto, is what has been imposed on the peoples of the USSR, China, Cuba, etc.

Socialism, as the stepping stone to the final utopian goal of Communism, involves abolition of private property, draconian political and financial regulations and controls on the people, huge heritage, a monopolistic central bank, central control of education, and state control of the family, children, religion, etc. That sounds a little bit like America in 1991, does it not? If you are like most Americans, you probably wonder why the so-called Right Wing is constantly saying that the United States has become a Communist Nation. Well the following from Northpoint Tactical Teams, P.O. Box 129, Topton, North Carolina 28781 tells it best, in our opinion.

Americans, have been watching the degeneration of their society, the increase in violence, drugs, pornography, and the fanatical rise in the national debt, and asks what will we do when America falls into Socialism, Communism, insolvency and surrender. Well, make no mistake about it, the Thought-theology of what we understand is Communism (Judism) **HAS** taken over in America. It is not called by that name however, it is called Socialism. The Hammer and Sickle does not adorn our flag, but we are under the control of Communism just as surely as there is a God in Heaven and that Jesus Christ sits at His right hand.

In June '91, Yeltsin (promising "swift moves to establish greater democracy and market economics") was elected (in the first-ever such election) President of the Russian Republic, which has 150-million of the Soviet Union's 285-million people. (He has since assumed near dictatorial powers). Following that election the Western press enthusiastically described Yeltsin as "Bigger Than Life, The Russian People Love Him." His image, readability, and standing in the West went into orbit as he APPEARED to "stand in the gap" against the hard-line "gang of eight" coup perpetrators during the recent August coup/counter-coup drama. As he "appeared" to stand off the entire Soviet Army and KGB almost single-handedly, the Western media and public opinion went ballistic. Americans were barraged with articles with typical headlines such as: "The Right Stuff: Yeltsin Joins the Ranks of Robin Hood, Moses, and Churchill." [258]

#### **Why Was Boris Yeltsin Not Neutralized?**

The TV news commentators would have us believe that hard-liners staged a coup to oust Gorbachev and revert to the old style Communist government but, because of the democratic forces already unleashed in the USSR and the courage of the people, the coup failed.

But, one major fact does not fit into that theory and that fact is Yeltsin. The two key figures promoting change in the Soviet Union are Gorbachev, who wants moderately paced change, and Yeltsin who wants the rate of change to greatly speeded up. In recent months, many have accused Gorbachev of sacking reformers and putting representatives of the old guard in

positions of power. **Some, including Yeltsin, have gone as far as to suggest that, in this way, he laid the foundation for the coup.**

Now, if the coup was genuine, surely the hard-liners would have silenced the two key reformers, Gorbachev and Yeltsin. **The very fact that Yeltsin was not neutralized shows that either the coup was badly bungled or it was designed to fail!** Why was Yeltsin able to communicate with the outside world from his besieged White House, and through a host of TV and other journalists, for the full three days of the coup?

Why was it not possible to cut the phone lines at the pole outside the building, or jam the radio communications? If Yeltsin had been silenced, there would have been no rallying point in Moscow and the world would not have been glued to their TV sets. **The rapid and radical restructuring that followed the collapse of the coup is another indication that it was planned to fail!** No, the coup leaders were mere front men who were used by the faceless, behind-the-scenes plotters who planned the coup to fail.

Yeltsin's "thinking" is reflected in speeches he has made at the XXVIth and XXVIIth Party Congresses of the CPSU where he highly praised the tremendous strivings of the CPSU as well as the monumental advancements and great successes of the Soviet Union. As he said at the first of those Party Congresses: "Today we find the mighty productive forces which poises our society, the wealth supplied to the Soviet people by unfettered socialism. **And all of this is the result of a wise collective brain, titanic work, unbreakable will, and the unsurpassable organizational talent of the Communist Party and its Central Committee and Politburo...Under the Leadership of the Central Committee, our party and the State have actually continued to lead in the hard rebuttal of the aggressive machinations of Imperialism** (i.e. America). The Communists and all the workers or the Sverdlovsk Central Committee (headed by Yeltsin until 4/85) assure the Congress delegates and Lenin's Central Committee that they will fight with their entire revolutionary fervor and give **unswerving dedication tot he cause of the Communist Party.**"

In July '90, the Kremlin script called for Yeltsin to resign from the Communist Party (as Shevardnadze and Gorbachev have now done) and **Yeltsin is now referred to as a "Non-Communist Reformer."** Yes, but he is still a **hardcore Marxist-Leninist Revolutionary, an important distinction.** At this writing he has become almost a total dictator over the Russian Republic (with its 150-million population). Yeltsin, like Gorbachev, Shevardnadze, and the reform (liberal) wing of the Communist Party, is totally dedicated to perestroika (a restructuring and reorganization of the Communist Party and the Soviet Union from top to bottom). Yeltsin is for purging hundreds of thousands of bureaucrats, aparatchiks, and the Nomenclature (the privileged one), **not to terminate Communism, but to accelerate its thrust toward World Domination.** He would go even further and faster than Gorbachev, hence the "alleged" rivalry between the two. Yeltsin is not against Gorbachev, nor against Communism. He is against the entrenched bureaucracy (and the stagnation it has begotten) which he and Gorbachev believe is self-serving, bloated, and slowing down the Communist's timetable for world revolution.

When Yeltsin and Gorbachev talk about a multi-party system in the Soviet Union, they are talking about **multiple Communist Parties all functioning within the Communist System.** Hence, Yeltsin's pronouncement to found a new party "to the left" of the Communists. It will be anti-free enterprise, anti-capitalist, and hard-core Marxist- Leninist, but will use all the terminology of free markets, democracy, etc. In Russian politics and theater, there is the concept of the "liar" and the "liar's helper." Gorbachev is the liar, Yeltsin is the "liar's helper."

Gorbachev, Shevardnadze, and Yeltsin are all actors in a dramatic stage play (like Hamlet or King Lear). The Soviets organize their politics according to a well-developed scenario

which sometimes includes the death or permanent exist of the main hero. It helps to understand the plot, to understand the position and relationship among the actors, as well as the intended influence or impact upon the audience, the world. Nothing in the Soviet Union is accidental; the words, the stage, the violins, or the plot.

**The three actors described above are all reform minded, Liberal Marxist-Leninists (on the same side) with their handlers in the Central Committee of the CPSU, the KGB and the Soviet Military orchestrating the plot, its pace, and each new twist in the plot** (i.e. the recent phoney coup/counter-coup, the termination, **actually the renaming**, of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union, the KGB and the USSR itself. Just as Western audiences are fascinated by the next episode of TV's "Dallas," so the Kremlin leaders plan to mesmerize and manipulate the West with the next act of Soviet political theater.

**The Ultimate Goal:** To convince the West that Communism has collapsed in the USSR, that democracy has arrived, that massive U.S. (and Western) aid and disarmament should follow, and the integration of East and West (starting with Europe) should occur, by the mid-to late 1990s. There is word that the big three actors described above will be joined by others. Watch another rising star, Alexander Yakovlev, a close confidant of Gorbachev and Shevardnadze.

### **Soviet Disinformation**

Vladimir Lenin in 1921 stated: "Telling the truth is a bourgeois prejudice. Deception, on the other hand, is often justified by the goal." The present Soviet leadership has developed history's most comprehensive and Machiavellian plan to destabilize the West and defeat it through systematic deception.

**The Soviets have learned that the American People have a very short attention span; are easily seduced by Media-Generated illusion; find it easier to believe words (when pronounced with "sincerity") than deeds, even when the deeds contradict the words; and find it difficult to detect camouflage and deception.**

The Soviet leaders are presently creating **The Illusion** of peace, the death of Communism, the breakup of the empire, the demilitarization of the Soviet Union, democracy in the USSR, friendship with the West (and perhaps even economic collapse), while planning and perpetrating exactly the opposite. To facilitate this strategy of deception, the Soviet leaders (primarily via the KGB) utilize **disinformation, the deliberate false portrayal of the true conditions and practices of the Communist World to elicit desired reactions from the non-Communist World.**

In periods of true weakness and crisis within the Communist world, the carefully crafted image is one of aggressive strength and expansion, and all Communist practice is geared to create that image. In periods of actual strength and solidarity within the Communist leadership, the system is portrayed as weak, struggling, transitional and open to cooperation with the Western family of nations.

To wage ideological war against the West, Soviet disinformation-propaganda specialists concentrate on two kinds of studies. One is the study of Western people and their psychology. The other consists of developing a working method of using unnoticeable, subliminal propaganda for achieving victory in ideological, political and economic areas. **The Soviets have mastered the art of telling Americans what they want to hear and making it believable!**

### **The Disinformation Network**

The Soviets have tens of thousands of KGB agents world-wide devoted specifically to disinformation and propaganda in the world media. Of tens of thousands of KGB agents in America, James Tyson in Target America estimates that about 2,000 function within the U.S. media. Tass, the Soviet official news (disinformation) agency, has bureaus in 126 countries, staffed almost exclusively by the KGB.

The Novosti Press Agency has 3,000 employees around the world (mostly KGB) who feed information and reports into 4,000 information services worldwide. Novosti publishes thousands of books, 24 illustrated magazine (in 45 languages) in foreign countries around the world (12 in India alone). Novosti publishes magazines and newspapers (printed in Libya) in 32 different African countries and distributes millions of copies of books, newspapers and magazines in Europe and North America.

The Soviets know that the best dissemination of propaganda lies in supplying properly edited TV news reels and newspaper galley proofs to Western media outlets. Westerners in turn are impressed that glasnost "allows" this and eagerly transmit or publish everything with no thought or question as to the validity of the material.

The Tass News Agency is the outlet on which all the world relies for its information about the Soviet Union. Tass produces tens of thousands of Communiqués, magazine and news articles, programs and commentaries each year, which appear to be unbiased and objective, but which are in fact clever, sophisticated disinformation or propaganda pushing the present Soviet thinking, strategy, or manipulations. These are in turn fed into tens of thousands of Western and Third World media outlets and reach an audience of billions of unsuspecting people worldwide.

This disinformation is virtually always what the Western (especially the American) audience wants to hear. Presently it dwells on the collapse of the Soviet economy, the dissolution of Communist parties, chaos in Eastern Europe, the end of communist regimes, the dissolution of the Soviet empire, etc. **It is noteworthy that there is almost a total absence of any information on the Soviet Military. This is not by accident!!!**

**Are the Soviets understating their economy as part of their "Feigned weakness/get Western Aid" Disinformation campaign?**

Statistics from a 1988 Soviet publication of world statistics comparing Soviet and U.S. production in a number of areas show amazing Soviet Economic Strength in a number of areas, strength that runs completely counter to all appearances that the USSR is a total economic basketcase. A few examples of Soviet versus American production numbers are worthy of reflection: Overall production is 80% of America's; crude oil production, 140%; natural gas production, 139% of America's; cast iron, 286%; steel, 214%; iron ore, 504%; mineral fertilizers, 162%; tractor units, 463%; cement, 168%; cotton fabrics, 293%; woolen fabrics, 515%; universities and colleges, 83%; number of physicians, 218%; beds in hospitals, 369%. The Soviet grain production have been vastly **Understated**.

We have been led to believe that the Soviets are technical-industrial- financial buffoons. But more than half of the engineers in the world live in the Soviet Union. The average Soviet university graduate is **far better educated** than the average U.S. university graduate today, something most Americas would not like to admit. The Soviets produce 2 1/2 to 3 times more world patents per year than Americans. They already have a powerhouse based on "plasma" (not blood), a self-generating powerhouse like the sun.

The Soviets built the first nuclear power plant. Chernobyl happened because it was Much Older than our nuclear power plants. The Soviets built the world's first nuclear powered icebreaker in the 1950s. They are presently deploying a Star Wars-type space-based defense

system that America has chosen not to build. They have an operational space station in outer space, for military purposes. America cannot afford to put one up. They have an operational rocket that lifts a 100-ton payload into outer space versus a 32-ton maximum rocket payload America can lift (a 3 to 1 edge in lifting capacity). they have built the largest military air transport in the world, far larger than America's C5A Galaxy. They even developed America's favorite video game, Nintendo.

They build a nuclear submarine worth \$3-billion a copy every six weeks that is as good as any American can turn out. **Their weapons industry is 5-10 times the size of our own, turns out weapons that in many instances are as sophisticated as ours and in 5 to 6 times the quantity of our own.** In areas where they are technologically behind America, they beg, borrow, steal or are given by the West what they need.

Financially they may not be the incompetents we perceive them to be either, in that they always best us price wise on large commodities deals, they are actually very sophisticated market operators (or manipulators).

When they sell gold (as the world's third largest producer) they sell into strength to maximize their profits. **The Soviet economy is actually less vulnerable to the coming depression in the West than our own** because they do not have a huge internal debt pyramid to collapse as we do (America's is 15 trillion and rising). Most Soviet debt is international, **owed to the West!**

Furthermore, a major deflationary economic (or price) collapse in the Soviet Union is unlikely because the government owns everything and controls all prices. **People will not be dumping assets or investments to get liquid, they don't own any!** The Soviets are not major exporters, they consume most of their production. But they are major importers, and import prices will drop sharply in a depression. **The Soviet Economy will be relatively insulated from a Western Global Depression.**

**What's The Point?** Sun Tsu, the Chinese military strategist (whom the Soviet leaders idolize) said: "When at your pinnacle of strength, feign weakness." The Soviets May Not Be at their pinnacle of economic strength (they never have been) but neither are they the economic basket-case or technical/industrial/financial incompetents which Soviet disinformation portrays them to be.

As a few of the above facts would seem to indicate, they may be far stronger economically, industrially, technologically and scientifically than we have been led to believe. One highly respected Soviet-born Sovietologist believes that the primary motive behind the Soviets seeking massive Western financial aid is **Not** need, as much as the desire to destroy the fragile U.S. and Western economies by over stretching our resources. A hundred billion or more in international loans to the USSR suddenly defaulted upon could also help to precipitate a financial collapse in the West.



The Soviets **Are**, however, at their pinnacle of military strength (their current "seeming" political upheaval notwithstanding) and that strength versus the West's is growing every day. General Douglas MacArthur once said: **"...it is most dangerous to underestimate your enemy."** Is it possible that the Soviet disinformation and Western gullibility about the true conditions in the USSR is causing America and the West to dangerously underestimate Soviet military, industrial, and technical strength and to overestimate our own?

Are the Soviets carefully crafting the "buffoon" image? Are they really "dumb like foxes?" One good rule for Soviet watchers when considering Soviet disinformation is to **assume that almost everything is the opposite of what it appears to be. Another rule to remember is, that if you own the guns, you still own the country!**

### **The Soviet Pseudo Coup - Soviet Theater at its Best**

On Monday, August 19, Mikhail Gorbachev was ostensibly overthrown in a so-called coup by military, KGB and Communist Party "hardliners" not satisfied with the results of his glasnost/perestroika reform program. Within three days, the coup fell apart, the eight coup leaders were arrested, and Gorbachev was restored to power.

While the Communist and world press as well as Bush and other Western leaders trumpeted the genuineness of the coup and counter/coup, as has been previously shown in part, **There were some very strange aspects to the entire affair that cause many to conclude that the coup was staged:**

1). The U.S. and world press warned about the coming coup for several days leading up to August 19. **Seldom is the World Press given advance notice of such events.** Western intelligence sources knew of the coup several months in advance. **Also curious was the fact that in spite of the advance publicity of the coup, Gorbachev made no moves to head it off or avert it.**

2). All of the eight coup leaders were Gorbachev appointees and confidants.

3). Coup leader Gennady Yanayev referred to himself only as "acting president" and spoke of Gorbachev returning to power after recovering from "his illness."

4). The coup leaders did not cut the internal or international communication lines, something which is always done in a coup or revolutionary upheaval.

5). The coup leaders made no attempt to control the press, neither the Soviet nor the foreign press stationed in Russia, which had complete access to international phone lines throughout the coup.

6). Anti-coup leaders such as Yeltsin had access to International Phone Lines and Operators throughout the coup.

7). Only a minimal number of troops were used throughout the coup, and troops loyal to Yeltsin were sent to surround Yeltsin in the Parliament Building.



8). The airports were all left open.

9). Water, electricity and phone lines in the Parliament building were never cut.

10). In a legitimate coup, the KGB would have killed Yeltsin, Gorbachev and other reform leaders. But no attempt was even made to arrest Yeltsin, but the coup plotters did arrest Godiyann, a well-known enemy of Gorbachev's.

The president of Soviet Georgia came out shortly after the coup and accused Gorbachev of having master-minded it, and 62% of the Soviet people (according to private polls) believe the coup was a fake. Even Eduard Shevardnadze (Gorbachev's former foreign minister) said that Gorby may have been behind the coup. **It is certain that Gorbachev and the Soviet Leadership had much to gain from a pseudo or staged coup:**



1). If Gorbachev could be seen as wresting control of the nation from reactionaries and restoring constitutional authority, his popularity and legitimacy among the people might rise.

2). It was hoped that the coup and counter coup would quiet the restive Soviet people, holding out hope for improvement of their living conditions.

3). **The coup and counter-coup would raise the credibility of the Soviet reform-Democracy-Glasnost-Perestroika movement in Western eyes, opening up the flood gates for even more financial and high tech aid.** The Bush's of the world could say: "See, our good friend Gorbachev and the Soviet forces of democracy just 'dodged the hardliner's bullet,' now we **really** have to help them if we want to see democracy and reform succeed and survive."

4). The coup was to remind the West how wonderful Gorby really is. He was losing credibility due to his huge military buildup, his killing of people in the Baltics, etc. After the coup, he could blame all these indiscretions on the "hardliners."

5). The "restoration of democracy" to the Soviet Union and the "demise of the hardliners" is now **an excuse for the West to accelerate its disarmament** and for the globalists in America, Europe, and the Soviet Union to accelerate the merger into the New World Order.

6). **The coup and counter-coup are an excuse to launch a long overdue purge of hundreds of thousands of inefficient Communist Party, KGB or Government Bureaucrats, tens of thousands of whom will be shot or imprisoned.** And without notice by the controlled press in America. This purging (or cleansing) of the Party has been done periodically since 1917. It is like pruning a grape vine or (fig tree) rose bush to make it stronger. **A huge Communist Party Purge is now underway in the Soviet Union.**

7). **The coup and counter-coup would be the excuse for reorganizing and renaming the Communist Party of the Soviet Union, the KGB and the USSR itself.** This strategy of reorganizing, restructuring, and streamlining the Soviet Union from top to bottom has been on the drawing boards for several years. Under the impetus (or smoke-screen) of the coup and counter-coup, this restructuring will now be done in one huge quantum jump.

8). Another goal of the coup/counter-coup was to raise Boris Yeltsin to "superstar status" so that he could be thrust into leadership of the people did not rally around Gorbachev. **Soviet theater always has an understudy for the star ready to be brought on state at a moment's notice!**

It appears that the eight leaders of the coup (Kryuchkov, Yazov, Pavlov, Pugo, Yanayev, Baklanov, Starodubtsev and Tizyakov) were enticed into setting up the coup (which they may have believed was genuine). They were set up, entrapped and then double-crossed. Pugo is said to have committed suicide, but was more likely murdered. The remaining seven will be tried, imprisoned or shot. **This is the Communist way, to double-cross and liquidate their own top leadership when they deem it necessary or desirable!** They overthrew and killed Trotsky (in Mexico); they purged and executed Bukharin (Lenin's closest associate and a "hero of the Revolution") in 1936 because he would not support Stalin's perestroika in '36 and '37; and they executed Beria (head of the NKVD) in 1956. Dryuchkov and friends may well suffer a similar fate, sacrificed for the long-term good of the Party. And the sacrifice of Kryuchkov, Yazov, Pugo, Pavlov, etc. (who apparently walked into a trap) **lends immense credibility to the whole Coup-Counter-Coup Scheme.**

**Historical Precedent:** There are numerous precedents for purges, duplicity, double-crosses, and brutal executions in Soviet history since 1917. But there is also a precedent for a pseudo-coup in Russian history in 1564 when Ivan the Terrible was Czar. Ivan

became distraught over his inability to remake Russia in his image. The ruling class (the old guard) tried to thwart him at every turn.

Ivan also believed that the ruling class had murdered (poisoned) his wife Anastasia. So, he packed up as if to go on his vacation, and once he reached his destination, he sent word to the ruling class elite that he was abdicating the throne. This sent a shockwave of fear through the ruling class. The peasants would revolt and they would not get any help from Ivan's merchant class followers. So they sent word to Ivan, "come back, please!" He replied, "I will, but on MY conditions." they thought about and then decided it was the lesser of evils. Ivan returned to the throne and he renewed his reform efforts with much less resistance from the ruling class.

**Note:** One thing seems to have gone wrong with the phony coup/counter-coup. The Soviet people were supposed to rally around Gorbachev. They did not! Many saw through the charade, and most would simply not forgive his six years of despotism. So, it could become advantageous to move Yeltsin and/or Shevardnaze to center stage. But remember, both are hardcore Marxist-Leninists cut out of the same cloth as Gorbachev. As the French proverb says, "the more it changes, the more it remains the same."

**Reorganizing and Restructuring the Soviet Empire:** "We are not going to change Soviet power, of course, or abandon its fundamental principles, but we acknowledge **the need for changes that will strengthen Socialism.**" [\[259\]](#)

The Western media has been filled with headlines over the past month that the Soviet Empire is disintegrating, that Communism and socialism are abandoned and dead at last, that the Communist Party of the Soviet Union and the KGB are being dismantled, disbanded and relegated to the "dust bin of history." Certainly the demise of the "gang of eight," the rise of Yeltsin to power, the official condemnation of the CPSU and KGB, and the independence of many of the Soviet republics would all seem to signal the end of the "evil empire." But looks can be deceptive and so can the Marxist-Leninist dialectic.

The Soviet Empire is **Not Disintegrating** as the Western press and leaders keep telling us. It is restructuring, rearranging, reorganizing, streamlining, purging the deadwood, and rearming preparatory to its final thrust for world domination over the next five to ten years. As Gorbachev said in 1989: "Through restructuring (perestroika) we want to give Socialism a **second wind**. To achieve this, the Communist Party of the Soviet Union returns to the origins and principles of the Bolshevik Revolution, to the Leninist ideas about the construction of a new society." And in 1987 Gorbachev said: "In October 1917, we parted with the old world, rejecting it once and for all. We are moving toward a new world, the world of Communism. We shall never turn off that road."

Does this sound like a man who is presiding over the death of Communism? The Lenin whom Gorbachev worships, quoting Sun Tsu, said: "We advance through retreat...when we are weak, we boast of strength, and when we are strong, we feign weakness."

The old dialectic Leninist doctrine of taking two steps forward and then one back to confuse your enemies is certainly being applied by his disciple, Gorbachev, today. It is called "scientific socialism" by the faithful, and of course Gorbachev has said that he does not want to discard socialism but renew, restructure and strengthen it. It should be remembered that all present changes in the Soviet Union are within the framework of Socialism.

**Abolishing The Communist Party of the Soviet Union and the KGB:** The Soviets are **Not** abolishing the CPSU or the KGB, they are renaming them, reorganizing them, purging them of inefficient deadwood, and **Expanding Their Mission**.

1). The KGB: Has had six name changes since 1917:

- a). CHEKA;           d). NKVD;
- b). OGPU;           e). MVD;
- c). GPU; f). KGB.

All of these name changes were accompanied by purges (where thousands of heads at the top rolled), by restructuring or reorganization, by an expansion of the role of the secret police and by public pronouncements that the secret police had been abolished.

In the 1950s Beria, the brutal and infamous head the NKVD, was purged and executed. Vladimir Kryuchkov (head of the KGB until the recent phoney coup and counter-coup) has similarly been removed and will probably be shot to make the coup-counter-coup seem more genuine.

The KGB has about 1.5 million members worldwide, with about 50,000 sequestered in the U.S. KGB military units will now be moved under the Soviet army command (the new KGB will fall under the Soviet military command), and tens of thousands of inefficient KGB bureaucrats will be sacked (or worse).

**This is not being done to destroy the KGB but to make it stronger, more efficient, lean and mean so-to-speak.** It was seen to be becoming fat, dumb, lazy, and bloated. Just as the Rumanian secret police, the Securitate (which was 50,000 strong under Ceausescu) continues to operate in a Romania which is allegedly non-Communist, but still is dominated by the Communists, so the KGB will continue to function in the USSR, which will be allegedly non-Communist, but still dominated by the Communists.

## Chapter Seven

### Russia Is Still Controlled By The Jews

If we dig a little deeper we further confirm the conclusion that the power behind **the Kremlin is still Jewish**. We must also understand that it was Jewish personnel who built the Soviet bureaucracy. It is theirs. Opinion Magazine, published by the late Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, a Zionist leader, stated in its December, 1933 issue that 61 percent of the officials of the White Russian bureaucracy (which was the major section of the bureaucracy) were Jews.[\[260\]](#)

Drew Middleton, back from Moscow after years there as the New York Times correspondent, had a long article in the New York (and Los Angeles) Times in February, 1948, in which he said that only then had the Kremlin begun admitting as many non-Jews as Jews to the professional schools for training for positions in the bureaucracy. Analyze that statement. It means that even today half or more than half of all employees in the bureaucracy are Jews; in a land where Jews constitute less than three percent of the population.

The bureaucracy, the secret-police, the press, the finance, the policy shaping and policy executing machinery; all are Jewish creations and the Jews look on them as their private possession. If any force in Russia were to threaten to rip them loose from this political and military power machine the Jews would call for help from all over the world. In America their kinsmen would storm the radio, television, movies, newspapers, magazines and every other media outlet, to inflame Americans against what would be described as the "anti-Semitic," "fascist" Russians. If the threat in Russia became serious a civil war would break out there. For the Jews have the Red bear by the tail, and they have beaten and kicked all the Christian sentiment and tolerance out of it; never again will they dare turn loose of its tail. If they ever lose their grip they will be wiped out, and they are keenly conscious of this fact.

No, there has been no serious loss of power by the Jews in the land of the "people's democracy." Such a loss as they have suffered has been only in the nature of compromises with the rising tide of anti-Semitism, in a time when the imminence of war makes it inadvisable to liquidate more millions of Russians. The compromises were some what illustrated years ago by the Truman administration of Henry Morgenthau, as a political expediency, soon after the war, when Americanism began to rise.

The very highest offices and most powerful concealed positions are held by Jews or men married to Jews. For instance the early names you are probably familiar with were Rakosi who ruled Hungary, Ana Pauker ruled Roumania, Slansky ruled Czechoslovakia, Ashberg was the banker; Kaganovich was the dictator over all the vast industrial cities of slave labor.

**These Were The Rulers:** John Gunther, for years friendly to the left wing and granted interviews with the highest Communists, wrote in his "Behind the Curtain," 1949: "... (Rakosi) is in a way the most interesting personality I met all summer. His name is Matyas Rakosi, he is the Deputy Prime Minister and undisputed boss of Hungary...one of the most efficient and diabolically subtle as well as thorough-minded men I ever met...Rakosi is not merely a Hungarian Communist; his is one of the half dozen most important international Communists in the world today, because of his prestige and influence almost everywhere in the Soviet orbit, from Moscow to Pieping. Mr. Rakosi was born in 1892, in a Hungarian village called Ada; he is of Jewish origin and the family name was Rosencranz..."

"The Communists are against religion (Christianity), and they seek to destroy religion; yet, when we look deeper into the nature of Communism, we see that it is essential nothing else than a religion (Judaism)."

Reports from numerous sources within the past have told of the Jewish character of the secret police and the bureaus, and of the government corporations by which the ruling clique took all business from the Hungarians, eliminating competition. This trend illustrated what appears to be the final development if Communism should sweep the world: all non-Jewish competitors would be eliminated, the state owning everything, setting up gigantic corporations with its preferred people in charge, the International Bankers manipulating the finance. Communism thus becomes Zionist, or Jewish state capitalism. Which we can see being formed in America today. We found also in Communist Hungary that while Protestants and Catholics have suffered severe persecution under Jewish rule, the rabbis carry on without interference. Many observers, including some Jews, have reported that rabbis and synagogues were never disturbed in Communist Russia. While it was prohibited to teach religion to young people, the Jews did so by their home worship.

The Jewishness of Ana Pauker and her triumph over the Rumanians were told in Time Magazine: "...(Ana Pauker) lives in three great houses, moving almost every night because she fears assassins." One of her houses belonged to Prince Brancoveanu. One belonged to Nicolae Malaxa, a big industrialist and speculator. And one belonged to the red-haired Magada Lupescu, ex-King Carol's mistress and later his wife.

"Ana replaced them all. The power of the aristocrats, the industrialists, the royal playboys and the royal concubines has passed into her hands. She runs Roumania...Her sway extends beyond Romania's 92,000 square miles and its 16.5 million people. She is the leading Communist in the band of states running from the Baltic to the Adriatic...Ana Pauker was born (1893) in Bucharest, where her father, Zvi Rabinsohn, i.e, the man who kills animals in accordance with Jewish rules [261]...ana went to the Jewish school on Anton Pan Street...

Through seven huge Sovroms (Soviet-Romanian combines) the Russians almost completely control transport, oil, timber, banking and everything else they can lay their hands on, even including Roumania's tiny motion picture industry...A recent visitor described Bucharest as a 'city with the air of a pawnshop.'" [262]

How could the Time writer have made his point more plain? How is it possible for Americans not see what they read? [263] Here was the full picture of the triumph of the Jew over the Rumanians, ousting their king, their industrial leaders, even their little store owners, wiping out all competition, killing the Christian leaders, intimidating and suppressing the thunder-struck, frightened people; yet how many Time readers realized that it was a Jewish triumph? Small wonder the Jewish strategists speak of us as the "stupid goyim." "Gunther's Behind the Curtain" confirmed that Slansky, secretary-general of the Communist Party in Czechoslovakia, is Jewish. Gunther described him as the strong man of that country.

**Was Stalin Jewish?** Jacob Berman a former secretary-general of the Polish Communist Party and the dictator over "liberated" Poland. [264] In July, 1950, both Jewish and general-circulation newspapers carried stories that [Marshal Konstantin Rokossovsky, who was put in charge of Police operations some months earlier, was anti-Semitic and "reportedly" had removed Berman and also from East Germany, Gerhardt Eisler, with several other high Jewish officials. But a subsequent dispatch in some Jewish papers said that these Jews "reportedly" had been called back to Moscow. Note that both series of reports, the original and the later, qualifying reports, were given as hearsay. Robert Williams questioned a number of non-Jewish readers and found that all who saw the article had the impression that there was some mistreatment of Jews behind the Iron Curtain. It is so easy for the strategists, using their infiltrates into the press and radio, to make our people believe what they want us to believe, especially since we are virtually unable to reply with the full facts in this land which idealizes (sic) freedom of the press.

It seems probable that this is no more than the long expected move to make the Poles and Germans feel that Communism is losing its Jewishness. Germany is the balance of power between the East and the West; the Communists must have Germany if they are to conquer the world. Therefore they may go to great lengths, even liquidating a few conspicuous Jews, or reporting them liquidated, even risking the temporary bafflement and defection of the Jewish masses in the West; in order to deceive and win the Germans. Later they can easily win back the Jewish masses. It worked perfectly, as we know from our study of history over the past few decades. Meanwhile, of course Berman and Eisler was able to issue orders to their respective charges from Moscow as readily as Eisler issued orders for all Communist operations in the Western Hemisphere from a hideout in New York City.[\[265\]](#)

In Russia proper the two most powerful front men, Stalin and Molotov, were married to Jewesses. Stalin's wife (his third) was the sister of Kaganovich, the Jewish Commissar of Heavy Industries and dictator over all the great industrial cities of slave labor. [\[266\]](#) There was increasing suspicion that Stalin himself was Jewish. He had always been considered a Semitic-Mongoloid mixture, perhaps non-Jewish. Many Jews, however, believed him to be one of them, and a columnist in the Los Angeles B'nai B'rith Messenger, March 3, 1950, col. 2, p. 5 wrote: "A former Soviet general claims that Joseph Stalin is of Jewish ancestry."

Many White Russians who fled the Bolsheviki say Stalin was a Jew. One, a captain in the Czar's armies, stated that he knew Stalin in their boyhood and that Stalin's father (Djugashvili) was "a Jewish cobbler."

Molotov's wife was the sister of Sam Karp [\[267\]](#) of Karp Export and Import Co., Bridgeport, Conn. Molotov's daughter, therefore, is a Jew (for a half-Jew is a Jew). Molotov will not turn against his own daughter, unless absolutely necessary.

Mr. Ashberg, who was known throughout the banking world as a Jewish financier at the Nya Banken in Sweden before the Bolshevik Revolution, and was reported by Edgar Sisson as having arrive in Russia two months after the successful "October Revolution," remained in Russia and was the banker for the U.S.S.R. The London Evening Star reported a visit by Ashberg to Switzerland: "...for secret meetings with Swiss government officials and banking executives. Diplomatic circles describe Mr. Ashberg as 'the Soviet Banker' who advanced large sums to Lenin and Trotsky in 1917. At the time of the revolution, Mr. Ashberg gave Trotsky money to form and equip the first unit of the Red Army. A spokesman of the Soviet Legation in Berne said 'Mr. Ashberg's visit will be private. He has property in Switzerland...'

The financial attaché of the Soviet Legation described Mr. Ashberg as 'the most unusual man the Kremlin has ever sent to the West. He bears no official title, is attached to no government department, is not in the Soviet Foreign Service and is not a member of the Cominform.'"

Note that Banker/Communist Ashberg was even permitted to own property, and in a capitalist nation. Non-Jewish bankers; competitors of Jewish finance, were liquidated as capitalists soon after the revolution. Hardly anyone in the Soviet apparatus is more powerful than the banker. Hardly any Communist is more influential than Rakosi, Ana Pauker, Stalin or Molotov; all Jews or married to Jews. It need hardly be reiterated, therefore, that no power as yet has seriously threatened the Jews behind the Kremlin. They still manage what their spokesman chose to call the "huge flock of Russian sheep" and it is still the racial element which makes Communism so destructive to the Russians.

**Zionism and the Anti-Defamation League - The Secret Government of the United States:** Three past eminent Jews, Senator Herbert H. Lehman [\[268\]](#), International Banker, Mr. Justice Felix Frankfurter of the United States Supreme Court and Mr. Henry Morgenthau, Jr.,

former Secretary of the Treasury, were pictured on page one of the Chicago Tribune, May 29, 1950, with the statement: "A person with highest State Department connections identified these three figures as the secret government of the United States. Frankfurter was pictured as the most powerful man in the government, reaching into the White House with his proteges." David K. Niles, a Marxist formerly associated with Frankfurter and the late English Jewish revolutionary, Harold Laski, at Ford Hall Fourm in Boston, was named as "administrative assistant at the White House. Niles owes his government connection to Frankfurter."

It was Mr. Morgenthau who, inspired by his assistant in the Treasury Department, the late Harry Dexter White, born Weitt, sold the Morgenthau plan to Roosevelt and Eisenhower. This plan was to keep on destroying Germans, principally by the starvation process, after the fighting stopped. About one million German soldiers were starved to death under the orders of the Jewish American President Dwight Eisenhower. It made the German hate America so violently that it is now a question whether we can expect them to help us in a time of need. Evidently Mr. white and Mr. Morgenthaou wanted to make the German people hate us so that they would side with Communist Russia at some point in the future.

Morgenthau also, gave a set of U.S. occupation money dies to the Communist Army in 1944, after which the U.S. Treasury had to redeem hundreds of millions of dollars worth of occupation marks, indistinguishable from our own civilians, including thousands of Jews who were sent into the U.S. zone for political purposes.

These Jewish strategists are not known as Communists; they are known as Zionists. They even mouth anti-Russian sentiments, as the pressure grows. But do not be fooled: they and the scores of Jewish organizations across the nation which they influence, whose vote and propaganda power throughout the press and radio gave them the support needed condemn the House Committee on un-American Activities, condemn loyalty oaths, condemn as anti-Semites and reactionaries and hate-spreaders all those who, like Senator McCarthy, attempted to expose Communism. Zionism with its international finance constitutes the real power behind the world revolution. Many foolish American will deny that there is a conspiracy for a world revolution, but they speak through ignorance.

This does not mean that all the Jews in this and other Western countries are wilfully bent on destroying their respective host countries. It seems that it is principally their leaders, the master minds, who are reaching for complete power to be had, only, if the rugged White Race (the True Israelites) can be subjugated or destroyed. For the most part, the Jewish masses seem to have been enlisted only in a step-by-step progressive destruction of our traditions, interests and rights, as they so often have been used by the rabbis and rabble rousers and Jewish financial kings throughout known history. And, even if all of the Jewish leaders in the world were suddenly destroyed, the blood line of Esau would rise up others to take their place. Haw many rank and file Jews foresaw that immigration and the destruction of racial segregation and the imposition of Affirmative Action laws across America; all under Jewish pressure and demands, would lead to further denial of rights to the Whites and the eventual outbreeding and destruction of the White Race, is a matter of conjecture. Their understanding of the race problem, the uniformity of their reaction to political and social situations never cease to amaze us, as we watch events unfold. Whatever theories it offers gullible people, Communism in practice turns out to be the domination of the Whites by racial and social minorities under Jewish direction leading to the liquidation of Christianity and the "leadership class," the producers and defenders, of our race. Those who support the destructive measures against us contribute to our disintegration, whatever their motives may be.

**Frankfurter, the Boss:** It behooves us to study this man further, as he was one of the most destructive of the Zionists who served on the Supreme Court of the United States. He was the



son of an Austrian revolutionary, brought to America at the age of 12, Felix Frankfurter proved to be the leading master mind behind the revolution in this innocent, naive republic. It has long been known that, while a professor at Harvard Law School, he indoctrinated hundreds of young Americans, Jews and non-Jews, with Marxism, and later succeeded in planting "hundreds of happy hot dogs" in key government positions. The late General Hugh Johnson, who for a time was one of the New Deal appointees closet to the Jewish President Franklin D. Roosevelt, resigning in alarm at the trend of the government, revealed the Frankfurter strategy and exposed much of his already-powerful net, in a series of four articles in Red Book Magazine in 1938.

After Frankfurter had built his net of friends and former students, it was easy enough for him to appear pro-American, while his agents spread confusion throughout the government, advancing government ownership and controls, throwing China to the Communists, Poland, the Baltic states, East Germany, part of Austria, part of Manchuria, half of Korea to the Communists, preventing shipments of arms to South Korea and blocking efforts to strengthen West Germany as a desperately needed ally.

The convicted Communist, Alger Hiss, and his good friend Dean Acheson, were both favorites of Frankfurter, who disgraced the Supreme Court by stepping down to testify for Hiss. Many papers, including some Jewish, showed the influence of Frankfurter over the New Deal. Frank C. Waldrop reported the following incident in his column in the Washington Times-Herald: "In January, 1933, just before the first inauguration of Franklin D. Roosevelt, Dr. J.B. Matthews, then a Communist (but later one of the most capable advisers of the House anti-Communist Committee) was circulating a petition urging recognition of Soviet Russia. When Matthews sent someone to get the signature of Felix Frankfurter, the then professor at Harvard Law School sent back word to stop circulating the petition, that he, Frankfurter, 'had the President-elect in his vest pocket and could guarantee recognition.'" [\[269\]](#)

Note that this was a Communist petition and that it was Professor Frankfurter who had the power, without so much as asking Moscow, to stop the circulation of the petition, when he himself had accomplished the Communist objective by other methods. Frankfurter was one of the founders of the American Civil Liberties Union, defender of Communists, perverts, Queers, and every other type of degenerate known to man, in the courts, and became an active Zionist office holder and committeeman as early as 1917.

In the early days of his career before he had built a machine to do the work for him. Frankfurter was openly Communistic. He led a rabble in defense of Sacco and Vanzetti, Communists eventually executed. He was attorney for the Russian-American Industrial Corporation which was set up to organize and finance the textile industry in Russia after the 1917 Bolshevik victory. Sidney Hillman and other notorious Communists were among the organizers of the corporation, whose purpose was not to make a profit but to help the new Communist government stabilize its economy until it could take over the textile industry.

After investigating a Communist-inspired labor riot and counter-action by police in Bisbee, Arizona, Frankfurter wrote a report to President Wilson so biased that ex-President Theodore Roosevelt (another former President who was Jewish), in a personal letter to the young revolutionary, accused him of taking "on behalf of the administration an attitude which seems to be fundamentally that of Trotsky and the other Bolshevik leaders in Russia; an attitude which may be fraught with mischief to this country...Your report is as thoroughly misleading a document as could be written on the subject...you are engaged in excusing men precisely like the Bolsheviks in Russia, who are murderers and the encouragers of murder..." This letter was simply a deception to make the goyim to think that the Jews were against Russia.

Frankfurter was later acknowledged by friend and foe alike to be the master of the U.S. State Department, using notably Dean Acheson and Phillip Jessup [270] to shape American foreign policy to the interests of the world revolution, stripping us of allies, preventing adoption of a forthright program such as aid to the anti-Communist underground of the Soviet dominated countries. Frankfurter is quoted as having said to a small group of friends: "The real rulers of nations are undiscoverable."

Representative Jenkins of Ohio seriously questioned (in a speech on the House floor, August 30, 1950) whether the President actually is "strong enough to rid himself and the country of Dean Acheson and his tribe."

Alger Hiss, convicted of having sworn falsely in denying that he had given classified documents to a Communist agent, admitted to a Congressional committee that it was Frankfurter who got him into a high government office. After Hiss' conviction, Acheson reaffirmed his faith in Hiss. Acheson follows the same policies as those approved by Hiss, the Communist. How then can Acheson be a loyal American? Acheson is in almost daily contact with Frankfurter, taking walks with him or receiving telephone calls from him. Official Washington recognizes both Hiss and Acheson as agents of the Frankfurter policies.

How then can Frankfurter have been anything but a Communist? [271] As Assistant Secretary of State during the war, Acheson, Hiss and their companions, Service, Lattimore and others later identified in the Amerasia spy case, advanced the Moscow line that the Chinese Communists were only agrarian reformers, not Communists. Acheson continued to frustrate American efforts to help Nationalist China and now insists that Chiang's last base of operations, Formosa, was of no strategic value; that we should not bother to defend it. [272]

**Frankfurter Agents Sabotaged the U.S.:** Senator Joseph McCarthy submitted to the President sworn statements of four persons to the effect that they, with four others, were employed in Acheson's department for six months, during 1946, destroying all evidence of Communist sympathies in the loyalty files on scores of State Department employees.

“But the Communist soul is the soul of Judaism. Hence it follows that, just as in the Russian revolution the triumph of Communism was the triumph of Judaism, so also in the triumph of fascism will triumph Judaism.”

It was the Acheson-Hiss clique who engineered Roosevelt's give-away program at Yalta (but Roosevelt had little care for selling out America and the Eastern European nations for the Jews are the most traitorous people of all, they will even sell out each other for money and power), which built the Soviet power so rapidly. It was the same clique who induced President Truman at Potsdam to permit Stalin to divide Korea at the 38th parallel, and the same clique which consistently prevented America from either getting entirely out of Asia or re-arming the South Koreans to defend themselves. Acheson's excuse was that to rearm the South Koreans might inspire them to attack the North Korean Communists. Why did he not want the South Koreans and the Nationalist Chinese to attack the Communists?

Pressure forced Acheson to make a show of building up the defenses of Western Europe, even West Germany. He launched the North Atlantic Pact. He did little more than launch it on paper, it was only years later that it became a real military force. All Mr. Acheson had to do to help the Soviets was to keep America doing nothing. This he did very ably. As Frankfurter's executive, he has been supreme. No man since the late President Roosevelt has so elaborately sabotaged the U.S.

Frankfurter's spokesman had had an excuse ready in all cases; but the fact remains that his policies have helped the enemy and frustrated America. He and Frankfurter, like their associate Alger Hiss, were Communists. What other conclusion is left to us? Until the

Congress and the people wake up to the fact that these man and others like them are Communists, and subversives, we will continue to suffer losses and international disgrace.

It has now become apparent that the Frankfurter net reached not only into the State Department; but from many signs, it extended much further. A Jewish newspaper boasted of the accomplishments of the Jew, Marx Leva, who "ranks third in the Department of Defense" but who is given "credit," as "a near-genius," for having worked out the plans for unification of the armed services, "conceived the idea of the Berlin airlift" and is now "up to his brilliant head in the Korean crisis." [\[273\]](#)

Leva was another Harvard Law School graduate and another underling of the Frankfurter school. And we see the work of his "genius": his "unification" program split the Army and Navy into three antagonized camps. His Berlin airlift was an eternal disgrace to this nation, a cowardly compromising course. We may as well have tried to show Stalin how long Uncle Sam could stand on his head, as someone once said.

What damage Leva has done to us in Korea was not specifically revealed by the Jewish paper. Another high Jewish official, however, Maj. Gen. Lyman L. Lemnitzer, was put in charge of the Office of Foreign Military Assistance, responsible for delivery of arms voted by Congress for Korea and other friendly nations. In that capacity Lemnitzer refused or failed to ship to South Korea the arms for which Congress had appropriated funds.

A dispatch in the Los Angeles Examiner stated: "Shocking secret testimony that the State Department defied Congress and blocked adequate military aid to Korea remained under triple seal and locked in a Senate safe today, despite congressional and public demands for exposure. The testimony left members of the Senate appropriations committee horrified and angry. A number wanted to take the entire case to the Senate floor. Others held that the testimony was too damaging...They wanted the record destroyed." [\[274\]](#)

Why was it too damaging? Who were the traitors to be protected? Newsweek gave us part of the secret: "(Senator) Ferguson demanded to know how much of the \$10,230,000 provided for Korea in the MAP authorization of July, 1949, and the appropriation of the following October had been spent and how much material had been delivered. Looking as though he'd rather be facing a Russian tank with a can opener, Lemnitzer answered that only a small amount of signal equipment had actually been sent. How much? prodded Ferguson. Very little, Lemnitzer replied. How much? Ferguson insisted. Well, not more than several hundred dollars' worth, Lemnitzer said. Ferguson insisted and Lemnitzer finally put the sum at \$200.

Ferguson was shocked...Republican Senator William F. Knowland of California...said he knew the Korean Republic had asked 'time and time again' for planes. He pointed out that our own military mission had recommended giving them some. Wasn't it true, he asked, that not a single fighter had been given to Korea? 'Yes,' said Lemnitzer." [\[275\]](#)

It was later revealed in the press that the war material sent by Lemnitzer's office to fortify Iran against Soviet and thus preserve for us the oil of the Middle East, was almost entirely worthless junk. It was Michael J. Lee, identified February 17, 1950 by Senator Malone of Nevada as originally Ephraim Zinoyi Liberman, who, appointed Chief of the Far Eastern Division of the Commerce Department, blocked shipment of military equipment earmarked for the Chinese nationalists. Liberman, a Jew and friend of the Acheson pro-Soviet clique, arrived in the U.S. in 1932: he was denied citizenship until June 9, 1941, so Communistic was his record.

Many remarked realized to their dismay that in view of the formidable power exerted on the policies and institutions of the republic by Jewish interests and in view of the consistency of their revolutionary history, we can only witness with alarm the rapid rise of their tribal

kinsmen to high positions in the Army and Air Force. Lieutenant General Mark Clark, the son of a gentile Army officer and the Jewess, Rebecca Ezekiesl, despite a questionable military record in Italy, was promoted in September, 1949, to command all the Army Forces. General Clark, during his command of the American occupation zone in Austria, admitted hundreds of thousands of Marxist indoctrinated Jews to the American sector, an operation planned by the Zionist high command, which must have been concurred in by the Soviet Union, Else the Jews would not have been allowed to pass out from behind the Iron Curtain.

They were not running from any danger; they were virtually proteges of the government. On the other hand, all the hundreds of thousands of Christians, men, women, and children, running for their lives from the MVD, were stopped at the U.S. flag and turned back to death or slave labor camps. Do you wonder why, with the record of those like General Mark Clark, that the foreign countries mistrust the United States? In the Air Force, the ruthless Lieutenant General Curtis Le May was placed in command of our entire Strategic Air Arm, the most powerful striking force in the world. It is only reasonable that foreign countries would be uneasy with these men of alien blood in such positions of power. In case of revolution, will such men, help the Christians or will they help the Zionists.



**The Anti-Defamation League:** The ramifications of this invisible machine are almost beyond the comprehension of the average American to comprehend. Aside from the volume of known operations performed by the ADL, we now know a great deal of its hidden activities both from circumstantial evidence and from certain of its publications over the years. Its bulletins have advertised and promoted such notorious Communist party members as Carey McWilliams and Norman Corwin.

There was a 12-page confidential letter issued by the ADL, to its principal contributors in 1945, and a booklet Fighting Anti-Semitism on the American Front, in 1947, picturing operations which far exceeded those of the Communist party proper and with access to facilities which the Communist party as such could not command. While all the other Zionist and Communist organizations, including those known to work closely with the Anti-Defamation League, promoted both racial and economic Marxism, the ADL, for the most part, confides itself to the racial program, which is the backbone of the world revolution. [\[276\]](#)

Broadly speaking its activities can be divided into four major operations:

- 1). It conducts a propaganda program which is essentially a duplicate of that of the Communist Civil Rights Congress and the official Zionist body, the American Jewish Congress. In fact, the largest single branch of the ADL is its Civil Rights Department, championing all the vicious measures which inflame the minority races against us and take from us such priceless rights as the right to hire people of our own kind without government intervention. it provides free movies for films for public schools, churches and other bodies, advancing the idea that the White people must not separate themselves from the colored races. Keep the holocaust (Holohox) myth alive.

These films, at first glance appear innocent and Christian, but in fact they are having the most devastating effect on American children and adults, because they make the American

forget the importance of preserving his own family and race, making those of our leaders who see the subversion, afraid to speak up, lest they be denounced as bigots, anti-Semites, neo-Nazis by their own deluded people.

The Communists support this ADL work, and when the late Congressman John Rankin (in 1949) introduced a resolution in Congress to make membership in the ADL illegal, the Communist Civil Rights Congress in Los Angeles called a meeting to defend the ADL.[\[277\]](#)

**Behind the Tolerance Curtain:** While asking for religious tolerance (and very few Americans objects to a Jew's religion, because they know nothing about it), the ADL nevertheless inspired the film, "Best Years of Our Lives," in which a young fellow cast to look like a hero knocked down another American because the latter invited him to join a strictly Christian veterans organization. And many other such films since that time. The threat to Christianity has been so obvious, yet our people remain ignorant to the danger.

While attacking "group prejudice," the ADL's underling, Philip Perlman, appointed as Solicitor General, went before liberal federal judges and succeeded in destroying the legal standing of restrictive covenants, those islands of peace and culture in which some Anglo-Saxons have tried to preserve their race and freedom. The attack on restrictive covenants was entirely a Jewish inspiration, backed by almost all of the Jewish publications at the time in America.[\[278\]](#)

Such is the power of the ADL and associated Jewish groups that it was able to impose on the Congress and eventually on the Democratic party, in its 1948 convention, the full Civil Rights program, almost word for word as it was presented to more than 100 Jewish organizations at Detroit, April 27, 1946, by Zionist agents. The man who put the prepared program on the President's desk was David K. Niles (born Neyhus) of Russian Jewish parents, featured in a Saturday Evening Post article as "Mr. Truman's Mystery Man." [\[279\]](#) Niles was the personal representative to the White House of Felix Frankfurter, the ADL and the International Jewish Bankers.

With the enactment of the Civil Rights Fair Employment practices (FEPC), which was the forerunner of the "Affirmative Action" laws, being opposed today; Jewish agents in the Old South kept the stream of Negroes coming into the industrial states, and told them "Come on, the White man now has got to hire you." And once they arrived in the big cities they found themselves under a constant barrage of organizing and propagandizing to make them hate the Whites and to vote as political captives for the candidates who offered the most extreme Welfare promoters, such as James Roosevelt, Henry Wallace, Harry Truman, and etc. One cannot separate this ADL function from the work of the Jew, Alexander Bittelman, who, as a member of the National Committee of the Communist Party directed all of the 87 Negro Communist fronts and all Jewish activities.

The ADL, the Zionist and the Communist programs were and are inseparable. They are the same thing. Meanwhile the Hebrew Immigrant Aid Society (HIAS) with branches all over the world, sent a stream of racial "minorities" into our industrial cities for over half a century, and they have not stopped yet. There are millions of Jews and Negroes, with millions of Mexican, Orientals coming in, and are dominating the presidential elections. Without this balance of power vote Roosevelt and his Communist program would not have won in 1940 or 1944, and Truman would never lost in 1948 by at least 2 million votes. Also the traitors Eisenhower, and those following him would never have been elected either. [\[280\]](#)

### **Maligns Anti-Communists:**

2). The ADL builds up "liberal" candidates, those tolerant toward Zionism, to great reputations in preparation for political office. Bill Clinton is a prime example, for he had been



in training for years before he was elected as President. Some of its early proteges were Dewey, Warren, Harold Stassen (who often used the Old Chicago ADL headquarters as his own, when visiting the city), Truman, the Roosevelt sons, Chester Bowles and a horde of lesser government agents. General Eisenhower was put into his job as figurehead of Columbia University by a group of Jewish Internationalists of which Thomas J. Watson, head of the International Business Machines Corporation, was the principle gentile with the ADL and the Jewish dominated (by its head, Jack Kroll) CIO-Political Action Committee pulled the string, while the League's Walter Winchell for months boosted the Eisenhower candidacy over radio. Eisenhower knew little about the rules by which citizens in a republic wished to play; he was a Jew and therefore a tool in the hands of the Zionists, and called for a world government backed by invincible police power. These same forces later helped him to become elected President. [\[281\]](#)

While the ADL promotes its chosen candidates, it pours out a stream of money and smear propaganda into an election against a chosen enemy. It was the ADL's Arthur J. Goldsmith who worked with two gentiles in Montana in 1946 to defeat the honorable Senator Burton K. Wheeler by the filthiest campaign of falsehoods. Wheeler had mortally offended the League in 1941 by opposing the Jewish program to take America into the war.

It was the same ADL official, Goldsmith, who poured funds into West Virginia in 1948, helping defeat the courageous American, Senator Chapman Revercomb, who had offended the League by exposing, in the Revercomb Report, the Jewish immigration, legal and illicit, into the United States. The ADL has played this scenario hundreds of times since then. It is the same ADL influence which is now pouring funds and smear against Pat Buchanan, who has offended the Zionists by pointing out things they wanted kept under cover. The ADL with its associates have driven scores of good men out of public life by organized campaigns of character assassination. Character assassination is one of the greatest weapons of the Jews. [\[282\]](#)

### **The Jewish Secret Police:**

3). A third phase of ADL operations is the maintenance of a nation-wide investigative agency. By its own statement it has thousands of key men in over a thousand cities. From many sources we now know that this staff of Jewish agents spies on the private lives and the businesses of scores of thousands of Americans. Even as early as 1947 Congressman Clare Hoffman estimated that the ADL had, at that time, a list of some 75,000 names, including his own, and without doubt such men as former President Hoover; J. Edgar Hoover; Douglas MacArthur; Senator Robert Taft, were classified as reactionaries, fascists, bigots, Nazis, anti-Semites, hate-mongers. And their tactics have not changed, yet our people cannot seem to see what the Jews are doing.

There is little doubt that this list is also the list referred to by the Soviets and American Jewish newspapers as the Jewish Black Book (of names of gentiles to be liquidated, if and when the Zionists are sufficiently entrenched in Washington to resort to outright and open violence against Christians and Patriots. The scientists, Albert Einstein was the honorary chair of the Jewish Black Book Committee; as announced by the West Coast Commonest daily, "People's World." The ADL denied for many years the charges that it maintains such a private espionage ring, but its denial has been prove false, as we demonstrated earlier in this presentation.

4). The fourth phase of ADL is that of censorship, including character defamation to suppress criticism. We have touched upon the character assassination earlier. By use of information gathered by its spies, or by distorting that information, or by invention of by the mere threat of a malicious campaign or some hidden criminal activity, the ADL is able to

keep the newspapers, magazines, book publishers who are not under Jewish control, and Congress from effectively exposing it.

“The final goal of world revolution is not socialism, or even communism, it is not a change in the present economic system, it is not the destruction of civilization in a material sense. The revolution desired by the leaders is moral and spiritual, it is an anarchy of ideas in which all the bases established nineteen centuries ago shall be overthrown, all the honored traditions trodden under foot, and, **above all, the Christian ideal finally obliterated.**”

Yet the ADL in a letter stated that they: "Deny that the 'League maintains a large number of investigators who gather information on any individual marked for surveillance or public disgrace.' The facts are: (1) the League has never had on its payrolls more than a dozen investigators throughout the nation; (2) That, when any significant deed of prejudice against a religious or racial group is brought to the attention of the League, it is one of its functions to expose such deeds and to counteract it. Such information has been volunteered by thousands of Americans of all faiths. In the course of its business the League naturally maintains national and regional files..."

**To Break Gentile Defenses:** After the Chicago Tribune ran its now famous article May 29, 1950, in which an unidentified State Department official labeled the Frankfurter/Morgenthau/Lehman alliance "the secret government of the United States" those gifted hate-mongers, the Jewish newspapers, launched such an avalanche of invective against the "fascist," "anti-Semitic," and "bigoted" Tribune that a Jewish advertiser may will have been afraid for his fellow Jews to see his ad appear in it thereafter. [\[283\]](#)

The ADL has been doing this sort of thing throughout the country for more than 50 years. Its censorship stands like a wall behind which Jewish appointees carry on their work of destruction. Keeping Senators and Congressmen from impeaching Frankfurter and Acheson, or from so much as mentioning Frankfurter, were two loud voices of defamation, Drew Pearson and Walter Winchell. Washington had for a long time recognized them as voices of the League; where there is a character defamation job to do. To be effective these men must appear generally anti-Communist. Their job was as hatchet men. For instance, when the late Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, alarmed at the threat of revolution and the progress of Soviet weapons, opposed the threat of a rising young Marxist Jews across American supply lines to the oil of the Middle East and began planning auxiliaries to city police as a defense against sabotage, Pearson and Winchell went to work on him with ridicule and misrepresentations. The sensitive Forrestal could not stand six months of the harassment, and the Jews knew it.

As soon as Secretary of Defense Johnson began to stiffen against the policies of Frankfurter's Acheson, Pearson began attacking Johnson and defending Acheson, even his desire to recognize Red China. Under protection of this ADL smear campaign, the Frankfurter/Acheson/Hiss forces (aided by Averill Harriman) engineered the Yalta/Teheran/Potsdam sell-out, and have all but stripped us of Allies and potential allies; while the Frankfurter/Neyhus axis promoted Communism from the President's desk year after year. We have the League's own statements as to its function in tying the various Jewish communities and organizations together in "educational" activities. a single paragraph should suffice for our purpose: "The fight against anti-Semitism is intensified by 18 regional offices, trained community consultant, 200 key men in 1200 American Jewish communities, as well as lodge (B'nai B'rith) and chapter members. Our two defense agencies (the ADL and the American Jewish Committee) provide daily service to Jewish, Christian and non-sectarian local organizations in every state in the Union. National projects are adapted and reinterpreted



for local use...Our agencies are especially equipped through their Community Service Departments to meet the needs of Jewish communities which have central organization for community relations activities. Literature, posters, radio programs, motion pictures, investigate information and special projects are furnished to these organizations for use, distribution or implementation within the cities where such organizations exist."

In promoting Communist activities the Jewish strategists have always made use of labor unions. It is therefore no surprise that the Jews, through the Anti-Defamation League has established its influence over all the labor unions. They have been dominated substantially by Jews from their inception in the United States. John L. Lewis could not control them and get out of the CIO. While the founder of the AFL was the canny, strike-promoting Jew, Samuel Gompers, this union became otherwise almost independent of Jewish leaders until F.D. Roosevelt became President.

Jewish influence in and over the labor unions was so great that in the early years that in January, 1950, when the American Legion and some other organizations met in New York to form a nation-wide Americanism Committee, Benjamin R. Epstein, national director of the ADL, telephoned Legion Commander Craig that if Craig allowed a certain delegate (Merwin K. Hart) to be seated in the convention, he, Epstein, would withdraw not only the ADL but also the CIO and AFL from the convention. It would have been good riddance of course, but the point was, Epstein probably had that much power over the two labor unions. The CIO and AFL ousted the most conspicuous Communists, but did not change their "line" in the slightest degree, and have not done so since the early 50s. Under the influence of the Jews the unions of America constitute an appalling threat to the country.

**ADL's Forster Called Communist Spy:** So far we have exposed the ADL-Frankfurter machine as pro-Communist and anti-Christian. We must be prepared for it to make a generally convincing appearance of being anti-Communist, as time goes along. It glorifies freedom, tolerance and "democracy," and after many Jews were officially identified as Communist spies, it repudiated those Jews.

## Chapter Eight

### **America Must Not Allow Itself To Be Deceived Any Longer**

America must not permit itself to be hoodwinked. We must bear in mind that it was Frankfurter and his brother Jews who helped the Jewish President Roosevelt to recognize the USSR and the Frankfurter/ADL Zionist machine which caused America to build the USSR to its present formidable power, while sabotaging our likeliest allies. It is probably when it is foreseen that America will crush the Jewish Communist controlled army and win a war against the USSR, that the ADL-Zionist machine will appear to be the more violent against the Soviets, denouncing them as anti-Semitic. One purpose will be to win sympathy here while softening the peace for the Jews in Russia.

We must never forget that an ADL regional representative said to the Santa Ana, California B'nai B'rith, in the synagogue, on February 1, 1950: "...the FBI is pressuring us right now to get us to keep files on Communists, including Jewish Communists...That is not our business. We want no part of this witch-hunting."

We must remember that the author of the ADL's "A Measure of Freedom," a "black book" of smear against American anti-Communist leaders was prepared by a man said to be a Communist spy. The man went by the name of Arnold Forster; he was the head of the Civil Rights Committee, a wing of the League.

Joseph Kamp, one of the best informed investigators in Washington, told Congress: "If you can get President Truman to let you look at the FBI files, you will discover that 'Forster's' right name is Fastenberg, and that he was a member of the Communist spy ring." [\[284\]](#)

Forster takes orders from the League's national chairman Meir Steinbrink, a justice of the New York Supreme Court. Justice Steinbrink is on intimate terms with Justice Frankfurter of the U.S. Supreme Court.

We have been digging down to find Jewish Communists; those below are only the party members, the gangsters. We must look up to find the really high members, those who would not stoop to join the party, but who create its policies. Frankfurter, Steinbrink, Lehman, Morgenthau and their brother Jews; these and many many more like them are the real subversives in America. They are the Zionist power behind Communism. The Zionists aim to dominate the West; the Communists the East, both producing the same revolution, both promoting the same world government, police backed; A World Dictatorship. And what do they care whether America or Russia wins a third war?

The Zionists can and do indorse UN action in Korea, Vietnam, Bosnia and around the world; and the Jewish newspapers across the land echo the indorsement, at the behest of the Zionists. Israel started the indorsement, but gave only lip service, refusing to send a single soldier or gun. For the Korean and Vietnamese wars were to be fought by non-Jewish armies, destroying each other.

And if America can be spread out and bled out all over the world, our armies bogged down in a pointless and endless war in China, all under the United Nations flag, it will perhaps be easy for the secret government to retain the world army and world flag above the smoking remnants of America, Russia and China. Meanwhile, we must court Asiatics, and as the desperate need for allies grows, the Anti-Defamation League with its mighty lobby will open our gates step by step to Asiatic, and Mexican immigration. A bill was introduced in the early

1950s to give citizenship to all illegal aliens inside our borders, and this was carried out against the will of the American people.

We do not need to resort to immigration in courting allies, but the Jews have seen to it this was one device being used today. It was predicted by patriots at the time that in 30 years our cities will be islands of swarming aliens, our living standards little above the third world; with the Jews herding little Jews and little Jews herding non-Jews. All has come to pass as they predicted, but the end is not yet.

We will be destroyed many times faster than ancient Jewish strategists destroyed the great Babylonian and Roman civilizations; we will be destroyed as swiftly as the Bolshevik Jews destroyed Russia, if our people do not turn back to their God, beg for forgiveness, cease their wicked ways and then He will deliver us.[\[285\]](#) It is such treason, and because of the Ritual Murders Committed by the Jews that have cause every country on earth to drive them out at one time or another, and many several times in the past: Yes this sort of action by the Jews be the reason they have been run out of every country on earth, except the United States and there is not much doubt that some day America will realize just how much the Jews despise and loth them; and they too will rise up and drive them out.

Expulsions of Jews from Host Nations: 1). A.D. 250, Cartage; 2). 415, Alexandria; 3). 554, Diocese of Clement (France); 4). 561, Diocese of Uzzes (France); 5). 612, Visigoth Spain; 6). 642, Visigoth Empire; 7). 855, Italy; 8). 876, Sens; 9). 1012, Mayence; 10). 1181, France; 11). 1290, England; 12). 1306, France; 13). 1348, Switzerland; 14). 1349, Hielbronn (Germany); 15). 1349, Hungary; 16). 1388, Strasbourg; 17). 1394, Germany; 18). 1394, France; 19). 1422, Austria; 20). 1424, Fribourg & Zurich; 21). 1426, Cologne; 22). 1432, Savory; 23). 1438, Mainz; 24). 1439, Augsburg; 25). 1446, Bavaria; 26). 1453, Franconis; 27). 1453, Breslau; 28). 1454, Wurzburg; 29). 1485, Vincenza (Italy); 30). 1492, Spain; 31). 1495, Lithuania; 32). 1497, Portugal; 33). 1499, Germany; 34). 1514, Strasbourg; 35). 1519, Regensburg; 36). 1540, Naples; 37). 1542, Bohemia; 38). 1550, Genoa; 39). 1551, Bavaria; 40). 1555, Pesaro; 41). 1559, Austria; 42). 1561, Prague; 43). 1567, Wurzburg, Genoese Republic; 44). 1569, Papal States; 45). 1571, Brandenburg; 46). 1582, Netherlands; 47). 1593, Brandenburg, Austria; 48). 1597, Cremona, Pavia & Lodi; 49). 1614, Frankfort; 50). 1615, Worms; 51). 1619, Kiev; 52). 1649, Ukraine; 53). 1654, LittleRussia; 54). 1656, Lithuania; 55). 1669, Oran (North Africa); 56). 1670, Vienna; 57). 1712, Sandomir; 58). 1727, Russia; 59). 1738, Wurtemberg; 60). 1740, LittleRussia; 61). 1744, Bohemia; 62). 1744, Livonia; 63). 1745, Moravia; 64). 1753, Kovad (Lithuania); 65). 1761, Bordeaux; 66). 1772, Jews deported to the Pale of Settlement (Russia); 67). 1775, Warsaw; 68). 1789, Alace; 69). 1804, Villages in Russia; 70). 1808, Villages & Countrysides (Russia); 71). 1815, Lubeck & Bremen; 72). 1815, Franconia, Swabia & Bavaria; 73). 1820, Bremes; 74). 1843, Russian Border Austria & Prussia; 75). 1862, Area in the U.S. under Grant's Jurisdiction; 76). 1866, Galatz, Romania; 77). 1919, Bavaria (foreign born Jews); 78). 1938-45, Nazi Controlled Areas; 79). 1948, Arab Countries.

The only way to stop the avalanche is to break up the Zionist secret government; the Anti-Defamation League, the American Jewish Congress; and related groups.

**Is There A Final Solution?** Rarely in history has a Jewish revolution been stopped before it wrought widespread destruction. The only successful instances are those in which the principal trouble makers were strictly segregated. If exiled, they and fellow Jews set about organizing the world against the non-submissive nation.

It was Jewish inspiration which sent waves of Moors from Africa, invading the Iberian peninsula for 800 years. Jews even served as the financial agents for the Moors. Spain was

torn with race strife until 1492, when King Ferdinand, after defeating the troops of the "minority machine" in Granada, drove out the Moors and most of the Jews. [286]

It was too late so far as the masses of Spain were concerned; originally a fair White people, speaking Celtic, their blood was largely supplanted, except in mountainous resistance areas, and among some proud families, by the less industrious Moors.

Augustus might have saved the vigorous Roman stock and prevented the eventual decay of Rome as its population became African; except for the Jewish machinations. The only solution to the Zionist revolution is to deport all the activists and any successors who become active. Deport all members of the Communist Party regardless of religion or race and all Zionists of influence, together with their principal proselytes; Put them on a suitable island where they can be self-supporting and charge the Navy with keeping them there.

This may never be possible; it may be too late. But such is the price of survival, if we can accomplish it. History does not indicate any other solution except deterioration, violence, bloodshed and subversion and gradual disappearance of the White Race. Simply to intern the revolutionaries in a safe comfortable resort for the duration, then turn them loose on a war-wary, bled out, financially exhausted America, still in the chains of wartime controls, would please them immensely.

**Restore Segregation; Stop Immigration:** Restrictive covenants have been emasculated by the Judaized Supreme Court, but there must be a concerted effort to restore the Constitutional provision for "freedom of choice" to re-state the right of any group to live in its own exclusive company; to guarantee any employer the right to hire whomever he pleases, even the White Race the right to hire exclusively Whites; and to guarantee restaurant and hotel owners the right to serve whomever they so choose. Otherwise: The question is:

**Will The United States Survive Past the Year 2000?** The startling answer can only be no! not if the establishment powers achieve their monstrous and concealed, in the future as successfully as they have in the past; overriding goal. That goal, put simply, aims at totally and absolutely destroying the sovereignty of the United States and the destruction of the White Race. And who is the "establishment power?" Is it the liberals? or the conservatives? How about the Democrats, or the Republicans? which of these groups is behind this criminal plot to end American sovereignty?

It is none of these it is the International Jewish Money Powers who control all. The Two Political Parties: "Tweedledee and Twaddledum" There is not one iota of difference between the official version of liberals and conservatives. And, as George Wallace, the late Alabama Governor, used to say, "There's not a dime's worth of difference between the Republican Party and the Democratic Party. One is tweedledee, the other is twaddledum."

No wonder most Americans are frightened, angry, and bewildered. They just don't get it. No matter whether they vote Democratic or Republican and no matter who's in office in the White House, things never seem to change. Our beloved country just sinks further and further into a hellish, moral morass.

Our precious Constitution is today treated like worthless scrap paper, and its Bill of Rights is uniformly scoffed at and disobeyed. The IRS endlessly harasses beleaguered families while oppressive, federal and local tax rates rocket upward and upward. The bloody murder of the unborn through abortion is praised by Bill and Hillary Clinton, while Newt Gingrich, Colin Powell, Bob Dole and others stand by in abject silence. Meanwhile, patriots and Christians alike are falsely branded as "extremists," "hatemongers," "bigots," "neo-Nazis" and "anti-Semites."

On the economic front, the One World Order politicians brazenly defied the will of the people by approving the outrageous NAFTA Treaty. They arrogantly ushered the U.S. straight into commercial Babylon by tying America into the unconstitutional World Trade Organization. The politicians of both parties pad their own bank accounts while the middle class suffers. American workers' jobs are in jeopardy as factories go overseas, but the bloated, corporate fatcats continue to dish out millions of dollars to organizations made up of environmental crazies, who enjoy the sport of harassing private property owners.

**Who Can Save Us?** In their pain, misery, and despair, decent, but often confused and gullible Americans cry out for a savior or a leader on a white horse who can make things better. Someone who can set things right. "Give us Bill Clinton," they scream..."or Newt Gingrich...or Bob Dole. Even a millionaire like Ross Perot or Steve Forbes." "Give us anybody," they lament, "be he a Republican or a Democrat - just save us!" But they do not cry out to the one who can and will help them if they will only repent and seek Him. But unbeknownst to the general public, none of these cunning, Washington, D.C., puppets are capable of true leadership.

They have no white horse to mount. They have never been and never will be visionary, conquering heroes who stand up for America. They care not about lifting up this country's beaten-down citizenry. Politicians like Gingrich, Dole, Clinton, North, Bush, Kennedy, D'Amato, Lugar, Gramm, Kemp, Quayle, Alexander, Powell; and yes, broadcasters like Rush Limbaugh and Dan Rather, are nothing more than lavishly paid agents of the secretive, anti-American Jewish conspirators. They are willing stooges who, uniformly and without fail, eagerly do the bidding of their hidden masters.

**The Super-rich and The Plot to End American Sovereignty:** Astonishing as it may seem to the average person on the street, there is, in fact, an extraordinary group of powerful, super-rich elitists; mostly Jews, who are making huge, obscene profits from this globalist scam. They will make even more billions when, finally, the nation-state of America is dead, its Constitution is trashed, Christianity outlawed, and the United States is merged into their CommuZionist New World Order. This they are determined to achieve by the dawning of the year 2000, the New Age. Significantly, it is not only economic riches and political power which these men pursue. Theirs is also a spiritual quest. The hidden Jewish elite, who, behind-the-scenes, are now draining and strangling our once, proud nation, are empowered by Satan himself, their father according to Christ to execute their wicked goal. We are now in a political election year, but you can't trust ABC, NBC, CBS or CNN to tell you the truth. We all know who these mouthpieces of perversity support. We know about the filthy agenda they stand for.

#### **Shocking Revelations of Grotesque Proportions:**

**House Speaker Newt Gingrich:** A closet Communist, Newt Gingrich is affiliated with the occultic secret society known as the Bohemian Grove. Is Gingrich plotting to decimate the Constitution and install a Third Wave, borderless, planetary dictatorship?

**President Bill Clinton:** The perfect establishment hack, Clinton is a member of the traitorous Trilateral Commission, the Bilderbergers, and the Council on Foreign Relations. He and Hillary are deep into Egyptian occultism and Masonic magic as well as the drug trade.

**Former Senator Robert Dole:** A 33<sup>o</sup> Mason, Dole is a fake conservative. He's pro-gun control, pro-gay rights, pro-welfare, pro-abortion, pro-New World Order, and pro-affirmative action; but he's anti-Jesus Christ. Dole's office in Washington, D.C., is run by a flaming feminist-socialist, and his wife is a charity crook. So why, then, is Senator Dole avidly

supported behind-the-scenes by Pat Robertson and his co-called "Christian" Coalition? As well as every Jewish organization in America.

**Ross Perot:** The Rockefellers' boy wonder, Perot, is anti-Constitution and pro-New world Order all the way.

**Steve Forbes:** Is he really that rich? Or is he a lackey of hidden Jewish money interests and Hollywood weirdos? Why did Steve Forbes escort his friend, Mikhail Gorbachev, on a tour of the U.S. in Forbes' plush executive jet?

**Jesse Jackson:** He's a 33<sup>o</sup> Prince Hall Mason and friend of Cuba's Fidel Castro. Does David Rockefeller secretly pull his strings? There is no doubt that the Jewish Elite do.

**Alan Keyes:** This United Nations man professes his undying love for globalism. Who's secretly bankrolling this pro-New World Order Stooge? It would appear that he is also bankrolled by the Jewish money interests.

**Jack Kemp:** He's everything a liberal Democrat should be, so why does the establishment rave about Kemp being a "conservative?"

**Lamar Alexander:** As Secretary of Education, he gave us New Age, Outcome Based Education. Alexander is a disciple and student of occult philosopher, Rene Dubos. The following information is taken from the book Trance Formation of America: Through Mind Control, by Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips, published by Global Trance Formation Info LTD., P.O. Box 158352, Nashville, Tennessee 37215, Chapter 21, "Global Education 2000," pages 179-182. "My programmed role toward implementing Education 2000 according to the plans of those ushering in the New World Order brought me back in contact with former Governor of Tennessee, **Lamar Alexander**, and eventually Canadian Prime Minister Brian Mulroney.

I had met Lamar Alexander in 1978, at a Satanic ritual I was subjected to in an affluent neighborhood of Nashville, Tennessee. Lamar Alexander presided over this sex-oriented occult ritual with full understanding of my Project Monarch Mind-Control victimization and the impact his actions were having on my mind. It was my experience then, and intermittently throughout the years, that Lamar Alexander's sexual perversion was to bring his victim to the point of death through oral suffocation.

During the course of publicly exposing Tennessee's need for education reform as instructed, I was in contact with Commissioners, Superintendents, Mayors, and Lamar Alexander. Lamar Alexander, who followed Bennett as Bush's Secretary of Education, worked in close association with Bill Bennett [\[287\]](#) to manipulate the minds of the masses to accept Education 2000 as the only means of education reform. When Ned McWherter was moved into the office of Governor to rubber stamp federal projects, Lamar Alexander maintained influence over state politics.

At the same time, he maintained influence over national politics through his role as chairman of the National Governor's Association in 1986. As the 1984 Governor's Convention drew near, I met with Lamar Alexander at the Stockyard nightclub where he was drinking with his long time associate and partner-in-crime, Nashville's Mayor Richard Fulton.

In the basement bar of this old, converted stockyard was a modified antique "Shoe Shine" booth, where the term took on new meaning. A key to a private shoeshine booth could be obtained by those in the know through Stockyard owner, Buddy Killen. This closet-sized booth was lined in mirrors and had a small bench where Lamar Alexander sat after our business was concluded. I knelt at his feet as ordered to perform oral sex. Programmed sex



slaves such as myself were trained to go long periods of time without drawing a breath, and users such as Alexander stretched this time to the maximum. [\[288\]](#)

**Oliver North:** He comes packaged as a Religious Right conservative. But watch out! The insiders know him as "Mr. FEMA," the man who conspired to give us REX 84, the concentration camp program designed for the incarceration of Christians and Patriotic Americans.

**Colin Powell:** He is not only Jewish, but he is "Mr. Skull & Bones Society" and now ex-President Bush is still the best friend the Red Chinese butchers of Tiananmen Square ever had. Down in Texas, we find old George's son, George W. Bush, Jr., faithfully promoting NAFTA and the WTO while reigning as the state's Republican Governor. Like father, like son?

**Rush Limbaugh:** A draft dodger and millionaire. Rush Limbaugh is chief media pimp for the Republican establishment, a job for which he's been handsomely rewarded. Pro-abortionist Rush is a fan of Janet "Butch" Reno and a promoter of the Federal Reserve, the CFR, the WTO, the Trilateral Commission, and other globalist organizations.

**Supreme Justice Ruth Bader Ginsburg:** She is Jewish and recently during a large display in the New York Times paid for by the American Jewish Committee (January 14, 1996) Justice Ruth Bader Ginsberg cited the Talmud as the reason for her success, as well as for the success of other Jewish Supreme Court justices. America and her courts are established upon Biblical law, not Talmudic law.

There are few, if any, good teachings and biblical doctrines set forth in the many volumes of Talmudic trash, it also spews hate for gentiles (animals) Christians (nothings), women (unworthies), and most particularly and blasphemously, for our Lord Jesus Christ (who the Jews say was a bastard and a sorcerer). It also justifies the most heinous forms of fornication, under certain circumstances. Most of our law schools have been taken over by anti-Christian, humanistic, Talmudic Jewish professors. [\[289\]](#)

**And More New Age Politicians:** Find out the bizarre truth about New Jersey's abortionist Governor Christine Whitman; Illinois' Constitution-bashing Congressman Henry Hyde; Texas' porno producer Senator Phil Gramm; Rockefeller servant and former Vice President Dan Quayle; moralist pretender William Bennett; California's homosexual-promoting Governor Pete Wilson; North Carolina's 33<sup>rd</sup> Mason Senator Jesse Helms; Iowa's Trilateralist Representative Jim Leach; Florida's 666 legislator Bill McCollum, and other New Age, globalist politicians.

**Hillary Clinton: It Takes a Global Village to Steal Your Children:** Hillary Clinton's new book, "It Takes a Village and Other Lessons Children Teach Us," has made the New York Times Bestseller List. Obviously, the radical socialists, ultra-feminist lesbians, and abortionists who have made the Clintons their reigning "god and goddess" continue to believe in their tarnished hero and heroine. According to the polls, a popular Bill Clinton is headed for four more years as President of the United States

Hillary's book obviously is misnamed. Judging from its content, the book should have been titled, "It Takes a Global Village to Steal Your Children!" Indeed, that is the theme of this atrocious volume of New Age propaganda. Pushing Third World tribalism as her preferred model for America, globalist Hillary Clinton insidiously attacks the traditional concept of the Christian family and parental rights. Hillary's ghostwritten book continues the decades-old assault by Stalinist and Jewish collectivists to undermine the American way of life. It does so by promoting the United Nations doctrine that children do not belong to their parents, but to the whole Community. **A Jewish/Communist concept!**

From the beginning, anti-communism let it be known and well advertised that as a movement it planned the destruction of worldwide communism. It was determined by anti-communists leaders that they would take steady aim at the middle and upper-middle class of citizens to be dedicated members and loyal supporters. Historically they knew that the middle and upper-middle class would be very dedicated members and willingly give monetary support of the utmost.

Everything about anti-communism was to be red, white and blue American. The movement did not get off the ground quickly. Plans for its formal presentation had to be carefully made. We went through the Korean fiasco, the United Nation's "peace-keeping effort" and then the years of the Senator McCarthy communist hunting - the old boy wasn't too far off, he just didn't have all of the back-ground information, and never realized that it was the Jews were the motivating factor with both money and manpower. The first signs of the organized anti-communist movement did not come until the late 1950s. They had to have what would appear to be a strong nucleus for the formation of this "Step No. 2" antithesis and there is no doubt that a concerted effort was put forth to find the right anti-communist leadership.

This is not a blanket statement tat all anti-communists were and are taking orders from the builders of the One World Order. Many anti-communists were and are solid conservatives who realize the evil in communism, of which there is plenty. They realize communism is terribly dangerous. We should fear communist strength, especially Soviet strength, for it is far from being dead. Fear of communism is legitimate. The point the legitimate anti-communists make is that the grand Hegelian experiment just might run amok and the communists might pull the rug out from under the One-World conspirators.

You can tell real anti-communists because they will speak out against the dangers of communism, but they will also look beyond the communists to the International Jewish Bankers and One-Worlders as the real and ultimate enemy. Right not it looks as if things are right on schedule for the collapse of communism and anti-communism and the emergence of a One World Order - New World Order.

The people being exposed are the anti-communists who don't really fear communism but are simply **using Anti-Communism as their antithesis to bring about and implement their grand scheme of a One World Order.** Read between the lines and see if the anti-communists you know are a smoke screen for the One-Worlders or whether they see the real threat. If they do see the real threat, they will mention and fight communism, Judaism and the One-Worlders at the same time and in the same breath.

A prime example of what we are talking about is the John Birch Society, the most famous and prominent of all anti-communist organizations. Once again there are some real anti-communists and freedom-loving American patriots involved with this organization and its leadership, and we say more power to them. But if you will look behind the scenes at the foundations, you will see something that is very disturbing.

Robert Welch was a 32nd degree Freemason. He was the head of and heir to a well-known American company. He had been trying for some time to sell the company, but with no takers at his price. Low and behold, an angel suddenly appeared upon the scene. The angel (which was no angel at all) was not from heaven, on the contrary, the angel who appeared was one **Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller emanating from, The Rockefeller Foundatoin.**[\[290\]](#)

Nelson purchased the Welch Candy Co., for a price that was THREE TIMES the asking price IF the seller {Robert Welch} would head what was to be the most prominent of all anti-communist organizations. Being a well proven 32nd degree Mason, he naturally jumped at the chance to aid and abet in the furtherance of the One World Order {New World Order}. He

knew full well what the true meanings and secret goals of the anti-communists were going to be.

The new leader of this organization had friends in high places and one of these high places was the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), from which he immediately chose the members who would take their places on the Board of Directors of an anti-communist organization! There is no question but that the organization and functional plans for this organization were thoroughly laid before anyone outside of the "inner group" was made aware of its existence.

A Scottish poet, Robert Burns, once made a reference to "the well laid plans of mice and men, aft gea aglee" - and "aft" it does take time - over thirty years as of this writing to get out in public the true reason for the launching of anti-communism! Anti-communism came on strongly in the 60s and even 70s, even though many of the anti-communists were considered far-righters and organizations who espoused anti-communism received the same label. The press back handedly helped swell the numbers of the anti-communists. Magazines and newsletters were published with the theme of anti-communism. Money began to flow into the anti-communist coffers from the "right-wing middle class" who always were against communism and rightfully so.

Not one of the ordinary and regular anti-communists throughout the years ever knew that the "seed" money which gave anti-communism its start came directly from the Jewish Banking Syndicate through the Rockefeller. They were never to know this. There was morbid irony in Nelson Rockefeller's support of the anti-communists - for at the same time he actively supported the "League for Industrial Democracy," one of the foremost Trotskyite communist groups in the country. It is also interesting to know that some of the leading directors of this same league included Sidney Hook and other well-known figures who are considered in the conservative camp.

A problem did exist as the years passed on, for it became more and more obvious to a large majority of rank and file members that anti-communism was not making progress.

Anti-communism could never really point at any specific accomplishment of any kind as a "win" against communism. This prompted the simple drop-out of many anti-communists through apathy, if nothing else. No one, of course, ever tied the Hegelian dialectic to what was really going on.

Manly because the origins of the John Birch Society was kept a deep dark secret. If the truth had been leaked out, the organization would have collapsed very quickly and a real anti-communist organization would have sprung up. This the Jewish Bankers could not afford to have happen. So anyone who dare to speak out in an attempt to warn his fellow Americans, he/she was quickly disposed of by some assassin, who made it appear a natural death or accidental death.

Some of anti-communism's greatest proponents established a speaker's bureau {American Opinion Speakers Bureau} through which they presented, on tour throughout the country, many noted personages who spoke glowingly of the precepts and goals of anti-communists, however, each underlain with the quest for larger and larger donations so the termination of communism could be accomplished. It worked; they had the pitch fine tuned. Many of its members tithed on a regular basis. To the few die-hard "anti-communists" who are grossly ignorant of the real underlying purposes of the anti-communists, the movement became practically a religion. This was quite unfortunate, for these are usually the good and true patriots of the country but who have been thoroughly brain-washed and brain drained by the false direction that they have been subjected to by this controlled arm of the conspiracy.

The speaker's bureau presented an impressive array of truly anti-communist speakers but all were and still are oriented toward "more funds to fight communism." But, once again, there were never any seeable results. Never was any specific course of action proposed; yes, the common suggestion and urging was "write your representatives in Washington." Many have long ago fully realized that they have NO representative in Washington, or any place else for that matter! This fact is even more confirmed when one realizes that we have a completely Jewish-Banking-Controlled-Government; they will ONLY respond to that which is beneficial to them, and there are no exceptions.

Always keep in mind it is quite clear the specific aim of the anti-communists was and is the diversion and divestiture of supporters from the truth and their money. Bluntly put, get their minds on a subject that will be common to all and at the same time, milk them of their money with the reasoning that their donations will "help the cause!" What better targets than the patriotic, freely giving, middle class? So let's look at some specific examples of this monstrous ploy.

“Almost all the Russian sects, as they existed in the time of the rule of the Tsars, and still exist in the midst of the Bolshevik world of orthodox materialism, show in their spiritual principles a predominantly religious-rationalist character. It is true that there are also a number of brotherhood of orgiastic, mystical tendencies; but in their rites, religious worship and articles of faith, a trained psychologist will also recognize, without difficulty, many of the roots and first stages of present day Bolshevism...If we pass in review all these Russian sects we can...establish a remarkable advance in the form in which they express the idea of communism, which is fundamental in them all, the Molokay and the Dukhobors and all the other rationalist sects confined themselves to proclaiming a community of earthly possessions (to these, we are told, Tostoi owed his system of social ethics); but among the Khlysty we see an advance; love, marriage and the family have ceased to be a private matter, and with them we find promiscuous sexual intercourse...Finally, if we consider that we can hardly be in error in estimating the number of the members of these sects, before the Revolution, at about one-third of the total population of this enormous country, we are bound to admit that we are here confronted by a phenomenon of truly elemental power, which must be of the greatest significance, not only from the religious, but also from the socio-political point of view. For these rationalistic-chiliastic (millennium) notions of the Russian sects...soon forced their way into the higher strata of the Russian intelligentsia, and even into the world of ideas of the politicians...Linking up these half-mystical notions with the modern principles of Marxist materialism, for it was only by the amalgamation that the whole was prepared for the Bolshevik revolution.”

Many of the speakers have encountered situations, the summation of which convinced him/her to formally resign from involvement in the John Birch Society. They had been duped and deluded, or to put it more strongly, made a fool of! That does not set well with any man of thought. On one occasion, one of the people present at a breakfasts was a very astute and aware individual, graduate of the U.S. Military Academy, a retired pilot.

He wanted to open for discussion the subject of a tax policy and potential reforms which would improve economic productivity and the standard of living of every class of people in America - especially the middle class and in turn the upper class. The gentlemen was not anti-tax or militant in any way, he just thought they could implement reforms that would actually, in time, increase the tax base through more rapid economic growth.

One would have thought a bomb had exploded by the reaction of the chairman of the local group of anti-communists! "We will never discuss or bring up the subject of taxation in this

group, we are concerned only with communism and how to defeat it," etc. The subject, of course, was dropped. In retrospect, this chairman had to have been approved by the leaders at a higher level and had been given certain directions, guidelines and instructions to which the rest of the group was not privy to.

Now it has become obvious - taxation, graduated, is the fourth plank of the Communist Manifesto! On another occasion, after the conclusion of an evening talk by one of the speakers representing the speaker's bureau, one of the local member - again a very knowledgeable and informed person - attempted to hand out literature concerning tax policy and possible improvements and reforms to the tax code. He did this outside of the premises in which the gathering took place, but was rudely threatened and told by the chairman to cease and that he was not following the "rules" of the society and was interfering with a public gathering! Perhaps these appear as small incidents, however, they, and others, clearly indicated a certain thread and philosophy: do not allow anything to affect our purpose or to distract the minds of our followers. Remember Hegelian Dialectics!

It has been more than amply proven that the supposed founder of a leading anti-communist organization was an avid and dedicated internationalists. One example, in particular, is the case of a speaker who had been on the speaking circuit for over ten years. He came too close, accidentally, to one of the "no-nos" of the inner circle of anti-communists and was brought on the carpet personally by head of this powerful and well-respected anti-communist organization.

The speaker was told by the organization's leader, "that **under no circumstances are the Jewish International Bankers and Communism ever to be mentioned together, they are never to be connected.**" Another member, a general officer of the army, was summarily fired from the speaking circuit when he answered a question from a member of the audience concerning support from the U.S. Government for International Banking cartel through our own Central Bank- the Federal Reserve System. Other cases are very similar. Many of the guest speakers did so only under paid contract and, were/are well briefed before they began their tour and were closely monitored during the tour.

One of the speakers was a high-level United Nations Russian defector, let's call him: "Arcadey." He was a very impressive speaker and held the audience spellbound for over an hour. His subject, naturally, was communism and how bad the results were to any people who fell under the communist wing.

Some months later, while in Johannesburg, South Africa, "Arcadey" was one of the speakers there. His speech in the Republic of South Africa was quite different! Communism was no longer the evil it was spoken of in the United states. There are many more examples, each similar in vein to the ones mentioned.

Leaders of some of the anti-communist organizations have become absolute demagogues whose organizations are completely maneuvered and controlled in every respect by the Jewish/Banking/Freemason/ Trilateral tentacles. They are frauds and blood-sucking leeches on our decent citizenry. Our current consolation, however, is that it appears that we may be undergoing a demise in the **threat** from the fake anti-communists!

During the last few years, it would be difficult to recall any real mention of anti-communism in the controlled media. Do you recall reading any of the past derogatory comments and articles concerning anti-communism for many years? Remember that all negative press concerning anti-communists had as its ultimate goal the recruiting of the very loyal and patriotic Americans to a "common cause." It would appear that the days of anti-communist are numbered - if they are not already finished.

Interesting that we are seeing this, while at the same time, we are witnessing, what is being presented to us, as the unraveling of communism and what appears to be the emergence of a "New World Order" with a United Germany as the centerpiece in the new powerful Europe. The Bank of Germany has positioned itself to be the banker of Europe and thus the head of the "NEW WORLD ORDER" being built since Europe will be the centerpieces in this new world arrangement. Hegel and his philosophy have done his country proud as the clash of ideas have once again come full circle to a new thesis controlled by the motherland and her Jewish bankers.

There are still a few more comments worth pondering, so bear with us please. In early September 1983, an incident took place which was not pleasant. Late one night, off the southern coast of Sakhalin Island, a Boeing 747, Korean Air flight #007, was shot down by a Russian jet fighter and some 269 people, we are told, were destroyed along with the aircraft. Many Americans died - but one, in particular, was immediately canonized by the anti-communists and they leapt on the tragedy like hounds on a rabbit.

Was this part of the plan for the last surge of communism and anti-communism before they were to melt away into the new world order? This was the period when Ronald Reagan cast his last evil empire statements before the 180 degree turns of both opposing superpower leaders. A change of heart has seen communism and anti-communism wane as the new world order comes to fruition and into focus.

Back to flight #007. One of the Americans was U.S. Rep. Larry P. McDonald, a staunch and vocal supporter of the anti-communism movement which immediately screamed to the heavens and to the high winds that the reason the flight was destroyed was because Larry McDonald was aboard. The Russians claimed the plane was destroyed because it was violating Russian airspace and did not heed warnings to abort its course. Everyone in the act had to admit the flight was some 200-plus miles off course to the north, but we contended that the navigational program put into the on-board computer was the culprit - that is pure hog wash.

A former jet pilot for many years and has thousands of hours as a pilot - to "accidentally" get 200 miles off course is difficult, if not impossible with current state-of-the-art navigational equipment unless the off course is done purposely. The pilot and co-pilot of flight #007 were highly qualified and experienced and had flown this same route many times. The Russians contended the plane was on a spy mission. No comment on that thought. Even if it might be true, it is certainly not out of the realm of possibility for we are surely not "goody two-shoes!"

The time was ripe for an anti-communist hero-martyr! The Larry McDonald trip to Seoul had been planned for some time, times and dates and flight schedules were confirmed. The loss of a Korean plane would not create the uproar that would be created by the shooting down of an American carrier. For any number of reasons the flight path of that particular flight (#007) could be altered, purposely of course, and even with the knowledge of the pilots. They could be told any number of reasons for the deviation and could be shown all of the necessary documentation to convince them the proper approval had been received, even Russian. Those pilots were not lost! They were following orders!

Whatever sabotage was necessary to affect the electronics of the aircraft could easily have been made; remember our good old CIA has access to anything and everything. The Russian Air Force would have been kept completely in the dark as to what was going to happen and they simply followed their procedures for intercepting an unidentified aircraft.

In the area of the shoot-down, there would not have been any normal air-to-ground radio communication. The subject of the Russian jet fighter failing to properly identify the Korean



airliner is moot; it was an alien flight in a restricted Russian airspace with unknown intentions. Whether it had onboard cameras, electronic surveillance equipment or people is also moot. There is a Russian Operations Order saying that if certain conditions exist - shoot!

We now have the perfect anti-communist hero-martyr but the banker's plan fell apart and didn't follow the script. The aftermath contained very little, if any, leading stories about Larry McDonald being aboard and the few comments that were made only referred to him as a member of Congress; nothing of any great consequence was ever said that he was one of the leading members of the anti-communist movement. The story continues, however, with much more inter-weaving and intrigue. The entire episode was later contained in a hardbound edition: *The Day of the Cobra* by Jeffrey St. John.

Senator Jesse Helms had planned to be on flight #007 to Seoul. Prior to departure from Anchorage, Alaska, however, Sen. Helms suffered a case of stomach flu and did not board Flight #007. He was booked on a later flight. True conservatives were spared the loss of one of the greatest men to have ever stepped foot in Washington, D.C. The shoot-down was well planned, make no mistake about that; it was, in no way, an "accident."

Excerpts from Senator Jesse Helms' speech before the Senat, on 15 December, 1987, warning against the New World order: "This campaign against the American people-against traditional American culture and values-is systematic psychological warfare. It is orchestrated by a vast array of interests comprising not only the Eastern establishment but also the radical left. Among this group we find the Department of State, the Department of Commerce, the money center banks and multinational corporations, the media, the educational establishment, the entertainment industry, and the large tax-exempt foundations.

Mr. President, a careful examination of what is happening behind the scenes reveals that all of these interests are working in concert with the masters of the Kremlin in order to create what some refer to as a New World Order. Private organizations such as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Trilateral Commission, the Dartmouth Conference, the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, the Atlantic Institute, and the Bilderberger Group serve to disseminate and to coordinate the plans for this so-called New World Order in powerful business, financial, academic, and official circles...

The psychological campaign that I am describing, as I have said, is the work of groups within the Eastern establishment, that amorphous amalgam of wealth and social connections whose power resides in its control over our financial system and over a large portion of our industrial sector. The principal instrument of this control over the American economy and money is the Federal Reserve System. The policies of the Industrial sectors, primarily the multinational corporations, are influenced by the money center banks through debt financing and through the large blocks of stock controlled by the trust departments of the money center banks.

Anyone familiar with American history, and particularly American economic history, cannot fail to notice the control over the Department of State and the Central Intelligence Agency which Wall Street seems to exercise....The influence of establishment insiders over our foreign policy has become a fact of life in our time. This pervasive influence runs contrary to the real long-term national security of our Nation. It is an influence which, if unchecked, could ultimately subvert our constitutional order.

The viewpoint of the establishment today is called globalism. Not so long ago, this viewpoint was called the "one-world" view by its critics. The phrase is no longer fashionable among sophisticates; yet, the phrase 'one-world' is still apt because nothing has changed in the minds and actions of those promoting policies consistent with its fundamental tenets.

Mr. President, in the globalist point of view, nation-states and national boundaries do not count for anything. Political philosophies and political principles seem to become simply relative. Indeed, even constitutions are irrelevant to the exercise of power. Liberty and tyranny are viewed as neither necessarily good nor evil, and certainly not a component of policy.

In this point of view, the activities of international financial and industrial forces should be oriented to bringing this one-world design - with a convergence of the Soviet and American systems as its centerpiece - into being...All that matters to this club is the maximization of profits resulting from the practice of what can be described as finance capitalism, a system which rests upon the twin pillars of debt and monopoly. This isn't real capitalism. It is the road to economic concentration and to political slavery."

**The connections between the Jewish International Bankers and the Anti-Communists creating their New One World Thesis out of opposing forces of Communism vs. Anti-Communism are too overwhelming to be ignored.** The smoothness of their operations has allowed them to operate at a terrific cost to the unsuspecting American patriot. To regress for a moment, the possibility that Rep. Larry McDonald "knew too much" and was about to become a "whistle blower" is not to be discounted. His murder was not an accident, it was premeditated!

In the late 1970s, Robert White of Florida started a publication which he called the Duck Book. It was conservative and oriented toward the patriot view of thinking. He and the publication went forward for a number of years with explosive growth and progression. Bob White's readership was increasing drastically. Although Bob White spoke out against communism as evil he was always one step ahead of the crowd. Bob encouraged his readers to look beyond communism to what the architects of the one world order were up to. He was not a man to mince words and he had an uncanny ability to see through the smoke and mirrors to the heart of the issues and see who was jerking who's string. Bob White was diverting a great deal of attention from anti-communism to the fight against a "New World Order" run by increasingly powerful Jewish European and American Banking Cartels.

He had a constant ongoing "tiff" with a number of the leaders of anti-communist organizations who wanted Bob to stop looking beyond communism for the root of the evil plaguing freedom-loving Americans. They wanted his support, but he kept telling them they were missing the big picture. "Communism is bad," he would say, "but what is coming down the pike behind it is the real beast!"

He was a loner and an independent thinker and couldn't be brought in as a card-carrying member of the anti-communist ranks. To what degree the "tiff" between him and the anti-communist leadership developed, we have no personal knowledge. But during mid-July, 1988, Bob White was conducting a seminar in Belize, Central America.

Toward the end of the seminar he was informed that there was some land potentially available for sale in the northern part of Belize. Bob and two companions drove to the remote site on July 18 and while getting out of their vehicle were approached by two natives, who were ostensibly cutting grass. One native drew a revolver and, on the pretense of robbery, proceeded to murder Bob White.

A connection here may be only circumstantial, yet interesting. It is purported that present in Belize, at the seminar and well aware of the movements of Bob White was an individual who was a close associate of the council for a prominent anti-communist organization with whom Bob White had had some verbal exchanges. Draw conclusions as you will; but does two plus two equal four?

There are questions: Why was White sent to this location? Why were his two companions not harmed? Why were the two grass cutters armed? They aren't normally the type to be armed, especially in Belize. At an annual income of only a few hundred dollars per year, a grass cutter couldn't afford a bullet, much less a gun. This incident could not have occurred in Florida. In Belize, however, there would be no investigation of any kind - just another Yankee who bit the dust.

We believe unequivocally and without fear of contradiction that a number of the so-called anti-communist organizations and especially the John Birch Society are anti-American and anti-Christian. If for no other reason, we contend this simply because they are fully supported by, managed by and controlled by the Jewish International Bankers and planners for the emerging New World Order.

Anti-communism diverted attention while the plans for the new world order controlled by the Bank of Germany and its subsidiaries {such as the Federal Reserve System} solidified their positions of power and made their final plans.

Anti-communism has been one of the slickest scams that the one-worlders have brought down the pike in a long time. Hopefully, and we believe there is evidence to support this, anti-communism is coming up for the third time and is grasping for any straw available. Anti-communism is fading just like communism and the real battle for true conservatives has just crested the hill and is riding into the valley at a full charge. A New World Order controlled by the Jewish World Bankers, especially the German and American Jewish Bankers, is barreling down on us faster than the Bolsheviks brought down the Tsar. For those who still may be non-believers, we offer you an insight from a bit of homework. The pure internationalists and builders of the new world order believe emphatically in the creation of a new Holy Roman Empire {which was the first Reich}.

Following are a few examples of the protocols of the new world architects. You will be shocked and abhor what you will read.

Protocol V: "We shall create an intensified centralization of government from the United Nations right down to the smallest of towns and communities in order to grip in our hands all of the forces of power."

Protocol VI: "It is essential for us at whatever cost to deprive people of their land. This will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - loading the land with debts - and through environmental scare tactics."

Protocol XII: "What is the part played by the Press? It serves to excite and inflame passions which are needed for our purpose...it is often vapid, unjust, mendacious and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the Press really serves...I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us, will be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusive points which we have predetermined to alter. Not one single announcement will reach the public without our total control."

Protocol XIII: "The need for daily food and necessities forces the people to keep silent and be our humble servants in the New World Order we are building."

Can the internationalists and the builders of the New World Order be stopped? Have they gone too far to be turned back now? The answer is NO! But it will take an alliance of all true conservatives to stop them. Their power is in their banking. Banking and fiat money is the blood that runs through their veins. Stopping them is very easy, simply bring an end to the money empire they have built by changing to a pure gold-based money system and jerking the rug out from under them - money system that cannot be manipulated by foreigners and which

sees to it that sovereignty remains in the hands of individual nations and not some evil cabal of Jewish dominated bankers who think they can should run the world for everyone!

The Internationalists are choking the life out of America with their economic and tax policies controlled by the United States establishment wing of New World Order, Inc. The battle we face will not be fought through our existing two party political structure and system.

True conservatives must decide they have had enough and form their own conservative alliance and a new party that is truly a U.S. Taxpayer Party that will rattle the cages of the established elite. Conservatives must be willing to come out of the closet and show the foreigners we still know how to throw a tea party!

Those who are building their New World Order through the synthesis of communism vs. anti-communism forgot one thing. What will emerge as the antithesis of the new order they are so rapidly building? According to Hegel a new antithesis will always arise in response to a thesis - just as sure as the sun will rise tomorrow. That is as long as the confines of time and this world still exist. Perhaps we have been lead astray and have not been looking at the big picture in this document. Hegel's philosophy must continue into the next step and to a new antithesis unless the New World Order is indeed the final sequence!

Let's just suppose the Hegelian conflict of communism vs. anti-communism is a mere blip on the screen of a far grandeur dialectic - A dialectic that was set in motion long before Dr. Hegel walked the German countryside. Hegel didn't create the principle of thesis vs. antithesis, he only urged its creative political application.

Maybe there exists a thesis vs. antithesis on a scale that dwarfs the master plan of those who are busily building their One World Order. Could today's world power brokers and International Bankers be mere pawns on an even greater chess board? Could the Jewish Bankers be the fodder for ultimate EVIL's cannon? Are we witnessing the building of the stage where the forces of good and evil clash for one last time?!? Could a thesis already exist to which the One World Order itself is only the antithesis?

Just suppose the thesis of the true big picture thesis came on the scene some 2000 years ago in the form of Christ. That, would mean the New World Order we are now witnessing being built is the grand antithesis that would usher in the antithesis of Christ. Or shall we call it - or who ever ends up at the helm of power in our New World Order, before He comes to set up His Kingdom here on the Earth. If this is true, then the New World Order is more than the final sequence - it is the final Abyss!

## Chapter Nine

### Communism Is Jewish

#### The United States of America Has Come Under Jewish Control

America has been taken over by the Jews and is under their complete control, not only in Congress in la-capital-Cesspool of the world, D.C. but all across the country. It would appear, through a thorough study of history, they obtained almost total control some time between 1890 and 1899! Thus, America is under the control of the enemies of both Almighty God, the Lord Jesus Christ and America.

Now just for your information, we have had at least seven (7) Jewish Presidents in the last 100 years. And during each one's administration we have become embroled in a war that killed millions of our White brothers and sisters.

- 1). Abraham Lincoln
- 2). Theodore Roosevelt
- 3). Thomas Woodrow Wilson
- 4). Franklin Delano Roosevelt
- 5). Harry S.(Solomon, Schiff) Truman
- 6). Dwight David Eisenhower
- 7). William Jefferson Blyththe (Rothschild) Clinon

In my study of history I have come to the conclusion that some time between 1890 and 1900 was the date that the takeover of our American Government by the Jews was actually completed. But that is of little importance to our discussion.

I am sure you remember when Queen Elizabeth of England recently visited President Bush in Washington. Insofar as the Queen's visit, no one should believe she came to Washington just to see a baseball game with the President of the United States! Why did she come?

What discussions were conducted that were so secret they couldn't be accomplished over the telephone or by letter? One little clue to this question is that President George Bush is a fourth cousin of the Queen of England, according to the famous Burkes genealogical organization. There were family ties associated with the visit but we can be assured that she didn't come to the United States just to visit a fourth cousin.

The Queen of England came to the United States of America, in my opinion, to issue new and important instructions to President Bush. And these instructions were so important they couldn't be discussed over the telephone where recordings could be made or via the normal systems of communications where inquisitive investigative reporters could learn about and reveal just how subservient the United States has become to the "New World Order" concept.

She came, I think, to get President Bush back on track after the horrible botching he made out of the so-called war with Iraq. That little orchestrated skirmish was badly executed and did not accomplish the desired results.

It would appear, the only leading figure in the entire operation, other than Saddam Hussein, who conducted himself according to instructions, was General Swartzkopf. And to show her gratitude, the Queen bestowed upon General Swartzkopf the knighthood of the Order of the Bath. This ritual is extremely significant.

The knighthood of the Order of the Bath is an integral part of a vast system of secret societies and the occult which has been one of the leading powers behind the drive for a totalitarian "One World Order" which has had a name change and is now called a "New World Order" which is not new at all.

Of course all one has to do is study the Protocols to see who the king pins are in the drive for "World Government" is, and to understand that Satan is the ultimate leader, and explains why the effort has been so successful. Because of the importance of this point in modern times, a little lesson in history will be presented herein. One dedicated to this particular portion. "We will have a world government whether you like it or not. The only question is whether that government will be achieved by conquest or consent." [291]

The Queen, in her presentation to the Congress, let it be known that there was a special arrangement between England and the United States that was contrary to the Constitution of the United States and to the Common Law, which is based on God's Law and is the bulwark of our Christian civilization. She referred to the special relationship between England and the United States by stating that our societies "rest on mutual agreement, on contract and consensus." She was referring to Admiralty Law which emanates from the "City" of London, which is that section of London where the Jewish International Bankers rule. She was also referring to the Universal Commercial Code which has reduced us all to chattel peasants. "The turning point in history will be the moment man becomes aware that the only god of man is man himself." [292]

She stated explicitly that England and the United States were to utilize the United Nations to bring in their concept of the New One-World Order. She said, "Our two countries have a special advantage in seeking to guide the process of change in the world because of the rich ethnic and cultural diversities of both our societies."

First, each government forcefully imposes a polyglot society with customs, mores and religions so diverse that peace and tranquility is all but impossible without changing to a completely new system of government. That government is, of necessity, a totalitarian government of force. Then, the new totalitarian system of government tries to sell the idea by stating that there is a special advantage in not having ethnic and religious roots.

Then, the Matriarch continues, "Perhaps we can, together, build on our experience to spread the message we have learned at home to those regions where it has yet to be absorbed. Whether we will be able to realize our hopes will depend on the maintenance of an acceptable degree of international order. In this we see the United Nations as the essential instrument in the promotion of peace and cooperation. We look to its Charter as the guardian of civilized conduct between nations."

In previous years, Americans thought of the United Nations as an instrument of Communism. As years passed and our studies became more complete, we realized that Communism and the Soviet Union itself was bought and paid for by the Imperialism of the West. With the Queen's statement "the United Nations was the essential instrument in the promotion of peace and cooperation," we now must realize that the U.N. is the tool of the Anglophile, Plutocratic, Jewish International Banker West. It is very clear, from a study of history, the Soviet Union was allowed to emerge from the destruction of World War II as one of the victors, solely because she was needed as the next "evil empire" against which the civilized West could launch a new Crusade. "The Second World War is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism." [293]

Because Russia was bankrupt [and still is], had lost 40-million of her population in the war, plus another 66-million murdered by the Jewish Bolsheviki since 1917, and was unable

to feed herself, once again the World Order was obliged to step in with enormous subsidies of food and material from the U.S. in order to maintain an "enemy power." The Belgin Relief Commission of 1916 became the Marshall Plan of 1948. Once again, the loads of supplies were shipped into Europe, ostensibly for our Allies, but destined to maintain the Soviet bloc and save Communism from destruction.

Insofar as the United Nations is concerned, it was a lineal descendant of the star-crossed League of Nations, and was spawned two weeks after Pearl Harbor in the office of Secretary of State Cordell Hull;[294] not **after the war as most Americans believe!** In a letter to President Franklin D. Roosevelt dated December 22, 1941, Secretary Hull, at the direction of his faceless sponsors recommended the founding of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Post-War Foreign Policy: "One can say without exaggeration that the great Russian social revolution has been made by the hand of the Jews. Would the somber, oppressed masses of Russian workmen and peasants have been capable by themselves of throwing off the yoke of the bourgeoisie. No, it was especially the Jews who have led the Russian proletariat to the Dawn of the International and who have not only guided but still guide today the cause of the Soviets which they have preserved in their hands. We can sleep in peace so long as the commander-in-chief of the Red Army of Comrade Trotsky. It is true that there are now Jews in the Red Army serving as private soldiers, but the committees and Soviet organizations are Jewish. Jews bravely led to victory the masses of the Russian proletariat. It is not without reason that in the elections for all the Soviet institutions Jews are in a victorious and crushing majority...**The Jewish symbol which for centuries has struggled against capitalism (Christian) has become that also of the Russian proletariat. One may see it in the adoption of the Red Five-Pointed Star which has been for long, as one knows, the symbol of Zionism and Judaism.** (Not the Six-pointed star, known as The Star of David, which was only adopted as a Jewish symbol in the 1800s) Behind this emblem marches victory, the death of parasites and of the bourgeoisie..." [295]

The Post-War Foreign Policy Committee was the Planning Commission for the United Nations Charter. The purpose of this Committee, said Mr. Hull, would be to prepare for effective participation in the solution of vast and complicated problems of international relations which will confront "the United States and the world after final defeat of the forces of aggression." [I]t, (the Committee) Hull said, "will work in the inseparably interrelated fields of general security, limitation of armaments, sound international economic relationships, and other phases of international cooperation, the implementation of which is essential to enduring world peace and to economic progress."

These world government goals, paralleling the objectives of the Foreign Policy Association (an interlocking agency of the Council on Foreign Relations) were subsequently embedded in the Charter of the United Nations Organization, **A World Government Constitution!** There is no question but that the world is rushing headlong into a "New World Order." It is in the Word of God that there **will be**. But is the New World Order that is being contemplated and strived for so vigorously that the one which God has promised us? There are many systems throughout the world that are working simultaneously to achieve their concept of a "New Age" but it is within the United States and England that the greatest effort and expenditures are realized. The idea of a One World-Government **is not new**. it is as old as the tower of Babel. Ancient Babylon tried it and failed. God refused to permit it at that time.

Alexander tried it in the third century before Christ and he, too, failed. He failed in his attempt to bring into the world a one- world mixed people, a one-world government and a one-world religion. But he did succeed in bringing into the Western world the concepts of the occult. Even today the Masonic movement considers Alexander to be one of its patriarchs.[296]



The Roman Empire attempted it but failed. Attila the Hun, the Mongolian, tried in the fifth century but he was destroyed by Theodoric II in the great battle along the Rhone River in France. We would all be in a one-world of mixed Mongolians if it weren't for **that army of 300,000 Christians!** The Moors and the Moslem faith tried it in the 8th century and they got about as far as Attila did. Then Charles Martel and his massive **Christian Army** destroyed their ambitions in another great battle in the same location along the Rhone River in 732 A.D.

There have been many other attempts but they all failed. They failed because of the differences among the many peoples of the world. These differences are not only in the physical looks of the various peoples of the world. There are different customs, more, civilizations and religions that have made it impossible to totally subjugate the entire world. The various civilizations of the world have steadfastly refused to submit to a foreign conqueror.

If one will examine all of these attempts for world government in the past, they will find them to have always been overt in nature. A would be conqueror would always develop what he thought would be the most powerful military machine the world had ever known and then use it in an open attack on the country or civilization that he wanted to subjugate to his idea of a one-world order.

There have always been spies that would enter the selected country to determine the military targets and the weak points. Joshua sent spies into Canaan Land to prepare for his invasion.

But the conquering force itself was always overt. They could be seen coming. But with the marriage of ideas between Oliver Cromwell and the Jews through Manasseh Ben Israel in England, the old method changed and was replaced with a new system. It is a system that is so sinister it defies the imagination.

It was less than 100 years earlier when Thomas Cromwell, the near ancestor of Oliver, brought to England the ideas of the Jewish Venetian traders and of Machiavelli. He also brought with him the idea of secret societies and the occult. All of these, the Venetian Traders, Machiavelli, secret societies and the occult were married to the Kaballah and the Talmud when Oliver Cromwell and Manasseh Ben Israel combined forces in their attempt to rule the world. It was out of this that Communism was spawned and given to Karl Marx by the Kehilla.

It has been the secret societies, using the occult as well as all of the other concepts that were put together at that time, that have been the work horse for the one-world movements ever since. With that marriage of plans between Cromwell and Manasseh Ben Israel and the Kehilla, we no longer have one individual seeking world power and glory.

We now have an entity with no face or name. It lives on past the normal lifetime of an individual. There appears to be no way to kill it because when one branch is exposed and destroyed, the others expand and divide into new groups to fill in the gap. It is much like a multi-headed Hydra.

It is the occult that is the driving force within the secret societies. We are amazed when we read of or hear about some of these occult rituals that occur in the secret societies. We think that the initiates really don't believe these occult rituals but that they put up with them only to be a part of the gang. Maybe on the surface they may even say that they don't believe it but there is always just enough there to seem plausible and they submit through fear.

The mind is delicate and it can be manipulated. It doesn't make any difference if it is the followers of the Jim Jones cult or a President of the United States or a Prince of Wales. When

a secret society, using the occult, initiates a member, he or she is almost always captured for life.

“There is, however, no real evidence that the Soviet Government has changed its policy of communism under control of the Bolsheviks, or has loosened its control of communism in other countries, or has ceased to be under Jew control. Unwanted tools certainly have been 'liquidated' in Russia by Stalin in his determination to be the supreme head, and it is not unnatural that some Jews, When all the leading positions were held by them, have suffered in the process of rival elimination. Outside Russia, events in Poland show how the Comintern still works. The Polish Ukraine has been communized under Jewish commissars, with property owners either shot or marched into Russia as slaves, with all estates confiscated and all business and property taken over by the State. It has been said in the American Jewish Press that the Bolshevik advance into the Ukraine was to save the Jews there from meeting the fate of their co-religionists in Germany, but this same Press is silent as to the fate meted out to the Christian Poles. In less than a month, in any case, the lie has been given to Molotov's non-interference statement. Should international communism ever complete its plan of bringing civilization to nought, it is conceivable that **some form of World Government** in the hands of a few men could emerge, which would not be communism. It would be the domination of barbarous tyrants over the world of slaves, and communism would have been used as the means to an end.”

There hasn't been a war or a revolution that has occurred since Oliver Cromwell that hasn't used the secret societies and the occult to prepare, not only the target country but the invading country, for the onslaught that is to follow. The late war with Iraq was a prime example. The propagandizing of the American people was a wonder to behold. It is beyond description as to how successful the propaganda was. Another factor that is common to this new system of using the secret societies and the occult to control the world is the total disregard for human life. This system is totally ruthless and it pales by comparison any technique used in past times.

This was also demonstrated in Iraq, when the Iraq soldiers believed President Bush when he told them, if they would lay down their arms and return to Iraq they would be left unharmed. So they did. Then after they began leaving and had a caravan about 20 miles long, President Bush ordered the air-force to attack the unarmed troops. Almost 300,000 were totally destroyed.

"If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth." [\[297\]](#)

So, it is the occult that is the driving force behind the secret societies and it is the secret societies that penetrate and manipulate the governments of the world for their own sinister purposes. That sinister purpose is to force the world into a one-world government and the important part of this phenomenon is that the peoples of the world will also be driven into a one-world religion (Judaism) and the occult along with the world government.

What is meant by the word occult, anyway? In the most simple terms it means the misuse of the supernatural. One may even question the term "supernatural." To do so would be a grave mistake. In the Book of Deuteronomy, Chapter Eighteen, we read this, beginning with verse nine.

"When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an

observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer."

It is simple deduction to realize that such occultish practices are possible, at least to a degree, or God wouldn't have said that we shouldn't do them! When Moses tried to get Pharaoh to let the people of Israel go, God caused Moses and Aaron to use powers that were not commonly used. Pharaoh and his magicians could do the same thing. Some people think therefore that Moses and Aaron were into the occult. No, they were given the ability for good. Pharaoh and his magi used the power for evil.

A few years ago a pastor in New Mexico gave a message titled "Resolve to Understand the Evil Forces" that showed the technical use of some of this unseen energy. One must think the world is still flat to deny that the atomic structure of every creature and material is made up of electrons, protons and free electrons. And those free electrons can be very readily manipulated, either for good or for evil. You receive electricity in your house wiring because free electrons are being manipulated in the wires. That is energy and it can be manipulated for good or for evil.

The occult is as old as the hills. It predates Adamic man by many ages of time. Some of it has utilized the knowledge of the "body electric" [\[298\]](#) But much of it uses the manipulation of the mind. This is accomplished through incantations, charms and psychedelic drugs such as LSD or the natural root of the Pyote plant.

There are many different forms of these drugs. As you can see, some of this can be used for good and all of it can be used for evil. With man's propensity for the evil, since we are all born with a carnal mind, the occultists realize the power is available to them to rule the world if they control those forces. When we don't understand something, it can easily be called the supernatural. When we understand it we consider it just a part of science and engineering.

A short one hundred years ago people would have called it the supernatural if they had seen a television, a radio, an airplane, an automobile and the list could go on and on. Any of these things can be used for good or for bad.

There is power in the skill and hands of a nurse. She can make a sick patient feel so much better simply because she is there, touching, smiling, talking in a sweet and reassuring voice. A reflexologist is manipulating the body electric.

The heart specialist installs a pace-maker to force the body electric to operate the heart properly. The electrocardiograph measures the body electric with respect to the heart functions. The electric functions of the brain are measured in the same way. The electroencephalogram is a tracing showing the changes in the electric potentials within the brain. All of these things are considered to be good. But they can be used for evil. We all know that the earth has a magnetic North and South pole. The magnetic line-of-force flowing between those two poles radiate outward into the near space as well as through the center of the earth.

The ionosphere which surrounds the earth is a form of magnetic barrier. For the purpose of explanation, consider the ionosphere like a basket ball. Consider the earth, which is totally within the ionosphere, as a smaller soccer ball.

These two balls are suspended from each other and the magnetic lines-of-force within the space between the two balls is constantly undulating, so- to-speak, at a rate of between seven and eight cycles per second.

All the creatures on earth, as well as all the life forces such as the weather, are in consonance with that undulating magnetic force. If there is any force, either external to the

earth or local, that forces a change in the natural frequency of seven to eight cycles per second, we physically and mentally react.

There are two parts within the brain that react to any magnetic change that is forced upon it. First, any direct magnetic energy is received in the front part of the surface of the brain, which is called the cerebral cortex. It is thought that the RNA [which is the Amino Acid that is said to feed the DNA] is the receptor for the magnetic pulses.

The pulses are received directly by the RNA and are transmitted to the body electric. The second means of a receiving energy which modifies the magnetic forces within the body is by light pulses through the eyes. When a bright light is pulsed and seen by the eye, the pulse is transmitted via the nerves of the eye to the rear portion of the brain, called the occipital cortex. There it is changed into a magnetic pulse and transmitted throughout the body electric.

If the pulses of magnetic energy go below the normal seven to eight undulations per second, the human body becomes depressed. This depression can be so severe that a form of epileptic seizure takes place. Pilots of propeller-driven airplanes are subject to a phenomenon called flicker vertigo or photic stimulation when the engine is powered back to an idle speed of about 500 revolutions per minute. If the pilot looks through the turning propeller into the sun, he is subject to blacking out because it would have been a harmonic of that critical frequency.

The ancient Romans tested for this epileptic type phenomenon when buying slaves by rotating a spoked wheel in front of a fire. The slaves who blacked out were destroyed.

On the other hand, if that strobed pulse is raised above the seven to eight cycles per second, an elated feeling is realized. This is the reason why at rock dance halls the strobe lights cause all sorts of bizarre responses from those in attendance. Now with that brief quasi-technical explanation of how external magnetic and light pulses effect the body electric, we can continue with the explanation of the occult powers for evil. One can say that the occult can be defined as using that energy that God provided in a manner that can be considered evil.

There are hundreds and hundreds of such organizations and probably the most comprehensive listing of such groups can be found in Lady Queenborough's Occult Theocracy, The Trail of the Serpent, by Miss Stoddard, Father of Lies by Warren Weston and The Occult Philosophy by Frances A. Yates. From The Trail of the Serpent we read in the foreword,

"Going back to Patriarchal times, we attempt to trace, step by step, the worship of the ancient Serpent, the Creative Principle, the god of all initiates, from the early Cabiri, through Paganism to the pseudo-Christianity of the Gnostics and the Cabalists, these latter largely emanating under the influence of the Hellenized Jews of Alexandria.

We have endeavored to prove that the aim, in the higher grades of these varied mysteries and cults, is to awaken this serpent, the **Sex Force** or 'god within' man, raising it by processes and yogi methods, uniting it with the Universal Creative Principle without developing the latent senses or, so to say, deifying the adept, but only that he may be enslaved by some astute, outside and stronger mind or group of minds, who, it would seem, seek to rule the nations through **Hypnotically** controlled adepts. For one and all of these modern mysteries are dominated and ruled by some unknown hierarchy, just as in the Ancient Mysteries the Egyptian high-priests were the masters of the old world through their knowledge and power to manipulate these invisible serpent forces, the **Magnetic Forces** of all nature, by means of which they bound and dominated the mystics (mysteries) and even the epoptes (Greek for one initiated in the mysteries) and through them the masses.

These revolutionary mysteries first appear as pseudo-religions, until by means of some kind of seemingly religious uplift the necessary link with the master-mind is formed. Then it becomes openly political and revolutionary, subverting all aspects of the nation's life, seeking by internationalism and universalism to unify all peoples, socially, economically, politically, in arts and religion, preparing for some New Era, some New Heaven and New Earth.

We have finally sought to materialize these invisible masters and, allowing the Cabalists to speak for themselves, we arrive at the revolutionary and cabalistic Jew, the most cosmopolitan of peoples, who look for the coming of their Messianic Era. To some of these the Messiah is their race and their race is their god, the Tetragrammation, the Creative Principle, this Serpent Power, binding and unifying, leading to the hope of merging all races, all faiths under the Law of this their Unity of Race, thus creating the 'Greater Judaism' spoken of by the Jewish World, February, 9 and 16, 1983."

## **The Communist Catechism**

### Introduction

"One cannot fully understand communism without understanding thoroughly the towering importance of this 'Catechism.' Here is the real secret that makes communism work so effectively in fomenting revolution in every land. One will never truly comprehend the psychology of the communist as a person, nor the amazing success communism as a movement has achieved without first weighing Nechayev's contribution to Marxism-Leninism through his advocacy of self-destruction as a fundamental principle of revolution!

Nechayev's name is, today, almost unknown. Yet it should be added Marx's and Lenin's as those of the major geniuses of evil whose impact upon history has forever changed the world. Marxism would be only another sterile economic theory without Lenin's practicality. Lenin would himself have been only an ineffective socialist revolutionary without Marx and Nechayev. In a word, it is socialism plus 'Nechayevism' which equals communism!

There is no single document in the possession of the serious student of communism that approaches Nechayev's 'Catechism' in importance for deep insight into the actual nature of communism. It surpasses in significance even the writings of Marx himself. The Revolutionary Catechism transformed Lenin into a worthless, murderous monster. It gave him the dreadful instrument that has made communism the most important and sinister movement of the 20th Century. It is the guide to power, the means of the transformation of ordinary men into the 'New Communist Men,' and much more. When you read the 'Catechism' you will hear (horribly perverted) echoes of the blazing missionary zeal and self denial of early Christianity. More than any other document, the 'Catechism' is the illustration of the fact that 'communism is the perversion of Christianity.' Any person who reads and understands the importance of the 'Catechism' will never again refer to communism as merely another political movement. It is vastly more than politics.

Nothing could possibly be more useful than that everyone who seeks to combat communism become fully acquainted with the Revolutionary Catechism. It is still today the dreadful secret behind communism. It is the reason that there can be no compromise with the communists, no negotiations, no appeasement. Read it for yourself and fear! This is the true measure of your enemy! People who have wondered as to the source of the astounding power of communism need do so no longer. The secret is out! It begins by the transformation of the

spiritually destitute individual into a destructive revolutionist, using a strange process called dehumanization.

In 1873, Sergey Nechayev, an obscure Russian Jewish revolutionary, aged 24, stood trial before a court in Moscow, charged with murder. His real crime was even greater. 'He discovered the key to the box containing the forces of dissolution which destroy the state. He knew this and the court was perfectly aware that he knew it. Every day the minutes of the trial were laid before a Czar...' [299] Nechayev, though very young, was already an important leader of the vast conspiratorial revolutionary movement that was secretly spinning its spider's web across the whole of Russia. About 1873, he wrote a document which Lenin was to read and follow to the letter all the days of his life. It was this document called, 'The Revolutionary Catechism,' which provided Lenin with the formula with which he made Marxism into what communists call, 'Marxist-Leninism.' Nechayev died in prison in 1882 but his associates had brought the Revolutionary Catechism to the personal attention of Lenin.

The Bolshevik revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." [300]

Lenin later spoke of Nechayev as, 'this titanic revolutionary who gave his every such startling formulation that they were forever printed on the memory.' Lenin himself added, 'All of Nechayev should be published. It is necessary to learn and seek out everything he wrote.'

Lenin used the principles of this brutal Revolutionary Catechism to come to power. More importantly, he used them to insure that communism would stay in power (a historically unique secret which no other tyranny has known), and to spread the communist revolution throughout the earth.

"All communists, whether they know it or not, are still following Nechayev's soul-shattering covenant with death and destruction." [301]

## **The Revolutionary Catechism**

The Communist Catechism, by Sergey Nechayev (1847-1882).

The Duties of the Revolutionary Toward Himself from The Life and Death of Lenin by Robert Payne

1). The revolutionary is a doomed man. He has no personal interests, no business affairs, no emotions, no attachments, no property and no name. Everything in him is wholly absorbed in the single thought and passion for revolution.

2). The revolutionary knows that in the very depths of his being, not only in words but also in deeds, he has broken all the bonds which tie him to the social order and the civilized world with all its laws, moralities and customs and with all its generally accepted conventions. He is their implacable enemy and if he continues to live with them, it is only in order to destroy them more speedily.

3). The revolutionary despises all doctrines and refuses to accept the mundane sciences, leaving them for future generations. He knows only one science: the science of destruction. For this reason, but only for this reason, he will study mechanics, physics, chemistry and

perhaps medicine. But all day and all night he studies the vital science of human beings, their characteristics and circumstances, and all the phenomena of the present social order. The object is perpetually the same; the surest and quickest way of destroying the whole order.

4). The revolutionary despises public opinion. He despises and hates the existing social morality in all its manifestations. For him, morality is everything which contributes to the triumph of the revolution. Immoral and criminal is everything that stands in its way.

5). The revolutionary is a dedicated man, merciless toward the State and toward the educated classes; and he can expect no mercy from them. Between him and them there exists, declared or concealed, a relentless and irreconcilable war to the death. He must accustom himself to torture.

6). Tyrannical toward himself, he must be tyrannical toward others. All the gentle and enervating sentiments of kinship, love, friendship, gratitude and even honor must be suppressed in him and give place to the cold and single-minded passion for revolution. For him there exists only one pleasure, one consolation, one reward, one satisfaction, the success of the revolution. Night and day he must have but one thought, one aim, merciless destruction. Striving cold bloodedly and indefatigably toward this end, he must be prepared to destroy himself and to destroy with his own hands everything that stands in the path of the revolution.

7). The nature of the true revolutionary excludes all sentimentality, romanticism, infatuation and exaltation. All private hatred and revenge must also be excluded. Revolutionary passion, practiced at every moment of the day until it becomes a habit. It is to be employed with cold calculation. At all times and in all places the revolutionary must obey, not his personal impulses, but only those which serve the cause of the revolution.

### **The Relations of the Revolutionary Toward his Comrades**

8). The revolutionary can have no friendship or attachment except for those who have proved by their actions that they, like him, are dedicated to revolution. The degree of friendship, devotion and obligation toward such a comrade is determined solely by the degree of his usefulness to the cause of total revolutionary destruction.

9). It is superfluous to speak of solidarity among revolutionaries. The whole strength of revolutionary work lies in this. Comrades who possess the same revolutionary passion and understanding should, as much as possible, deliberate all important matters together and come to unanimous conclusions. When the plan is finally decided upon, then the revolutionary must rely solely on himself. In carrying out acts of destruction each one should act alone, never running to another for advice and assistance except when these are necessary for the furtherance of the plan.

10). All revolutionaries should have under them second or third-degree revolutionaries, i.e., comrades who are not completely initiated. These should be regarded as part of the common revolutionary capital placed at his disposal. Capital should, of course, be spent as economically as possible in order to derive from it the greatest possible profit. The real revolutionary should regard himself as capital consecrated to the triumph of the revolution; however, he may not personally and alone dispose of capital without the unanimous consent of the fully initiated comrades.

11). When a comrade is in danger and the question arises whether he should be saved or not saved, the decision must not be arrived at on the basis of sentiment, but solely in the interests of the revolutionary cause. Therefore, it is necessary to weigh carefully the



usefulness of the comrade against the expenditure of the revolutionary forces necessary to save him, and the decision must be made accordingly.

12). The new member, having given proof of his loyalty not by words but by deeds can be received into the society only by the unanimous agreement of all the members.

13). The revolutionary enters the world of the state, of the privileged classes, of the so-called civilization, and he lives in this world only for the purpose of bringing about its speedy and total destruction. He is not a revolutionary if he has any sympathy for this world. He should not hesitate to destroy any position, any place, or any man in this world. He must hate everyone and everything in it with an equal hatred. All the worse for him if he has any relations with parents, friends or lovers, he is no longer a revolutionary if he is swayed by these relationships.

14). Aiming at implacable revolution, the revolutionary may and frequently must live within society while pretending to be completely different from what he really is, for he must penetrate everywhere, into all the higher and middle class, into the houses of commerce, the churches and the palaces of the aristocracy, and into the worlds of the bureaucracy and literature and the military, and also into the Third Division and the winter Palace of the Tsar.

15). This filthy social order can be split up into several categories. The first category comprises those who must be condemned to death without delay. Comrades should compile a list of those to be condemned according to the relative gravity of their crimes; and the executions should be carried out according to the prepared order.

16). When a list of those who are condemned is made and the order of execution is prepared, no private sense of outrage should be considered, nor is it necessary to pay attention to the hatred provoked by these people among the comrades or the people.

Hatred and the sense of outrage may even be useful in so far as they incite the masses to revolt. It is necessary to be guided only by the relative usefulness of these executions for the sake of the revolution. Above all, those who are especially inimical to the revolutionary organization must be destroyed, their violent and sudden deaths will produce the utmost panic in the government, depriving it of its will to action by removing the cleverest and most energetic supporters.

17). The second group compresses those who will be spared for the time being in order that, by a series of monstrous acts, they may drive the people into inevitable revolt.

18). The third category consists of a great many brutes in high positions distinguished neither by their cleverness nor their energy, while enjoying riches, influence, power and high positions by the virtue of their rank. These must be exploited in every possible way; they must be implicated and embroiled in our affairs, their dirty secrets must be ferreted out, and they must be transformed into slaves. Their power, influence and connections, their wealth and their energy will form an inexhaustible treasure and a precious help in all our undertakings.

19). The fourth category comprises ambitious officeholders and liberals of various shades of opinion. The revolutionary must pretend to collaborate with them, blindly following them, while at the same time prying out their secrets until they are completely in his power. They must be so compromised that there is no way out for them, and then they can be used to create disorder in the state.

20). The fifth category consists of those doctrinaires, conspirators and revolutionists who cut a great figure on paper or in their cliques. They must be constantly driven on to make compromising declarations: as a result the majority of them will be destroyed, while a minority will become genuine revolutionaries.

21). The sixth category is divided into three main groups. First, those frivolous, thoughtless and vapid women, whom we shall use as we use the third and fourth category of men. Second, women who are ardent, capable and devoted, but who do not belong to us because they have not yet achieved a passionless and austere revolutionary understanding; these must be used like the men of the fifth category. Finally, there are the women who are completely on our side, i.e., those who are wholly dedicated and who have accepted our program in its entirety. We should regard these women as the most valuable of our treasures; without their help we would never succeed. [\[302\]](#)

There can be no doubt in anyone's mind that he had been introduced to the plans of the Learned Elders of Zion, by the Jewish Hidden Hand! The words sex-force was emphasized to show that the occultists believe that the sex-force is the most powerful force in the world, even surpassing the power of God Himself. It is through this belief that another phenomenon surrounding the secret societies and the occult can be discussed. The sex-force they believe in is not necessarily limited to the normal relationship with man and woman, husband and wife. The sex-force that the occultist believes in is that of the male aggressiveness towards sex in general.

Thus, we can readily see why phallic worship, represented in the obelisk, is so prevalent throughout the world. Who is it that provides some cities of the United States with the obelisk? Who provided the Washington monument? It was the Masons, a secret society and heavily into the occult. That sex-force they describe supersedes normal sexual relationships.

Why do the homosexuals have so much political power? Why are they protected? Why are there so many of them in places of power and control within the government? Why does the government at all levels protect, expand and normalize the homosexual life style? This sex-force represents their concept of male aggressiveness and the highest form of aggressiveness to them is to be dominant over another male.

This dominance is represented through the rituals of the lodge and this arrangement has existed since the days of the Knights Templar. Even the Templar emblem shows two men on a single horse in a rather suggestive arrangement. Homosexuality, the occult and the secret societies have been in partnership from the beginning of the idea of a modern totalitarian one-world government.

Francis Bacon, the father of empiricism and an early Rosicrucian, and several of his associates in espionage, including playwrights Marlowe and Jonson, have been identified as homosexuals. Leonardo da Vinci and Michelangelo are noted to have been homosexuals and Leonardo da Vinci was a Grand Master of an occult order which traces its existence to the earlier Templars.

After the turn of the twentieth century, it was in England where the prime prerequisite for high political, intelligence, military and ecclesiastical office was to be associated with the secret societies and the occult. Nearly every prime minister of this century was a Mason. **Disraeli openly admitted that Secret Societies Ruled The World.** Balfour, a Mason, who prepared the Balfour Declaration, which gave us the modern state of Israel. Churchill, another Mason, presided over the designs for a united states of Europe. Anthony Eden was a Mason. In his novel *Coningsby* (London, 1844), Disraeli drew a picture from the life of the Jews ruling the world from behind the thrones as graphic as anything in the *Protocols of Nilus*.

Many believe, and it has been proved to most, *Coningsby* was a plagiarism of a Byzantine novel of the XVIIth century. The passage in which Rothschild (Sidonia) describes this is as follows: "If I followed my own impulse, I would remain here," said Sidonia. "Can anything be more absurd than that a nation should apply to an individual to maintain its credit, and with its

credit, its existence as an empire and its comfort as a people; and that individual one to whom its laws deny the proudest rights of citizenship, the privilege of sitting in its senate and of holding land; for though I have been rash enough to buy several estates, my own opinion is that by the existing law of England, an Englishman of Jewish faith cannot possess the soil.' 'But surely it would be easy to repeal a law so illiberal.'

'Oh! as for illiberality, I have no objection to it if it be an element of power. Eschew political sentimentality. What I contend is that **if you permit men to accumulate property, and they use that permission to a great extent, power is inseparable from that property,** and it is in the last degree impolitic to make it in the interest of any powerful class to oppose the institutions under which they live.

The Jews, for example, independent of the capital qualities for citizenship which they possess in their industry, temperance, and energy and vivacity of mind, are a race essentially monarchical, deeply religious and shrinking themselves from converts as from a calamity, are ever anxious to see the religious systems of the countries in which they live, flourish; yet since your society has become agitated in England and powerful combinations menace your institutions, you find the once loyal Jew invariably arrayed in the same ranks as the leveller and the latitudinarian, and prepared to support rather than tamely continue under a system which seeks to degrade him.

The Tories lose an important election at a critical moment; 'Its the Jews who come forward to vote against them. The Church is alarmed at the scheme of a latitudinarian university, and learns with relief that funds are not forthcoming for its establishment; a Jew immediately advances and endows it. Yet the Jews, Coningsby, are essentially Tories. Toryism indeed is but copied from the mighty prototype which has fashioned Europe.

And every generation they must become more powerful and more dangerous to the society which is hostile to them. Do you think that the quiet humdrum persecution of a decorous representative of an English university can crush those who have successively baffled the Pharaohs, Nebuchadnezzar, Rome, and the feudal ages?

The fact is **you cannot destroy a pure race of White People** [Here is the secret, and a Rothschild is telling us why the Jews are trying to destroy the White Race. It is because the Jews know, if the race is kept pure, it cannot be destroyed; because it will be protected by Almighty God and the Lord Jesus Christ!]. It is a physiological fact; a simple law of nature, which has baffled Egyptian and Assyrian kings, Roman emperors, and Christian inquisitors.

No penal laws, no physical tortures, can effect that a superior race should be absorbed in an inferior, or be destroyed by it. The mixed persecuting races disappear, the pure persecuted race remains. And at this moment in spite of centuries, or tens of centuries, of degradation, the Jewish mind exercises a vast influence on the affairs of Europe. I speak of their laws, which you still obey; of their literature, with which your minds are saturated; but of the living Jewish intellect.

You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which the Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews; that mysterious Russian diplomacy which so alarms Western Europe is organized and principally carried on by Jews; that mighty revolution (of 1848) which will be in fact [followed] by a second and greater Reformation, and of which so little is as yet known in England, is entirely developing under the auspices of Jews, who almost monopolize the professorial chairs of Germany. Neander the founder of Spiritual Christianity, and who is Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Berlin, is a Jew. Benary, equally famous and in the same university, is a Jew. Wehl, the Arabic Professor of Heidelberg, is a Jew. Years ago, when I was in Palestine, I met a German student who was

accumulating materials for the history of Christianity and studying the genius of the place; a modest and learned man. It was Wehl; then unknown, since become the first Arabic scholar of the day, and the author of the life of Mohamet. But for the German professors of this race, their name is legion. I think there are more than ten at Berlin alone. I told you just now that I was going up to town tomorrow, because I always made it a rule to interpose when affairs of state were on the carpet. Otherwise, I never interfere. I hear of peace and war in the newspapers, but I am never alarmed, except when I am informed that the sovereigns want treasure; then I know that monarchs are serious.

A few years back we were applied to by Russia. Now there has been no friendship between the Court of St. Petersburg and my family. It has Dutch connections which have generally supplied it; and our representations in favor of the Polish Jews, a numerous race, but the most suffering and degraded of all the tribes, have not been very agreeable to the Czar. However circumstances drew to an approximation between the Romanoffs and the Sidonias. I resolved to go myself to St. Petersburg. I had on my arrival an interview with the Russian Minister of Finance, Count Cancrin; I beheld the son of a Lithuanian Jew. The loan was connected with the affairs of Spain; I resolved on repairing to Spain from Russia. I travelled without intermission. I had an audience immediately on my arrival with the Spanish minister Senior Mendizabel; I behold one like myself, the some of Nuevo Christiano, a Jew of Aragon.

In consequence of what transpired at Madrid, I went straight to Paris to consult the President of the French Council; I beheld the son of a French Jew, a hero, an imperial marshal and very properly so, for who should be military heroes if not those of the Jewish faith.' 'And is Soult a Jew?' 'Yes, and others of the French marshals, and the most famous Massna, for example; his real name was Mannasheh: but to my anecdote. The consequence of our consultations was that some northern power should be applied to in a friendly and mediative capacity. We fixed on Prussia, and the President of the Council made an application to the Prussian minister, who attended a few days after our conference. Count Arnim entered the cabinet, and I beheld a Prussian Jew. So you see, my dear Coningsby, that **the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.**' [\[303\]](#)

Rollin, Pierred Leroux, and a group of socialists, among whom was Maurice Joly [His father was Philippe Lambert Joly, born at Dieppe, Attorney- General of the Jura under Louis-Philippe for ten years. His mother Florentine Corbara Courtois, was the daughter of Laurent Courtois, paymaster-general of Corsica, who had an inveterate hatred of Napoleon I]. Maurice Joly was born in 1831 at Lons-le- Saulnier and educated at Dijon: there he had begun his law studies, but left for Paris in 1849 to secure a post in the Ministry of the Interior under M. Chevreau and just before the coup d'etat. He did not finish his law studies till 1860. [Committed suicide in 1878].

Joly, some thirty years younger than Cremieux, with an inherited hatred of the Bonapartes, seems to have fallen very largely under his influence. Through Cremieux, Joly became acquainted with communists and their writings. Though, until 1871 when his ambition for a government post turned him into a violent communist, he had not in 1864 gone beyond socialism, he was so impressed with the way they presented their arguments that he could not, if the chance were offered, refrain from imitating it.

And this chance came in 1864-1865, when his hatred of Napoleon, whetted by Cremieux, led him to publish anonymously in Brussels the Dialogues aux Enfers entre Machiavelli et Montesquieu. In this work he tells us, 'Machiavelli represents the policy of Might, while Montesquieu stands for that of Right: Machiavelli will be Napoleon, who will himself describe his abominable policy.' It was natural that he should choose the Italian Machiavelli to

stand for Bonaparte, and the Frenchman Montesquieu, for the ideal statesman: it was equally natural that he should put in the mouth of Machiavelli some of the same expressions which Venedey had put in it, and which Joly had admired. His own view was: 'Socialism seems to me one of the forms of a new life for the people emancipated from the traditions of the old world. I accept a great many of the solutions offered by socialism; but I reject communism, either as a social factor, or as a political institution. Communism is but a school of socialism. In politics, I understand extreme means to gain one's ends, in that at least, I am a Jacobin.'

Nearly every outstanding military leader in England during this century was a Mason. General Allenby captured Jerusalem from the Turks, for the West, in World War I. T.E. Lawrence allied Britain with the secret orders of the Sufi in Arabia. "Israel won the war [WW I]; **we made it; we thrived on it;** we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." [304]

It was Cecil Rhodes who created the most exclusive Lodge of British Freemasonry which admitted only statesmen and diplomats. The purpose of this Lodge was to revive the dying glory of the British Empire, which was being threatened by the U.S. which they considered still to be their colony. Cecil Rhodes had a very peculiar lifestyle. It has long been noted that he had a lifelong abstention from female companionship. After his death it was revealed that his library contained shelves devoted to phallic worship and homosexuality.

This exclusive lodge included as members Lord Rothschild and his relative Lord Rosebury, emissaries of American magnates J.P. Morgan, Andrew Carnegie and J.D. Rockefeller. It was this Order of the Freemasonry movement that was dedicated to creating the Anglo-American Empire which would supervise Western administration of the Third World.

Another phenomenon that is hard to believe is the fact that within this organization of Anglo- American Empire seeding-zealots, espionage and homosexuality occur together so often that it cannot be considered a coincidence.

It would seem strange that any country would allow such decadence within the intelligence community and it has been noted that diplomats in England and Europe have made statements in the press that their respective countries should be on guard against infiltration by an international conspiracy of homosexuals.

Is there any evidence of this extremely bizarre practice in present day American diplomacy and politics? We do know that there are avowed homosexuals in Congress. It was reported that a past president "skinny-dipped" in the Washington Y.M.C.A. pool with a friend. An article found in one of the country's tabloids for January 2, 1990 reveals the bizarre program of the Bohemian Grove near San Francisco. An extract from that article: "Boys will be boys, especially at the Bohemian Grove, a secret summer camp where the most powerful men in America swim bare-bottomed and entertain one another by singing and dancing in drag. Among the happy campers are Henry Kissinger, Malcolm Forbes, Merv Griffin, William F. Buckley Jr. and Walter Cronkite. Even U.S. Presidents George Bush, Ronald Reagan, Gerald Ford and Richard Nixon have joined in the fun...It's quite a sight. some of the country's most powerful men acting like a bunch of overgrown Boy Scouts,' says psychologist Dr. William Domhoff, who studies the clandestine antics of Bohemian Grovers...

The boys romps take place over three weekends each summer just outside Monte Rio, California, 75 miles North of San Francisco. 'Drinking is an integral part of the festivities,' says Dr. Domhoff, a professor at the University of California, Santa Cruz...While the retreat has 2,300 members, all of the male, it's highly exclusive. Even those campers willing to pay the \$8,000 initiation fee and annual dues of \$2,000 must be invited to join. The first camp

weekend always begins with the initiation of all members. 'They have an elaborate ceremony in which everyone assembles in front of a 40-ft. high statute of an owl and vows to share the secrecy and intimacy of the Grove,' says the psychologist...

After the opening-night hijinks, the overgrown boys organize themselves into smaller camp units with names like Woof, Sons of Toil, Aviary and Lost Angels. Reagan belongs to Owl's Nest, Nixon to Caveman and Bush to Hillbillies.

Each has a specialty, usually a drink that's been created there. One camp unit is known for serving a lunch supplied by the ranch, a lunch consisting of bull's testicles.' This summer, Merv Griffin and William Buckley got to see Kissinger himself prancing around on stage. The man who once announced 'Power is the ultimate aphrodisiac,' stepped up to center stage and sang out: 'I am here because I have always been convinced The Low Jinks is the ultimate aphrodisiac.'" It is the last part of that article that is the key to this message, "Power is the ultimate aphrodisiac."

Students of this entire phenomena of secret societies, the occult and the prevalence of homosexuality associated with it state this, "In the ultimate contest, one between equals in rivalry for dominance, power is achieved only through breaking the other's will, symbolically (socially) through sexual subjugation, permanently through castration, and ultimately through murder." [305]

Now we can understand why it is like the young David, if he did not have the blessings of God, stepping up to Goliath, with a slingshot in his hand, when anyone attempts to fight the homosexual decadence in America today. Paul said, "Quit ye like men and be strong."

Men are to be masculine and strong. The effeminized male cannot effectively lead his family into the kingdom. But the cruel, unjust, lusting for power aggressiveness that is described here is an abomination and must be destroyed.

"If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination; they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." [306]

How has all of this evolved into the current effort of bringing in the totalitarian One-World Order? Some years ago students of the world's geopolitics watched the efforts of the United Nations and the Council on Foreign Relations to see what the one-world government planners were doing. Today, it is not quite that simple. There was simply too much opposition from the average citizen to push through a one-world government when there was no apparent value in doing it. So they changed their tactics.

It was Harland Cleveland, a very powerful figure in the Aspen Institute for International Humanism who argued that if the powerful globalist institutions want to bring about a World Government, there must be a change in plans. Cleveland pointed out that the League of Nations and the United Nations tried to make direct attempts to set up a World Government and both, by themselves, failed miserably. So a new plan was needed, according to Cleveland, and he called it "Peacemeal Functionalism."

The Trilateral Commission, followed this idea and explained it as follows: "In general, the prospects for achieving effective international co-operation (control) can often be improved if the issues can be kept (to appear to be) separate, what we call piecemeal functionalism...Coalitions of specialists can be built across national boundaries in specific functional areas, blunting the nationalism that might otherwise hinder agreement...Functionally specific international organizations succeed far better than multi-purpose organizations such as the United Nations in accomplishing concrete tasks."



In other words, if the activity for creating a one-world government is taken away from a single organization like the U.N. and is divided among many different organizations and if the work of these many groups can be made to appear separate, then, piece by piece, treaty by treaty, law by law, issue by issue and organization by organization, everything can be put together like a jigsaw puzzle.

Richard Gardner<sup>[307]</sup> says that "end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish more than the old-fashioned frontal assault."

To make this system of "Piecemeal Functionalism" work, the planners for the One-World Government utilize the system of Hegellian Dialects. They call it "Management by Crisis." The system is basic.

First, create, invent or find an existing crisis.

Second, widely publicize that crisis.

Third, after the masses are convinced that there is indeed a crisis, a solution is offered, always using the "expert" opinions of academia such as Carl Sagan. That solution is always centered around the need for "world cooperation."

There are many examples to make the point. The immigration crisis, the environmental crisis, the "greenhouse effect," the ozone holes, the wildlife crisis, the killing-the-whales crisis, cutting- down-the-rain-forest crisis, the need for gun registration or confiscation, the man-made famine in Ethiopia, the trade-zone crisis with Mexico and the war with Iraq are just a few examples of Management by Crisis. The trick is to get as many groups as possible organized to publicize the crisis. This will cause a large share of the population to believe in the crisis and want to do something. They send in money and totally support those who created the crisis.

Thousands of jobs are lost in the Northwest timber industry since they can't cut timber in an area where the Spotted Owl is decreasing in numbers. Families are losing their own private property because of the "wet-lands" policy. Ranchers are losing their century-old grazing rights on federal lands because of "overgrazing" caused by federal quotas.

The lending institutions are in shambles because of government instituted mismanagement. The basic heavy industries are dying again because of government-instituted mismanagement. It is not only in the United States. We find the same system of planned Management by Crisis in all of the Western countries. With this new system of "Piecemeal Functionalism," the intentions are to continue "Management by Crisis" until the entire world reaches a point they have named "Critical Instability." They believe that the people of the world will, at the point of "Critical Instability," demand a new type of society.

Willis Harman, a consultant to the National Goals Research Staff of the White House, observes, "We are in the early stages of a change much more far-reaching than the Industrial Revolution. It is a metamorphosis that will transform every institution, every profession, every aspect of modern society."

Zbigniew Brzezinski, who wrote the book *Between Two Ages* and organized the Trilateral Commission, said, "There are signs of an increased yearning for something spiritual. There is a search for personal religion, for direct connection with the spiritual." It is obvious that Mr. Brzezinski is understanding religion and spirituality in different terms than genuine old-fashioned Christianity.

Again, Mr. Willis Harman of the White House Staff gives us a key to Brzezinski's "spirituality" in his *An Alternative Guide to the Future* by showing that hypnosis and psychic



abilities are not being increasingly accepted. The American Health Magazine now reports that 67% of Americans claim to have personally experienced Extra-Sensory Perception (ESP).

Not many people know about the Jewish Cahilla, and perhaps you would share that information with your friends. We must establish here that **COMMUNISM and ZIONISM** [both related] **ARE JEWISH!** There is extreme sensitiveness about the public discussion of the Jewish Question on the part of non-Jews. They recognize it is there - it is in their thoughts - but they prefer to keep it shrouded in silence. It is too late for the continuation of that practice now.

The Zionists but the truth of the matter is: "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides. Zionists are also to blame for provoking the growing hatred for Jews in 1988." [308]

If ever there was a time to recognize the fact that this must reach the surface and be openly discussed and considered in all circles of American society, it is now - as the Anglo-Saxon White people of the world fight for their very survival. This is not a rash statement - it is realism and **FACT**.

You are about to be introduced to a booklet first printed almost 50 years ago by an honorable, recognized American citizen of high position who had the courage and tenacity to dig deeply for **FACTS**, evidence which proves beyond all doubt how Jews are pledged from birth to penetrate every phase of Christian life throughout the world, including a hatred of God and all forms of religion, destruction of private property and inheritance, absolute social and racial equality, promotion of class hatred and much more which you will read and see yourself. Only five hundred [500] copies were printed so of course it apparently did not take the Jews too long to retrieve and perhaps burn them.

I Maintain that it is God's work that this remaining copy was placed in my hands. It also had to be God's work when I was brought together with the Jew, Harold Rosenthal, former top-administrative aid to Senator Jacob Javits which resulted in a taped interview and later released in manuscript form titled "The Hidden Tyranny" shocking, hateful comments from a boastful Jew who actually believed that the Jews will control the world.

At this writing more than a quarter of a million copies are in circulation; if you have not read it, **I urge you to do so**. It also proves beyond question the wicked plans of Jewry which is my reason for mentioning it here. God does not like what He sees and He is using some of us to do His bidding - exposing the descendants of those who persecuted Jesus Christ and nailed Him to the Cross.

When you learn how the pernicious circle of international events was maneuvered to spill the blood of America's youths you'll learn how effectively they [Jews] control 70 percent of the vital interests of our country while the sleeping non-Jew doesn't suspect. It reveals the **inner, inner** secret Jewish manipulations.

Since the inception of Christianity there has been a determination to destroy it Only during the last two hundred years however has any great progress been made so we will confine our coverage to that period only.

The definition of **Zionism** [among others] must be understood, Henry Klein [deceased], a prominent Jewish attorney in New York City was familiar with the movement and **stated** "**olitical Zionism is an Agent of Big Business.**" As for a definition of Communism, the prominent Rabbi Stephen S. Wise said: "Some call it Communism!!! - I call it Judaism!!!"

Both are extremely Jewish. Rarely do we uncover a Communist who is not a Jew. The same with Zionism. The International Bankers are among the most active promoters of the Zionist-Communist Conspiracy.

Difficulties began with the landing at Plymouth Rock on November 11, 1620, when the Mayflower Compact was signed which says "In the Name of God, Amen. For the Glory of God and Advancement of the Christian Faith we combine ourselves together" etc. This compact was strictly adhered to by the Colonies and United States until December 23, 1913.

When a small disorganized group of less than three million, with the help of God, were able to defeat Great Britain, the greatest naval and military power known and they, themselves grew to become the greatest nation in history in accordance with Bible Prophecy in [\[309\]](#) Please read these verses again and again and again. Note well, God says, "This is what I will do **for** you if you heed my word and obey my commandments."

When Benjamin Franklin visited London he was asked why the Colonies were so prosperous: plenty of money, work for everyone, peace and happiness abounding with crime practically unknown.

He replied it was because Colonial Script was issued in amounts to cover needs of the inhabitants. International Bankers who became the **House of Rothschild controlled the Bank of England** and asked King James to have parliament pass a law **requiring the colonies to borrow from the Bank of England, and colonial Script was retired at fifty cents on the dollar.**

Wide spread unemployment swept the Colonies, people were hungry and workers were forced to resort to crime in order to exist, which as you know, is being repeated today in our beloved America. This brought on the Revolutionary War. **Tax on Tea** was falsified to cover up our planned destruction. We know the outcome.

The next effort to destroy Christianity in America came in 1812, when war was forced upon the United States by piracy against their ships, and sailors being conscripted into the Royal Navy or British merchant fleet. Again, by walking with God, a small handful won as history records.

World Famous Men of the past accused the Jews of founding Communism. This charge is well founded. The Communist philosophy was drawn up by Karl Marx who descended from a long line of Rabbis. His ideology of anti-Christian and Socialist thought is outlined in the Jewish "Talmud" which is the "bible" of the Jews. Of the four political groups which overthrew the Christian Czar of Russia two were 100% Jewish. They were the Mensheviks and The Jewish Bund. The other two were the Socialist Revolutionary Party and the Bolsheviks. Both were headed by Jews but had some Gentile members. Today we now know that Lenin was Jewish and all of the leaders of his first government were Jews. They were Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev and Sverdlov. The wealthiest Jewish banker in the world at that time, Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb investment bank of New York City, gave Trotsky and Lenin \$20 million to overthrow the Czar and establish the Soviet tyranny.

Meyer Amschel founder of the House of Rothschild, is reported to have stated: "Let me issue a nation's credit [money] and I care not who passes its laws."

Through his banking interests in America he had great influence on the credit of the new nation without controlling it. **slavery was not an issue at the beginning of the Civil War**, but creating our **own money and credit was** and as such it was repugnant to the House of Rothschild.

**"Integration" spells ruin.** Integration will bring about a permanent and drastic change in the composition of the American People. Make no mistake about it! **"Racial Integration"** in plain language means one thing only: **It means that the American people will be replaced as the founders of these United States and their descendants by half caste mongrels.** It may take many years. But if it is allowed to happen, nothing could change things back again. The terrible consequences of **"Racial integration" is irreversible.**

**Facts about Race:** The claim that "integration" is harmless and that "all races are equal" is totally false. Races differ, not only in the color of their skin, but in other physical ways and especially in temperament and **innate intelligence.** Scientists tell us that these differences are not the result of environment only, but mainly of heredity. "Men are not born equal," say Professor Francis Crick, a Nobel Prize Winner. "This is something which has not yet gotten through to the politicians."

**"Prejudice" -- A Natural Defense Mechanism:** It is not "bigotry" to oppose multi-racialism. It is a natural, healthy instinct to preserve one's own kind. What is called "prejudice" is simply Nature's way of improving Mankind through racial differentiation.

### **The Communist Dialectic**

**Crack Down on 'Red' Disrupters:** No serious attempt to improve American industry and those involved in it can be successful while Communist- Zionist-Bolshevik agitators continue their subversive campaign of industrial disruption and shop-floor, field worker intimidation, and while the trade union movement tries to cope with 20th Century problems through 19th Century structures. The 'Red' agitators, behind whom we always find organized Jewry, could be neutralized by ensuring that all union elections and major industrial decisions are conducted by secret postal ballots. There should be a single union for each industry.

**Stop Illegal Immigration:** Not too long ago, investigative forces prompted the U.S. Government to admit it had been misleading the public concerning the huge number of immigrants still pouring into America, by means of publishing false immigration statistics.

In view of the U.S. unemployment problem, governmental encouragement of such illegal Immigration is sheer **Treason.** The American People must be put first in employment. There can be no job security while the United States is used as a dumping ground for the surplus population of Asia, Africa and Mexico. The Immigrants must be helped to re-settle in their own countries.

**This is not "Racialism."**

**This is Common Sense Patriotism.**

Our "time," the time of the White Man is shortening by the minute. The White Man is a prisoner, sentenced to death, in a world whose civilization, science, technology, superb literature, true art, fine music, and all higher thought are mostly of his own making, of his own genetics.

His death sentence has been decreed by World Jewry, in accordance with its sinister covert tradition, its auto-messianic mania, who has gained control of money the engines of propaganda and thought control and hence most political structures, legal systems, educational and religious institutions. Nearly all important armed forces and police, espionage, and security agencies are at least indirectly under Jewish control.

“There is in existence a plan of world organization about which much has been said for several years past, in favor of which determined propaganda has been made among the masses, and towards which our present rulers are causing us to slide gradually and unconsciously. We mean to say the socialist collectivist organization. It is that which is the most in harmony with the character, the aptitudes and the means of action of the Jewish race; it is that which bears the signature, the trade-mark of this new reigning people; it is that which it wishes to impose on the Christian world because it is only by this means that it can dominate the latter. Instead of wearing a military or political character, the dictatorship imposed by the Jewish race will be a financial industrial, commercial dictatorship. At least for a time, it will show itself as little as possible. The Jews have endowed the commercial, industrial and financial world with the Joint-Stock Company, thanks to which they are able to hide their immense riches. They will endow the entire Christian world with that which they have bestowed on France: the Joint-Stock Company for the exploitation of nations called Republic, thanks to which they will be able to hide their kingship.

We are moving then towards the Universal Republic because it is only thus that Jewish financial, industrial and commercial kingship can be established. But under its republican mask this kingship will be infinitely more despotic than any other. It will be exactly that which man has established over the animal.

The Jewish race will maintain its hold upon us by our needs. It will rely on a strongly organized and carefully chosen police so generously paid that it will be ready to do anything just as the presidents of republics, who are given twelve hundred thousand francs and who are chosen especially for the purpose, are ready to put their signature to anything.

Beyond the policy, nothing but workmen on one side, and on the other engineers, directors, administrators. The workers will be all the non-Jews. The engineers, directors and administrators will, on the contrary, be Jews; we do not say the Jews and their friends; we say, the Jews; for the Jews then will have no more friends. And they will be a hundred times right, in such a situation, to rely only upon those who will be of the 'Race.'

This may all seem impossible to us; and nevertheless it will come about in the most natural way in the world, because everything will have been prepared secretly, as the (French and Russian) revolution was. In the most natural way in the world, we say, in this sense that there must always be engineers, directors and administrators so that the human flock may work and live and that, furthermore, the reorganization of the world which we shall have disorganized cannot be operated savvily by those who will have previously gathered in wealth everywhere.

By reason of this privileged situation, which we are allowing to become established for their benefit, the Jews alone will be in a position to direct everything. The peoples will put their hand to the wheel to bring about this state of things, they will collaborate in the destruction of all other power than that of the State as long as they are allowed to believe that the State, this State which possesses all, is themselves. They will not cease to work for their own servitude until the day when the Jews will say to them: 'We beg your pardon! You have not understood. The State, this State which owns everything, is not you, it is us!'

The people then will wish to resist. But it will be too late to prevent it, because **all moral forces having ceased to exist**, all material forces will have been shattered by that same cause. Sheep do not resist the sheep-dog trained to drive them and possessing strong jaws. All that the working class could do, would be to refuse to work. The Jews are not simpletons enough not to foresee that. They will have provisions for themselves and for their watch-dogs. They will allow famine to subdue resistance. If the need should arise they would have no scruple in hurling on the people, mutinous **but unarmed, their police made invincible because they will be provided with the most up to date weapons against powerless mobs**. Have we not

already a vision of the invincibility of organized forces against the crowd (remember Tenamin Square in China).

France has known, and she has not forgotten the rule of the Masonic Terror. She will know, and the world will know with her **the Rule of the Jewish Terror.**" [\[310\]](#)

### **Divine Foreclosure Upon America**

Pastor Dan Gayman of 'Zions Watchman' says in his monthly editorial **Almighty God is bringing Divine foreclosure upon America.** The American People are being dispossessed of their land because of national wickedness and transgression of God's Law. We are moving into a perilous time in the history of this nation. National calamity and doom hang heavy over our national life. The Judgment of Almighty God is already heavy upon this nation for those that have eyes to see. Jesus Christ is bringing about Divine Foreclosure upon this land! The American people are going to forfeit their claim to this National Homeland if they continue to proliferate their sin and wickedness before Almighty God. The fury of God is now clearly evident on every hand. We are a nation under judgment and we have only witnessed the beginning of what is about to take place in this country. The political foundations of this nation have been torn asunder since 1913.

We have no Constitutional Republic left; our Constitution is in shreds; our political system has become totally corrupted, our judicial system has become a mockery of justice, and aliens and foreigners rule over us and forge the chains of slavery about us daily.

America is moving toward the most terrible economic bust in the history of the world. While our political economic foundations are in total chaos and ruin this nation is becoming a cess pool of moral and spiritual degeneracy. Tens of thousands of avowed homosexuals walk our streets, teach our children, and preach from the pulpits of this nation. Race Mixing has become a national mania in America as the White Nordic People mate with the blacks, browns, and yellows from Asia, Africa and India. Pornographic filth floods our magazine racks! Raw sex and perversion of every kind pours forth from our movie screens. Hollywood has become synonymous with sodomy, free love, and total perversion of every kind. The television screen beams a daily diet of anti- White, anti-Christian propaganda over every major network in the land. Newspapers are now in total enemy hands that seek the total destruction of the Christian Foundations upon which America was founded.

To compound this problem, the churches of our land have become cold, barren, and void of the spirit and truth of Jesus Christ and the Bible, they have become the synagogues of Satan! A Spiritual Crisis stalks America from Main to California as men seek to suppress God, seek license for their sin, and evade the Judgment of the Living God.

As we seek to understand what is happening to our country we must remember that Almighty God is Sovereign. We live in a God Centered Universe! God is in Charge of this world and of this nation! The unchanging Law of God is the **standard** by which all history is measured. Man only thinks he is ruling this universe, or this nation. God is in charge and His Law is absolute!

The **Absolute Law** of God is operating unseen in the total existence of this universe including **America.** "**He who ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.**"[\[311\]](#)

## **What Must The White Man Do To Escape Extinction -- 'He'll Have To Be Tough.'**

God is watchful, as He always is, when we are doing His Work, and certainly the exposure we are doing of His Enemies proves we are doing what is Right.

The highest good or virtue is to fight whole heartedly for the survival of the White Race and work for its perfection. The greatest sin is the opposite of these: mongrelization, working for the enemies of the White Man.

The majority of citizens in modern "democracies" can always be controlled by the power of money, propaganda, "legal" pressure, bribery with the public funds, etc. to do what the Jews want. The Jews always have the political-legal situation well under control, through the power of money.

Study the tactics of the Jews -- and Jewish- Communist-Zionist Enemies and Masters, how to thwart these tactics: decide which one to appropriate to our own use. Whites must study and develop methods which cannot be described here.

They must learn how to create psychological states of terror even without violence. Before you become horrified at the thought of having to adopt such tactics you might give thought to the millions of honest, unsuspecting people of Eastern Europe whose citizens could not be induced to take an interest in the affairs of their country. **Now they are slaves, deprived of their God given Freedom, as a Direct Result of the Sirens Song, It can't happen here - But it did!**

Dear Patriot, what you have read in these few pages about the Jews and their plans to exterminate the White Race fills only a thimble and the boldness and rapidity of their progress is now past the point of 'alarm.' **It is for real!** It is Now! And if you don't tell your friends, neighbors and co-workers about our plight, you'll soon be joining hands with the enslaved people of Eastern Europe or you will join the millions of Christians who were murdered by the Jewish Butchers who conquered Russia.

Many brainwashed, influential, White Traitors, including a great number in high positions, follow Jewish directions because of perverted convictions and/or material gain from so doing. They presently face no real threat to themselves or loved ones for their White-Race destroying acts, their perpetual Jew-Communist- Zionist-benefitting decisions. **This must stop!** "The Christians are always singing about the blood. Let us give them enough of it! Let us cut their throats and drag them over the altar! And let them drown in their own blood! I dream of the day when the last priest is strangled on the guts of the last preacher." [\[312\]](#)

Beginning **Now** we must undermine the Jewish propaganda onslaught against the White Man's survival. Discredit his lies and half-truths in the eyes of "sleeping" Americans. Put eye-opening printed matter into their hands and awaken a sense of race pride among Whites, a dedication to their racial survival and a hatred for any system that is planning their destruction. Sabotage Jewish efforts to actively degenerate, mongrelize, subjugate, etc. Make the Jew and his cat's-paws ever more uneasy, threatened and attacked in their seats of power, with truth and knowledge about Christ's Enemies. Jewish power must be diminished to the point where his "magic spells and poisonous charms" cannot seduce White People to slaughter each other for his benefit.

You are now about to be among the privileged few as you learn the facts from a former top U.S. Military Officer who had the courage to investigate to the fullest the very, very secret

and wicked ways of International Jewry -- a people who could not exist without us, the White Anglo-Saxon people, and yet their plans for centuries have been to destroy us completely.

### **Cahilla Unmasked**

by Col. Edwin Marshall Hadley

First Printed in 1934

### **The Plan In Action**

By Col. Edwin M. Hadley

Someone once said, that we pre-judge what we do not know and we hate what we do not understand, and, therefore, there can be no tolerance until we have a full understanding of what is tolerated, since ignorance, suppression, silence and winking at wrong- doing or guilt, are not evidences of toleration but are positive promises of destruction. The purpose of this article is, therefore, not to persuade the skeptic that a racial or religious bogey exists which requires a challenge.

Its extent is merely to acquaint the reader with certain irrefutable facts that have been unearthed and compiled over a considerable period of time, explaining why we cannot have a rehabilitation of the United States until the citizenry as a whole is made aware of the existence of the predatory element in the body politic that by the evidence revealed, as well as by its own testimony, is proven responsible for the depressed times upon which the nation has fallen.

Many Americans of sterling worth wield vigorous pens and raise clarion voices against the "red, pink and yellow" enemies within; however, for some unaccountable purpose these attack other patriots, just as sincere, who have reason to include the Jew as being in the forefront of the subversive movements.

They act as though they were heaven-sent and have, as their mission, the prevention of the raining of the specter of "race hatred." They refuse in their championship of the Jew, per se, to admonish him, as did Oscar Strauss, to be about the task of cleaning out his Aegean stable.

It both shocks and stirs the layman at first, to be told that America harbors a people who are not content with merely enjoying its hospitality and its free institutions on a basis of sportsman-like competition with all other races, but who actually cherish attaining rule over the entire earth, imposing their own peculiar brand of civilization and culture on all countries everywhere, whether those countries like it or not.

As the story unfolds, the scope of this morbid craving and the ramifications of progress towards its accomplishment present phases so fanciful that the average sane individual wonders if the whole thing is not a fantasy and if the scores of investigators who have made tremendous sacrifices to ferret out the facts may not have been drug addicts. The whole cabal is so colossal, its underlying motives are so foreign to anything in Christian psychology, that one becomes mentally befuddled before the recital has gone very far, and rejects the whole nefarious program, as a nightmare of vicious relaters. Unfortunately it is this reaction, this wholesome mind-defense mechanism of the average Christian, which over the years has contributed more than all else to the plot's success.

If a man or race of men propagate a big enough plot normal people will decry it as preposterous and refuse to give it credence. Thus they really reveal the extent of their own



limitations. They would never think of doing such a thing, therefore it cannot be possible that anyone else would do so. So long as they have this inherent inhibition, it is comparatively easy to keep them in the dark and persuaded that the plot is a myth. And so long as such an assumption is successfully encouraged the predatory program can be pushed to full accomplishment. When these normal and wholesome-minded people later awaken to the fact that it has by no means been a myth, it may then be too late to do anything about it, for considerations may have been brought about where all opposition to the plot can be suppressed and the slightest protest or remonstrance punished with death, as has been shown to have occurred in the country once known as Russia. "...the main purveyors of funds for the revolution, however, were neither the crackpot Russian millionaires nor the armed bandits of Lenin. The 'real' money primarily came from certain British and American circles which for a long time past had lent their support to the Russian revolutionary cause...The important part played by the wealthy American Jewish Banker, Jacob Schiff, in the events in Russia...is no longer a secret." [\[313\]](#)

Regardless of what may be said to the contrary by these racial misfits whom we shall describe presently, we are not anti-semites, as the term is commonly accepted. But in probing into the true causes behind the dreary times that have come upon the world, a stupefying array of facts has been unearthed about the so-called Hebrew people. Such information has not been gleaned by prejudiced busy-bodies listening at key-holes. Most devastating of all, corroborating evidence has been found in the writings and speeches of representative Jews themselves. All of this builds up a staggering case in logic, confirmed by daily events throughout the whole world, but particularly in the United States, that the time has arrived when the Jewish people prophetically accept the promise that all non-Jews will come under the hegemony of Judah.

Non-Jewish peoples laugh at such an idea as utterly absurd. But no Jew is laughing at it. And no Gentile who is aware of the facts as to what is going on, is laughing at it, either. So long as the Jews have a plan, and are working collectively as a race with such an objective, Christian patriots can do very little to save the nation from its present economic and financial morass.

Because, at every turn, they find a mysterious obstruction blocking constructive rehabilitation. If they combine in organization to get business done en-masse, soon Jews are knocking at their doors and inviting themselves into their ranks, demanding and receiving full social equality and official recognition.

Whereupon delusive, disintegrating mischief begins to manifest itself. Quarrels appear and are multiplied. Doctrines are subverted. The effect and force of the effort is emasculated. Soon the whole movement has become abortive and no one can definitely put a finger on just where the trouble started, or exactly what nurtured it into such disastrous channels.

Nevertheless, people of a studious turn of mind, in many instances the Foreign Offices and Military of the great Christian Governments, have not been content merely to admit the elusive existence of such subversive influences; they have taken it upon themselves to trace these factors to their source.

So, it has come about that dozens of entirely reputable historians, and hundreds of official espionage officers and agents, all working separately, unknown to each other and at different times, have finally arrived at the same staggering disclosures and conclusions. This article is more or less a brief compendium of authentic data that they have brought to light.

Among some of the staggering facts that have been brought to light, certain conclusions are of paramount importance as fundamentals for the details which follow. The first of these

is: That the Jew through history has not been persecuted because his religion is a denial of the Christ as the divine Messiah, nor because he is an overly smart business man. These two items count very little in searching out the reasons why Jews of all times and all countries have periodically suffered from suppressions and pogroms.

The Jew was and is persecuted because he is primarily unsocial, or rather non-social, in so far as other races are concerned. He will not play the great game of life according to the rules. Furthermore, confine him to a given code of religious, social or business ethics, and make him abide by it, and a dozen races outstrip him with ease.

Because this is so, he has built up a code of ethics and morals of his own, whereby he considers it entirely correct for him to conduct his whole world by the Law of Expediency. As the colloquialism has it: "Anything goes that he can get away with!"

In this respect, the Jew is on the whole unmoral. He cannot understand the Christian code of ethics, however much he effects to do so intellectually.

Hundreds of Jewish writers admit that tolerance and gullibility in non-Jewish races are merely evidence of weakness, of which it is entirely fitting and proper for their race to take full advantage.

The secret history of all nations in consequence, discloses that Jews have suffered persecution because of their own acts and practices, excepting in many instances in the Near-East the past hundred years when pogroms have actually been instigated by Jewish leaders themselves to get their own people slaughtered that Jewry as a world influence for loot may be drawn tighter together and function more effectively.

In other words, it has been disclosed that many leaders of world Jewry have not wanted Jewish persecutions to cease entirely before their program of world conquest was achieved, as Jewry would thereby be deprived of one of its greatest assets, martyrdom, making for solidarity in such conquests.

For instance, the original people of Israel consisted of twelve tribes, of which the Tribe of Judah is only one. For a thousand years after the migration out of Egypt, they were not heard of. Not until Solomon's death divided the kingdom into a North Kingdom and Southern Kingdom did Jews as we know them today begin to appear.

The true Israelites scattered all over the eastern world, but the small and insignificant Tribe of Judah, at once usurped its present position as representative of all Israel, and took unto itself sole credit for the illustrious past of the whole Semitic peoples.

The word Semitic does not describe a blood-race but the people of a locality -- exactly as all the peoples living in the United States are classed roughly as Americans. That does not necessarily mean that the Dutch of Pennsylvania or the Swedes of Minnesota were actually descended from North American Indians.

At the time the modern Jew came into prominence, he was labeled Semitic because he was resident of the Arabian Peninsula. All peoples who inhabited the Arabian Peninsula were known as Semites. The Arabs are particularly Semitic. It has nothing to do with the Hebrew bloodstream at all.

Students of the Jewish Question frequently run across astounding bits of historic record full of proof that the "Jewish Question" has been recognized as existing down through the centuries.

In "The Original Mr Jacobs,"; the Minerva Press, in 1888, presented the findings of a trial instigated by the French King, St. Louis, known as "The King Without Fear," who determined to ascertain for himself the cause of the complaints and bitter animosities against the Jews.

"This great and good king, who had an inexhaustible love for justice, sought to know why the Jews were the object of the hatred of all. Upon the demand of Pope Gregory IX., whose attention was also called to this fact, he caused the TALMUD to be examined in a solemn assembly, over which presided William d'Auvergne, and in which the Rabbis were invited to take part. 'It was in Paris, in the beginning of summer, the 24th of June, 1240, when this memorable council took place. The Court of St. Louis was presided over on that day by Queen Blanche ...volumes, covered with strange characters, attracted the attention of the curious, and it became known through Nicholas, a converted Jew, that the characters were Hebrew letters, and that the books were the Talmud.

But soon a more interesting spectacle attracted the attention of the assembly. Four Rabbis had just entered the room. They were Jechiel, of Paris; Judah, son of David; Samuel, son of Solomon, and Moses, of Coucy, son of Jacob -- the latter a famous orator known throughout France and Spain. They entered, sad and uneasy, into the palace of the King, while the assembled Jews scattered themselves about like a flock of sheep without a shepherd.' Every opportunity was given to the Jews to defend themselves, which they did with courage and ability. They, however, were forced to acknowledge that the **TALMUD** contained precepts not only contrary to the good of Christian society, but of every civilized society. Passages were read which horrified the listeners. The book said that Jesus Christ was plunged into hell, into ever-boiling mud; that the Divine Son of the Holy Virgin was the fruit of adulterous intercourse with a soldier named Pandara, and that the ministers were no better than howling dogs. Other passages were read that increased the fear of the Jews and the indignation of the Christians...St. Louis, the King, displayed an extraordinary amount of moderation. As Jechiel was trembling with fear, one of the officers of the King said, 'Jechiel, who thinks of doing any harm to the Jews?' The **Talmud** alone was condemned, and all copies that could be found were cast into the flames."

Students of the Jewish Question in analyzing the "chosen people" angle to the problem are driven to certain conclusions. If the Hebrew people had been chosen for the express purpose of exemplifying to the rest of the world all the faults which it is possible for any nation to commit they could hardly have acted otherwise than their Scriptures record of them.

One redeeming feature of these people lies in the fact that, up until a few years ago, there arose from time to time members of it, with the vision to see the right, and the courage to warn the wrong-doers, in which no fault was hidden or glossed over and no attempt was made to make wrong appear right. The greatest kindness which the nations of the earth can do for these brave and honest Jews are to take their warnings seriously and act upon them; thereby encouraging others to do the same.

Jews were not yet known as such in the world until about 500 years before the advent of Our Lord. Even then they were a retrogressive clan, even old Ezra putting into the Lord's mouth the criticism: "Thou art a stiff-necked people."

It was the Sadducee's priest-craft, organized as a Sephardim for purely temporal power, that proceeded to give the Jews a racial consciousness down to modern times.

And Terrible indeed has been the growth of that organized temporal power unto the present day. Instead of being a small religious oligarchy over a restive and non-social people in a corner of Palestine, as it was in the day of Christ, the Sephardim has now branched out and

become world wide, under a name which few Gentiles are ever allowed to hear -- **The Cahilla!**

Wherever the Jews have, there trouble has arisen for political authority. We have not the time in this article to trace a careful history of the Jews. It is enough to begin the story with the disgust of Titus, the Roman Emperor, who in 70 A.D. determined to blot out the Sephardim as an unhallowed power for political mischief in his empire, by scattering the Jews to the four corners of the world.

Again other commentators say, "The authority of the Jewish leaders in the time of Augustus had been widely extended by a learned but unscrupulous priesthood, over an ignorant, superstitious people. In that age while a struggle was going on between two rival sects, Pharisees and Sadducees, certain political clubs were formed which concealed under a religious mask the grasping aims of a clique." These clubs were not slow to take advantage of their country's misfortunes. A few years later during the siege of Jerusalem by Vespasian, they won, by the betrayal of the Jewish cause, the favor of the Roman Conqueror, and were subsequently entrusted by the Imperial government with the administration of Palestine. Moreover, with the sack of Jerusalem, the destruction of the Temple, and the death of the patriotic leaders, the common people found themselves utterly dependent, in spiritual as well as civil matters, upon these same self-styled societies of the learned, who alone possessed the secrets of the priesthood and copies of the sacred texts.

By interpreting, altering and augmenting the rules and rituals these texts contain, and by a system of espionage and assassination, the new rulers established a strict control over the daily lives of their co-religionists.

Thus having taken hold of the Jewish people through the medium of the Roman authority, this clique easily placed its laws above the Ten Commandments and formed a government whose control over its subjects was absolute. This government became henceforth known as the "Kahal."

The dispersion of the Jews which followed in 135 A.D. instead of destroying the Kahal, served on the contrary, to set it on a new and firmer basis, on which it has continued ever since. Wherever Jewish immigrants settled, they founded communities apart under the direction of the fraternities, and held to the precepts of the Talmud. Each community had its miniature Kahal. The different aims of these communities always found themselves intimately related with those of the Central body upon which their existence depended.

So it was possible for the Jews to develop and operate a perfected system of espionage which they still maintain. In olden days as now, they sent agents to watch over Jewish affairs at police stations and other agents were posted at the doors of shops, hotels, business houses, law courts, and even in private homes to get advance information of all kinds.

In this manner all kinds of things became possible, even blackmail, with which all kinds of political pressure could be brought to bear on Gentiles who had political influence in the Roman Government at that time. Hence, it is easy to understand the reason for the concentration of trade into Jewish hands with all these instruments of political pressure and advance business information at their finger tips at all times.

**It is then that the Ashkenazie Jews have stated that they will search out and annihilate the Sephardim Jew, but until that time they will use them by killing some and blame the so-called Gentiles to keep alive the myth of Anti-Semitism!! Talk about stupid the Sephardim Jews take the cake!**

There is a colloquial term that should always be coupled with the Dispersion. That is "Der Tag," or "The Day of Redemption," when World Jewry shall be gathered together attain under one head, with all Gentile nations subservient to this world-wide Jewish empire whose governing seat is to be in Jerusalem.[\[314\]](#)

Millions of gullible Germans, as well as millions of gullible, illiterate Christians everywhere, thought back in 1914 that Der Tag meant the Day of Recognition for Germany as to her place in the sun as a nation.

It was a phrase and a term artfully "sold" to the German people, or rather, put in their mouths. "Kill the Germans, wherever you find them! Every German is our moral enemy. Have no mercy on women, children, or the aged! Kill every German -- wipe them out!" [\[315\]](#)

Really it was Jewish in meaning, indicating in the secret councils of Jewry that having provoked and produced the world war, with the white pariah nations thus engaged in slaughtering one another by the hundreds of thousands, the outcome could only mean the achievement by the Jews of an age-long goal; winning to the pinnacle of world-wide political and economic power.

So the Germans, French, English and Russians went forth to fight this war of self-extermination, not knowing that in greeting Der Tag they were playing the game of Jewish world imperialists -- as will be explained and authenticated more in detail further along.

The true story of the rise of Hitlerism to power in Germany, how and why it could get the support of the whole German people and why the Jews are execrating it all over the earth, is really the story of how the Germans discovered the Jewish influence about the Kaiser that worked to project the world war, not only from Berlin, but from Paris, London and Washington. "Germany is the enemy of Judaism and must be pursued with deadly hatred. The goal of Judaism of today is: a merciless campaign against all German peoples and the complete destruction of the nation. We demand a complete blockade of trade, the importation of raw materials stopped, and retaliation towards every German, woman and child." [\[316\]](#) Real Germans were smashing Jewish influence; weeding it out of Germany.

Because of this setback to their plans, world Jewry is turning the full blast of its temporal power and control of instruments of publicity in all countries against Hitler to vilify, misrepresent, and destroy him. This too will be dealt with later.

The point to be registered here is, that from the Roman Titus through the long line of medieval monarchies to Queen Isabella and Ferdinand, where ever the Jews have won political or financial prominence in a country, seeds of disruption, unrest and sedition have been sown to such an extent that in a greater or lesser degree monarchies have had to deal harshly with this people in consequence.

To counterbalance or suppress such unrest or sedition, one of three expedients has been resorted to: Jews have been either expelled from such royal domain, or "dispersed," or they have been confined in restricted areas called Ghettos with orders not to leave the same under pain of death, or they have been butchered in massacres called "pogroms."

Jewish publicists by the thousands have trained the Christian public to believe this "persecution" is chastisement inflicted on this people by Almighty God, and has resulted from religious prejudice or the competitive cleverness of the Jew, which Gentiles fear or resent. Delving soberly and clinically into the facts, we discover that such persecution has come about from far different causes. Jews are everywhere persecuted, and have been persecuted consistently throughout generations, as mass reprisals against their own behavior and their

own predatory or seditious acts. There are ample admissions by Jewish authorities that this is a statement of fact.

In 1923, Maurice Samuels, a Jew, wrote and published a disastrously frank book called "I, the Jew!" In it he stated, "We Jews are born revolutionists. God made us and constituted us so that even if we achieved any of the ends which we so professedly desire, we would at once set about the overthrow of them as a matter of policy," and more to the same effect.

The Jew, Dr. Munzer, in his book "The Way to Zion" boasts as follows: "We Jews have spoiled the blood of the races. We have tarnished and broken their power. We have made everything foul, rotten, decomposed and decayed."

The Jew, Dr. Weizman, in a pamphlet entitled "Great Britain, Palestine and the Jews" states: "Here we are, just Jews and nothing else, a nation among nations."

The Jew, Isaac Adolphe Cremieux, the founder of the Universal Jewish Alliance, says: "Our union is not a French one, nor English, nor Swiss, nor German. Nay, our union is Jewish and it is universal. Living in lands of dispersion, we cannot be concerned about the changing aims of those lands which are strange to us until the time when our own aims, both moral and material, are in danger. If you realize that, in spite of your cover nationalities, you form only one and the same people, if you believe that only Judaism constitutes the religion and political truth, you will listen to our appeal and you will accept it."

The Jew, Theodore Herzl, in an address, said: "It is our opinion that the Jewish question can be solved by the Jews themselves. We no longer want to wear the mask of any other nationality."

The Jew, Disraeli, in 1844, in his book "Coningsby" said: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

Later, in his book "Life of Lord Bentinck Disraeli."[\[317\]](#) Disraeli says in regard to revolutionary outbreaks: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition and aristocracy, against religion and property. Destruction of the Semitic principle, extirpation of the Jewish religion, whether in the Mosaic or the Christian form, the natural equality of man and the abrogation of property, are proclaimed by the secret societies who form proviso governments, and men of the Jewish race are found at the head of every one of them.

The people of God co-operate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; the peculiar and chosen race touch the hand of all the scum and low caste of Europe! And all this because they wish to destroy that ungrateful Christendom which owes to them even its name and whose tyranny they can no longer endure."

The Jew, Walther Rathenau, financial adviser to the Kaiser and agent of the Rothschilds, in the Wienar Press, December 24, 1921, said: "Only 300 men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of Europe. They select their successors from their own entourage. These German Jews have the means in their hands of putting an end to the form of any State which they find 'unreasonable.'" On June 24, 1922 he was assassinated.

This sort of testimony is not manufactured to advance race prejudice from religious or economic spleen. It is the testimony of representative and responsible Jews themselves. Wherever Jews are cliqued together, in any country, there they are traditionalized to bring about in some form the emasculation of that country, that the worldwide Zionist government may eventually be realized. Let us see briefly where this conspiracy began.

In the twelve centuries that transpired between the dispersing action of Titus, and the 1306 expulsion fiat of Philip IV of France, world Jewry had taken on a two-fold aspect. Jewry out of the Tribe of Judah and presided over in a temporal way by the Sadducean Sephardim, had in a manner of speaking, split into two parts or racial divisions. One-half migrated northward out of Palestine into what is now the Soviet Ukraine.

Here they interbred further with Asiatic and Tartar Mongols, and caught in the western onrush of the horde of Genghis Kahn, they were swept in vast numbers through Poland into the Danube Valley. They became in time the Ashkanazi, or Mongoloid branch of world Jewry, comprising the great mass of Russian and German Jews.

We have them today throughout America, roundheaded, grasping, alternately whining and arrogant, strict materialists, who openly consider Jewry to be not followers of a religion but a world-wide political State, in other words, a nation competitive with all other nations.

The other branch of Jewry migrated westward through countries adjacent to the Mediterranean, particularly throughout North Africa, where they intermarried with the Moors and Berbers and later with the Spaniards and the Portuguese. This radical division is known as the Sephardim and its members are called Sephardim Jews.

Because of their strong infusion of Aryan blood, these Jews have the cleanly cut Grecian features, the cherry-black eyes, and the general characteristics of Spaniards and Arabs. They represent all that is finest and best in Jewry as we find it in the world today. Sephardim Jews are artistic and esthetic. They hold generally that Jewry is a religion and not a political State, though by no means are they adverse to standing with their Ashkanazim brethren in presenting a united Jewish front against the Gentiles.

Nevertheless, there is a certain schism fundamentally between these two major divisions of world Jews, and internal rivalry between their leaders has been responsible for more changes in international politics among the world's Gentile nations than the layman dreams.

In world finance, economics and politics, the Mongoloid Ashkanazim Jews are represented by the great banking families of the Rothschilds (or Mayers) of Germany, the Sassoon families of Baghdad and the Orient, and the Samuels families of London. The Sephardim Jews are largely officialized by the Ginsberg families of France and Spain. In the substance of the foregoing paragraph, if the Christian layman only knew it, lies the key that unlocks the seemingly inconsistent moves making for war or peace in scores of the world's Gentile nations.

About 1492 King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella found their kingdom in the same compromising situation from Jewish encroachments, as earlier monarchs had confronted since the year 70 A.D. and which they had uniformly solved by consigning this non-social trouble-breeding people to live in Ghettos.

The well known edict of Charles VIII of France in 1489 ordered all Jews to embrace Christianity and become loyal citizens and good subjects or suffer forfeiture of their goods and chattels, also expulsion from his domain.

The heads of Sephardim Jewry thereupon wrote in their extremity to the Elders of Zion, the Sanhedrin, then sitting in Constantinople, asking for advice as to what they should do. The mischievous reply to this appeal has come up to us across the years of history, and shows itself as being directly responsible for the growth of the Zionist Movement throughout the earth.

These Constantinople Elders responded: "Dear beloved brethren in Moses: We have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are



enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves. The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following: As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs. As for what you say about their attempts on your lives; make your sons doctors and apothecaries, **that they may take away Christians' lives.** As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: **Make your sons Cannons and Clerics in order that they may destroy their Churches.** As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them. Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power."

Such was the direful and subtle Protocol of 1489 whose authenticity has never yet been successfully refuted or honestly denied by well- informed Jews. That it was acted upon in the Southern European countries with manifest success, the pages of history will attest. Jews everywhere penetrated the Catholic Church and arose to Christian religious power. The entire Jesuit Order, responsible for so much Catholic mischief throughout the world, was founded by a Jew, Ignatius Loyola.

Out of Jesuitry came Adam Weishaupt and his infamous Illuminati, the vast and terrible secret society of Europe founded upon an introvert form of the Jewish CAHILLA, which at one time swept millions of Gentile Europeans into its murderous net.

This society, strongest in Germany where it had its home and where it perverted and subverted Christian masonry through the machination of Frederick the Great, introduced what is known as the Grand Lodge Orient to Europe -- or the co-Masonry against which every European monarch has set himself from time to time. Mussolini being the last to excommunicate its political intrigue.

The most complete, detailed, and authenticated history of this movement, how it was financed by Jews as a gesture to get their release from European Ghettos are recounted in the works of the famous historian, Nesta H. Webster, author of "The French Revolution," "World Revolution," "Secret Societies & Subversive Movements" and "The Socialists Network."

The Illuminati, under the renegade Weishaupt, became in time an openly destructive Satanic society, with everything in its doctrines and rituals the exact antithesis of Christianity. Enticing its victim into the first initial degrees by the most beautiful and altruistic of fraternal ideals and noble aspirations, gradually it wove about them a net of murderous Satanism. Implications in secret rites at length bound them securely to the organization with chains of steel. As Mrs. Webster has shown, the "ideals" of Illuminism were:

1. Hatred of God and all forms of religion.
2. Destruction of private property and inheritance.
3. Absolute social and racial equality, promotion of class hatred.
4. Destruction of all forms of either monarchial or democratic governments, including civil liberties, such as freedom of speech, of the press, of assembly and of trial by jury.
5. Destruction of all nationalism, love of country, patriotism and allegiance to civil or political rulers.
6. Abolition of marriage and practice of free love.

On page four of report No. 2290, Seventy First Congress, III Session, investigation of Communistic propaganda in America, the same articles are advanced as the definition of Russian-Jewish Communism in its fundamental aspirations. Indeed, the Jews, Karl Marx and Friedreich Engels, in their nefarious works on Socialism and the instigation of the First International, "borrowed" the Illuminati program bodily, a flagrant plagiarism from Weishaupt's Satanism which has not been generally revealed.

The point we are getting at is, that the Ghetto-imprisoned Jews beheld in Illuminism exactly the weapon they needed to effect their emancipation. This brand of revolutionary philosophy further suited their inherent revolutionary temperaments. So we find indications of the German Jews embracing and helping to finance Weishaupt, until it became such a danger to the throne that the Illuminati was ordered to be disbanded.

"The founding prophet of the leftist faith, Karl Marx, was born in 1818, the son of a Jewish father who changed his name from Herschel to Heinrich and converted to Christianity to advance his career. The young Marx grew into a man consumed by hatred for Christianity.

Internationalizing the worst antichrist stereotypes, he incorporated them into his early revolutionary vision, identifying Jews as symbols of the system of private property and bourgeois democracy he wanted to further. 'The god of the Jews had been secularized and has become the god of this world,'

Marx wrote. **Moey is the jealous god of the Jews**, beside which no other god may stand.' Once the Revolution succeeds in 'destroying the empirical essence of Christianity, he promised, 'the Jew will become the rulers of the world. This early Marxist formulation is the transparent seed of the mature vision, causing Paul Johnson to characterize Marxism as 'the antichristian of the intellectuals.'

The international Communist creed that Marx invented is a creed of hate. The solution that Marx proposed to the Christian 'problem' was to eliminate the system that 'creates' the Christian. The Jews, he said, 'are only symptoms of a more extensive evil that must eradicate capitalism. The Jews are only symbols of a more pervasive enemy that must be destroyed; capitalists.'

In the politics of the left, racist hatred is directed not only against Christian capitalists but against all capitalists; not only against capitalists, but anyone who is not poor, and who is White; and ultimately against Western Civilization itself. The Marxist revolution is antichrist elevated to a global principle." [\[318\]](#)

But it never disbanded. This edict but sent it underground. Thereupon, speaking figuratively and literally, the Ashkanazim Jews "took it over," and the history of Europe for the next hundred years, from the effects of this control, reads like a nightmare.

Mrs. Webster has brought out the full manipulations of the Illuminati Jews in organizing, conducting, and later suppressing, the French Revolution and Reign of Terror, when they had accomplished their hidden purpose and removed certain royal personages who stood in the way of their ultimate command of Europe.

We cannot enter into that long and sordid story here. But we must pay some attention to the escape of the German Jews from the Ghettos and the rise of the House of Rothschild or "Red Shield" in Germany. It presages the active identification of the most terrible international Jewish organization of modern times, the Cahilla, to which we will give much attention in a moment.

When William the Landgrave of Hesse came to power in Germany he was somewhat fanatical in the pursuit of his hobby, the collecting of rare and precious coins. In the adjacent

Ghetto lived old Amshel Mayer, with his five sons and five daughters. This Jew set himself to cultivate William and win his favor by presenting him with precious coins. A strange and intimate friendship grew up between the two. Then comes a fearsome event, too little known to patriotic Americans. George III needed mercenaries to fight the revolting Colonials in the Americas. A deal was made with William the Landgrave for the use of 17,000 Hessians for which George III was to pay the sum of \$20-million.

Amshel Mayer was secretly in touch with the Colonial situation through American Jews, particularly Haym Salomon of Philadelphia, who made it possible for Robert Morris to finance the colonials who thus unwittingly placed themselves under obligations to the Jews as the following will show.

Observe what happened and how the pernicious circle of international events was maneuvered to spill the blood of colonial Americans, that the Jews might escape the Hamburg and Frankfort Ghettos. George III did not have the English soldiers requisite to fight a successful war with the colonies, yet was egged on by predatory and scheming Jews in the New World, of whom American historians are careful to make no mention.

The Colonials were revolting and George III had to do something about it to maintain the prestige of the Crown. William's 17,000 Hessians were "offered" him, but only recently has it become known that back of it all was a deal whereby Amshel Mayer "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) was to get the loan of that \$20,000,000 for 20 years.

Naturally Haym Salomon, now eulogized for his great financial services to the struggling Colonials, was agreeable to backing them. By producing the Revolution in America, it meant that George III would have to use those Hessians to put down the insurrection. That meant William the Landgrave would get the twenty millions that Amshel and his strategizing Jews could and would use to make the Ghettos things of history and finance his progeny and compatriots into important banking positions among the squabbling Christian monarchs of the continent.

So America had Bunker Hill, Yorktown, Valley Forge, Monmouth and Brandywine. When the smoke had cleared away and the dead were buried, in spite of all Jewry could do to the contrary, our founding fathers, after great hardship and political chaos, brought forth a Republic.

A Republic is the Golden Mean between an Autocracy (where the few rule) and a Democracy (where the many rule through direct action). When some of the delegation to the Constitution Convention tried to inject the nostrums of Democracy into the Constitution, George Washington arose in anger and said: "Let us raise a standard to which the wise and honest can repair. The event is in the hands of God."

Our Constitution provides for a Republic. A Republic is poison to World Jewry. On the other hand, it is easy for those with evil designs to gain control of a government which operates as a Democracy; hence the steady assault on the Constitution.

A sleeping America has allowed its plan of government, as guaranteed in the Constitution, to be tossed aside and have embraced the phobia of Democracy by adopting the initiative, the election of judges, the referendum and the direct primary. In doing this we have opened wide the gates for Internationalists to promote their campaigns against the Republic of the United States.

Democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention. Our founding fathers repeatedly warned us to avoid this type of government. Our Constitution means to the science

of Government what the digits mean to the science of arithmetic or the chromatic scale means to the science of music: in other words, it is the key to the science of government.

In a Republic, the few are protected from the many, and the many, from the few, or, in other words, Communism, easily takes a Democracy, turns it upside down, makes the many think they are to govern themselves, but in actuality, the many are controlled by the worst sort of Autocracy.

It is in that direction we are drifting today. Amshel "Red Shield" Rothschild got his twenty millions and freedom for his people from the Ghettos. Whereupon Jews immediately scuttled like cockroaches all over Europe.

All the five sons of Amshel immediately made themselves solid with the leading bankers of five great continental capitals, and the five daughters were artfully married off to various foreigners and political Big-Wigs.

"I fear the Jewish banks with their craftiness and tortuous tricks will entirely control the exuberant riches of America. And use it to systematically corrupt modern civilization. The Jews will not hesitate to plunge the whole of Christendom into wars and chaos that the earth should become their inheritance." [\[319\]](#)

France was an especial goal of exploitation where the German Jews wanted to "dig in" and entrench themselves against any influences of the more esthetic and spiritual Sephardims. So utilizing the nefarious Illuminati again, the French Revolution was subtlety precipitated. For a fuller history of Jewish manipulation of this Red Terror, read Mrs. Webster's books. At any rate, when the French Revolution had accomplished its purposes, Count Cherep-Spiridovich tells us that it had to be halted. So a conscienceless young Corsican was found who would have no compunction about shooting down his own people if it served his personal vanities and the aims of his military career.

Napoleon was "chosen" by the "Red-Shields," (Rothschilds) equipped, financed, and sent forth to serve the further continental aims of International Jewry. Napoleon is everywhere acclaimed as a great military genius.

Nowhere except in the world's secret history is it revealed that "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) gold preceded him, made his military pathways as easy as possible without giving away this secret alliance, and made and unmade monarchs as it pleased the House of Rothschild to have them toppled around. But note that when Napoleon broke with the Jews and gave evidence of co-operating with the Catholic Pope, the skids were mysteriously put under him and he found himself on Elba. He staged a return and came to Waterloo.

De Grouchy "mysteriously" was delayed in supporting him and his star had set. Meantime, Nathan Mayer, son of Amshel, on Sunday the eighteenth of June, 1815 on the battle field at Waterloo, noting that the battle had gone strictly according to his plans, mounted a horse, rode to the coast, got a fast boat across to London, and sprang a panic on the English Exchange simulating a victory for Napoleon, which tumbled stocks down to zero where Nathan's agents scooped them in at panic prices.

Next day, when the real truth became known, Nathan didn't need any more German loans to finance International Jewry. He had cleaned up in one of the greatest stock market coups in modern history. [And they are still doing the same thing today with their sock market manipulations]

The "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) fortune which proceeded to make and unmake political regimes on the continent up to the time of the World War, was first founded on the dead

bodies of American Patriots and then securely established on a colossal lie which beggared thousands of English men.

So the Rothschild fortune was launched, and its repository in America today the banking house of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, whose late president Jacob Schiff, presented Lenin with a cool 20 million dollars to finance Russian-Jewish Bolshevism, now known as Communism, and whose younger generation helped to formulate through Paul Warburg, the Federal Reserve banking system.

With these facts as background - facts, by the way, that have never been denied by international Jewry; is it not rather apparent why we cannot make headway in cleaning up America until this pernicious element is shorn of its power? But there is yet a more fearsome factor in world Jewry of which the average layman knows next to nothing, which must be now considered. The ancient Sanhedrin Jesus had excoriated in language that left nothing to diplomacy, and that had sent the pleasing response to the Sephardim Jews being "persecuted," had by no means been inactive throughout this time.

"Use the courts, use the judges, use the constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization, by constant campaigns about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make the capitalist himself, by his own appropriation, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of that nation." [320] Outgrowing Palestine, capitalizing on all Jewish "persecutions," effectively carrying on the fight for Christian tolerance toward this scheming, predatory people, it began to adopt a world-wide aspect after the admirable maneuverings of the Mayer clan. Thus do we arrive at the impressive construction of the Cahilla.

Americans living in New York frequently hear of the Jews giving Cahilla parties in various city blocks, but that the Cahilla is a vast network of espionage and predatory activism for worldwide Jewry, and that it correlates the progress of the Jewish nationalists all over the earth, has only been authentically uncovered since the Boer War, mostly by British military and secret service agents. Try to grasp fully what now is to be disclosed.

In the time of George Washington there were about 4,000 Jews in this country. Most of them were already well-to-do traders.

In 1783 the United States became the first country to grant them full civil equality, and ever since then they have enjoyed political equality. Today there is said to be, taking the Jew's word for it, 18,000,000 Jews in the world, and about 4,400,000 of that number are in the United States, where they control 60 percent of the vital interests of our country [remember this was written in the 1930's]. Taking the word of the military of the various countries, instead, however, it is probable that the figure of 23,000,000 Jews for the whole world is the more nearly accurate.

Whether the true figure is 14,000,000 or 23,000,000, when the statement is made they are entirely effectively controlled by one International Organization, so constructed that one man rules it from the top, the information is labeled fantastic.

But wait! Listen to what espionage agents of several countries have attested before responsible committees: "The Jews of the World divided the earth first into two hemispheres, the Eastern and the Western." As the United States lies in the Western Hemisphere, we will confine ourselves to that alone. The Cahilla is constructed on the symbol of Seven.

First, however, over each hemisphere is put a Prince of Jewry known as a Sponsor. There is a Sponsor for the Eastern Hemisphere, and a Sponsor for the Western Hemisphere.

Reliable authority has attested by the way, the Sponsor for the Western Hemisphere is none other than "a pinch hitter for Presidents" which explains why this gentleman occupies his position of such tremendous economic, financial and political importance in American State affairs. He is the absolute overlord of about ten millions of Jews in this Western Hemisphere. He orders their lives and their affairs, and they in turn make it their business to see that he is kept ensconced in his power over American Officialdom.

The Sponsor for the Eastern hemisphere is not of consequence in this article. But do not miss the very important fact that both Sponsors for both hemispheres are accountable only to Akad Ha'am, the Unknown and Uncrowned King of Jewry throughout the earth, whose identity is kept a guarded secret.

Akad Ha'am rules the Jews of the earth by an effective devastating system. He has, as has been said, his Prince-Sponsor in each hemisphere. Then under these Prince-Sponsors falls the seven-times-seven organization.

Under each Sponsor there are Seven Arch-Censors.

Under each Arch-Censor there are Seven Ministers.

Under each Minister there are Seven Heralds.

Under each Herald there are Seven Couriers.

Under each Courier there are Seven Schrivenerors.

Under each Schrivenor there are Seven Auditors.

Under each Auditor there are Seven Mutes.

This figures out to almost 1-million influential Jews in each hemisphere organized into a tight, rigidly-controlled body, every man knowing all the men under him but only the one man above him, and all responsive to the Prince-Sponsor at the top.

**There is no Jew of consequence in North America who is not involved in this terrible organization:** terrible at least in its power for predatory control of Christian society - or who is not listed somewhere down the line on the roster of its obedient adherents.

Until this organization is broken and stamped out of American life, the United States can know neither peace nor stability, not to mention safety. For its control puts it in perfect working mechanism with all the influential Jews of the European continent and the Orient.

At this moment it is making and unmaking governments, starting or stopping wars at its pleasure, controlling the most intricate dealings of the League of Nations [presently the United nations], dominating political officialdom, determining the money standards of nations, including America's, directing its economics, intimidating or controlling the nation's newspapers, radio, and movie screen, so that nothing can be released by any of these that is inimical to its far-flung interests.

"Wars are the Jews harvest, for with them we wipe out the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100- million of them, and the end is not yet." [\[321\]](#)

**Small wonder with the whole Christian World hoodwinked into an International War, killing each other's nationals off by the hundreds of thousands, the Cahilla Jews celebrated Der Tag, the day of Judaism coming into its own as Christian corpses were buried and with that many Christians, removed from Terra Firma.**

Careful students and economists who are not in its pay, have traced the prevailing depression in America directly to its threshold. Presidents have been elected by its money.

Its directing heads and their satraps often camouflaged politely in press and congress as "International Bankers" have been assiduously engaged at Buying-in-America at bankrupt prices, completely looting and eliminating the United States permanently from its pathway as a major power, reducing it to the status of a third rate vassal state subject to their officer - Isaacs, Sassoon, Samuels, et al - in the so-called "British" Cabinet.

This is the atrocious cabal to whom President Wilson referred on his return from Versailles when he said that "there was a secret power in Europe with which he could not cope." This is the terrible power that had started the World War in furtherance of its schemes, so powerful in British as well as German affairs, that the statement is made on reliable authority that orders were given to the British Admiralty and air forces that at no time during the war were Berlin, Hamburg or Frankfort to be raided, shelled or bombed, because their homes and families were there and they had no intention of suffering physically or jeopardizing their lives in this war which they had conceived for their own world plans and financial profit.

Sir Douglas Haig, English Field Marshal, strictly under the thumb of his CAHILLA-agent secretary, Philip Sassoon of the family of Baghdad Jews, gave it out that the English were too "humane" to bomb cities holding innocent women and children. That suited gullible Christians, and heaped full odium on the "Germans" who ordered such atrocities from Berlin to be perpetrated on London.

The Cahilla officials had perfected their power over Germany and the Germans long before the outbreak of the war. In fact, their ascendancy dates back to Bismarck, the half-Jew (Bismarck's mother was the Jewess Louisa Menken) who saw to it that Germany was turned over to the Princes of Jewry back in 1870 exactly as America is being turned over to the Princes of Jewry in 1934. The Youth Movement of Germany, smashing this oligarchy, will be viewed in the proper perspective as one of the great social phenomena of our times. Consider the war situation and its aftermath in Germany.

The Jews were the only people who were able to use Bismarck so that all liberal reforms in Germany would turn out to be profitable for them. An industrialist who visited the Prussian War Ministry in September, 1914, told with amazement that he found Jews predominating in this high office, and not German officers and military officials as he had expected.

Herr Walther Rathenau, a Jew, sat in a large room, at an enormous secretary writing table and "dispensed" or gave away army contracts. Around him were seated, almost without exception, Jewish clerks and Jewish business people.

The feeble government under Emperor Wilhelm II which had already favored Jews in all important positions, allowed this to happen, owing to its embarrassment and perplexity.

In the course of the war, the fact arose conspicuously to the surface that since the beginning of Wilhelm II's reign, the Jews had been the real rulers of the German Empire.

For the previous 15 years those in immediate personal contact with the Kaiser were mainly Jewish financiers, Jewish manufacturers and Jewish merchants like Emil and Walther Rathenau, Balin, Schwabach, James Simon, Friedlander-Fuld, Goldberger, Guttman, Hulshinsky, Katsenstein and others. Upon the change from the old regime to the new, that is, from the monarchy to the so-called republic the cabinet composed of six men which substituted the Ministry of State, was dominated by the Jews Haase and Landsberg. Haase had control of foreign affairs. His assistant was the Jew Kautsky, a Czech, who in 1918 was not even a German citizen.



Is it any wonder that with such a state of affairs obtaining, Hitler should have been espoused by the pure-blooded German people as a leader who would rid them of this CAHILLA Frankenstein, whose American arm has already become quite as offensive to enlightened persons here in the United States. "Hitler will have no war, but he will be forced into it, not this year but later..."[\[322\]](#)

Hitler preached a doctrine of "Germany for the Germans" and we should preach a doctrine of "America for Americans." Hitler used a steel wedge to "split a hardwood block" and immediately when he had gained power and started breaking up this Cahilla monopoly, the Cahilla set its machinery at work all over the world to vilify and misrepresent him, suggest boycotts, and to introduce resolutions in the houses of government which if acted upon would easily have led to war.

It is obvious that the public Cahilla press - which constitutes about 90% of American metropolitan newspapers -- the radio and the screen received their orders to acclaim Hitler as a monster and "persecutor" who had "set Europe back into the Dark Ages."

Protest meetings were held, the old whine about Christian tolerance for God's Chosen People was dragged forth again, dusted off, and made to do service in stirring up protests.

Hitler had thrown a big monkey wrench into the Cahilla's machinery in its steady progress for international domination, and with characteristic lack of any sportsmanship, the Jews began to gather around a new wailing wall and fill the air with their hypocritical lamentations. Wherever a Jew is blocked in the accomplishment of a predatory scheme against Gentiles, he will immediately whine "persecution" or "lack of tolerance." Just as blacks will cry racism when they do not get their desires.

The story of what happened in England, placing England in Jewish CAHILLA power, is too long to be told here, but Great Britain's vassalage to the Sassoons, the Samuels, the Monds, is quite as complete as that of pre-Hitler Germany. The conquest of Russia by them, resulting in Jewish Communism, would require several reams to be told completely.

It is obvious that here in the United States, since 1917, the oligarchy has been conducting affairs with a very high hand, until America has been pulled down to ruin and near-chaos. It is obvious that the sack of the United States Treasury, the collapse of American Industry, the taking of America off the gold standard, the repudiation of its fiscal contracts by the Federal Reserve, the agitation for the cancellation of the war debts are naught but carefully laid maneuvers for so emasculating and undermining Christian America that she can never again offer effective resistance to Europe, or to Jerusalem, when the latter City has been made the Capital of a completely Judaized world.

The following concerning Senator Joseph McCarthy was taken from "Defenders of the U.S.A. Republic," a Compilation of the works of Helen M. Peters, about whom the Preface states: "Time has proven that Helen Peters knew the origin and direction of the conspiracy to destroy the American people and America. She discovered that America is not only being subverted through religion, but is also being used to subvert the whole world in the name of [today's false form of] Christianity."

Statement: "Given by Senator Joseph McCarthy, six months before his mouth was closed forever: George Washington's surrender: 'And many of the people of the land became Jews.'[\[323\]](#) The confession of General Cornwallis to General Washington at Yorktown has been well hidden by historians. History books and text books have taught for years that when Cornwallis surrendered his army to General Washington that American independence came, and we lived happily ever after until the tribulations of the twentieth century.

Jonathan Williams recorded in his *Legions of Satan*, 1781, that Cornwallis revealed to Washington that 'a holy war will now be in America, and when it is ended America will be supposedly the citadel of freedom, but her millions will unknowingly be loyal subjects to the Crown.' Cornwallis went on to explain what would seem to be a self contradiction: 'Your churches will be used to teach the Jew's religion and in less than two hundred years the whole nation will be working for divine world government. That government they believe to be divine will be the British Empire [under the control of the Jews]. All religions will be permeated with Judaism without even being noticed by the masses, and they will all be under the invisible all-seeing eye of the Grand Architect of Freemasonry [Lucifer - as Albert Pike disclosed in *Morals and Dogma*].' And indeed George Washington was a Mason, and he gave back through a false religion what he had won with his army."

Cornwallis well knew that his military defeat was only the beginning of World Catastrophe that would be universal and that unrest would continue until mind control could be accomplished through a false religion. **What he predicted has come to pass!!!** Of that, there is no longer any doubt.

A brief study of American religious history will show that Masonry and Judaism has infused into every church in America their veiled Phallic Religion. Darby and the Plymouth Brethren brought a Jewish Christianity to America. Masons Rutherford and Russell [both Jews] started Jehovah Witnesses' in order to spread Judaism throughout the world under the guise of Christianity.

Our so-called Judeo-Christian leaders are so ill-informed regarding the race of the Book, and the many marks of distinction that separate the House of Israel, the House of Judah, the House of David and the Jews from one another, that **they are assigning to the Jews an inheritance that does not belong to them.**

These Christian leaders are so sure that the Jew is Israel now returning to his homeland in accordance with their preconceived expectations of how prophecy is to be fulfilled that they are unaware of the counterfeit role being assumed by the Zionists who have even adopted the name Israeli.

A definition of this modern term is given as follows: "Israeli: -- The term 'Israeli' properly describes the people, citizens and institutions of the State of Israel. 'Israeli' is a term connoting a specific nationality: the nationality confined to the territory now known as Israel. Accordingly, an Israeli may be a Jew by religion, but he may equally be a Moslem, agnostic or atheist."

With the foregoing as a brief background, you will grasp to some extent, the scope of the rehabilitation which must be accomplished in America. Nothing is the matter with America but the aliens who have been admitted to her hospitality, and who have shamefully abused Christian sportsmanship and tolerance to sack her commerce and debauch her institutions.

"It seems to me, when I consider the power of that entombed gold and the pattern of events...that there are great, organized forces in the world, which are spread over many countries but work in unison to achieve power over mankind through chaos. They seem to me to see, first and foremost, the destruction of Christianity, Nationhood and Liberty...that was 'the design' which Lord Acton perceived behind the first of the tumults, the French Revolution, and it has become clearer with later tumults and growing success. This process does not appear to me a natural or inevitable one, but a man-made one which follows definite rules of conspiratorial action. I believe there is an organization behind it of long standing, and that the great successes which have been achieved are mainly due to the efficiency with which this has been kept concealed." [\[324\]](#)

It only remains for enough American to grasp the facts which are daily becoming everywhere more apparent. What will happen then? We must sweep out our half-baked radical theorists with whom we have been tolerant too long. We must prevent the approaching Jewish domination and insure Anglo-Saxon supremacy that is free from international control. We must not persecute a minority group and, on the other hand, we must not permit such a group to enslave the majority. The racial theorists should find no shelter in our schools or churches where they spread their poisonous doctrines among the young. We must sweep from our legislative halls the tainted and dangerous meddlers and replace them with practical men who know the difference between an unworkable theory and a workable fact.

We must acquire the sturdy stamina of our forefathers whose grim determination knew no compromise with the forces of Anarchy wherever found. It is true that there is no time to waste; but before we act, we must be in possession of the facts that have been withheld. These facts have not been spread before the reader for his examination and his verdict. The hour for decision has come. America's fate hangs in the balance.

Whether we are to continue an orderly march towards a higher civilization or are to witness the overthrow of our progress, depends upon the action we take not next year nor next month but upon the action we take today.

The situation will be corrected when the now unorganized majority realizes that our times demand that the majority must organize and, matching organization against organization, regain the ascendancy because of their superior numbers.

The hour has passed for disputations. "Actions, not words," must be our motto. It was through action, following straight thinking, that our country was fashioned and formed and only through action and straight thinking will America be preserved.

If loyal Americans, the majority of the population, organize without further delay to combat the organized subversive minorities that have made headway only because of organization, the menace of internationalism, socialism, communism and all other anti-Americanisms, and anarchy will be stamped out and real liberty will be preserved. Any further delay will be fatal.

The perpetuity of our ideals and our institutions depends upon immediate action and immediate organization of right thinking, patriotic Americans. We must drive from control those organized minorities who are conspiring to overthrow the Republic and the Constitution of the United States of America. Surely no one can deny that the American Constitution has been and is the victim of assault by those whose vagaries would wreck a world.[\[325\]](#)

The apostle Paul wrote about the wonder of being reborn out of the slavish mind into comprehension of the blessings of freedom. This gift (a sound mind) is given to us when we are called out of the insanity and idolatry of worshipping the world system.

"But as it is written, Eye has not seen nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man the things which God has worked for them that love him. But God has revealed them unto us by his spirit: for the spirit searches all things, yea, the deep things of God." [\[326\]](#)

Central governments, like beasts, have insatiable appetites. They can never be satisfied. They demand more and more, ever more. Its subjects must pay more and more, ever more. More taxes! More blind servitude! More blood! When people see this, they will realize the beast only plunders and robs them. So we continue to ask: "What makes the public believe that central government is necessary? What makes the public think that without robbers and murderers ruling them, civilization would be lost?"

The beast brings poverty, sickness, and lost dream! Who needs this? Some are listening. Many are not. Nonetheless, the struggle ahead is inescapable. We must struggle, or submit to passive self- destruction - an end unfitting a real Christian.

The needed incentive comes from the knowledge that **there is no other answer**. Those who understand the alternative are more likely to face the challenge with the determination that is needed. Those "few" are the ones we seek among the masses.

Those "few" will hear and understand. Those "few" will spearhead the work of God, for the benefit of the people and the land. The others are inconsequential at this time. Their time will come when they too will see.

Meanwhile, we must continue in the kingdom work with the ones Christ is calling out. We, Christians, are seed planters. We plant seeds of doubt and hope; doubt in man, and hope in God. We plant the seeds of hate and love - hate for the world system, and love for God's system; hate for slavery, and love for freedom. "Your people are so paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral, Christian beliefs to the rest of the world. Naturally, you oppose World Government, unless it is under your Fascist-Christian control. Who are you to proclaim that your Christian-American way is the best? It is obvious you have never been exposed to the communist system. When nationalism is finally smashed in America. I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take your children away. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools and re- educate them to become the future leaders of a One- World Government, and to run our Socialist Republic of America. We are taking over the world and there is nothing you can do to stop us." [\[327\]](#)

But, as any veteran of this war can tell you, the greatest obstacle to our work is that great sea of spiritually-dead who somehow feel obliged to support and defend central government. They stand between us (the called) and the problem, between the accusers and the accused, between the revengers of blood and the condemned. The masses of brain-dead citizens insulate the problem preventing us from addressing it directly. If we want our children and grand-children to have a better world to live in, then we have no choice but to diligently keep pounding away at the truth.

The blind must be made to understand the existence of light. We must keep prodding the masses to feel the discomfort of the chains of slavery. They cannot be allowed to continue dying passively in their sleep like cowards and simpletons.

As we grow into this battle for truth and freedom, we will develop the needed skills and intelligence to identify the real enemies and destroy them and their system of plunder. These basic, straight-forward truths need to be recognized by only a relatively small percentage of Americans for central government to be forced back into the arena of public disfavor where it belongs. Central government, like sodomy, will always exist in the world. But, as far as we are concerned, it should stay in the small closets of disgrace. It should not be publicly accepted as "normal."

"Away with the whims of governmental administrators, their socialized projects, their centralization, their tariffs, their government schools, their state religions, their free credit, their bank monopolies, their regulations, their restrictions, their equalization by taxation, and their pious moralizations! And now that the legislators and do-gooders have so futility inflicted so many systems upon society, may they finally end where they should have begun: May they reject all systems, and try liberty; for liberty is an acknowledgment of faith in God and His works." [\[328\]](#)

Again: "Thus it is evident that all these men, who call themselves by the high-sounding names of Emperors, Kings, Sovereigns, Monarchs, Most Christian Majesties, Most Catholic Majesties, High Mightiness, Most Serene and Potent Princes, and the like, and who claim to rule 'by the grace of God,' by 'Divine Right' that is, by the special authority from Heaven - are intrinsically not only the meanest miscreants and wretches, engaged solely in plundering, enslaving, and murdering their fellow men, but that they are also the merest hangers on, the servile, obsequious, fawning dependents and tools of these blood-money loan-mangers, on whom they rely for the means to carry on their crimes.

These loan-mongers [bankers], like the Rothschilds, laugh in their sleeves, and say to themselves: 'These despicable creatures, who call themselves emperors, and kings, and majesties, and most serene and potent princes; who profess to wear crowns, and sit on thrones; who deck themselves with ribbons, and feathers, and jewels; and surround themselves with hired flatterers and lickspittles; and whom we [the bankers] suffer to strut around, and palm themselves off, upon fools and slaves, as sovereigns and lawgivers specially appointed by Almighty God; and to hold themselves out as the sole fountains of honors, and dignities, and wealth, and power - all these miscreants and impostors know that we [the bankers] make them, and use them; that in us they live, move, and have their being; that we require them [as the price of their positions] to take upon themselves all the labor, all the danger, and all the odium of all the crimes they commit for our profit; and that we will unmake them, strip them of their gewgaws, and send them out into the world as beggars, or give them over to the vengeance of the people they have enslaved, the moment they refuse to commit any crime we require of them, or to pay over to us [bankers] such share of the proceeds of their robberies as we see fit to demand.' [\[329\]](#)

## Chapter Ten

### **Jews Take Control of The Roman Catholic Church**

Halley's Bible Handbook has a commentary which is most informative. Innocent III [a Jew] (1198-1216 A.D.), was the most powerful of all the Popes, claimed to be the "Vicar of Christ," "Vicar of God" and "Supreme Sovereign over the Church and the World." He claimed the right to depose Kings and Princes, and that "All things on earth and in heaven and in hell were subject to the Vicar of Christ." He brought the Church into the Supreme Control of the State.

Kings of Germany, France, England and practically all of the monarchies of Europe obeyed his will. He was even able to bring the Byzantine Empire under his control. Never in all of history has any one single man exerted more power. He ordered two crusades, decreed Transubstantiation, confirmed Auricular Confession... forbade reading of the Bible in the vernacular, ordered the extermination of heretics, instituted the inquisition, ordered the massacre of the Albigenses.

More blood was shed under his direction and that of his successors, than in any other period of the Roman Church History. All of the nations of Europe were under this corrupt and despotic Political-Religious domination of the Popes and their Papacy for a total of 1260 years, from 606 A.D. to 1866 A.D., with each Pope bringing out his own private and pet doctrine or whim, to subject the people to.

Immorality was rampant in the Papacy and the Church. John XXIII [a Jew (1410-1415)], called by some the most depraved criminal who ever sat on the Papal Throne, guilty of almost every crime: as Cardinal in Bologna, 200 maidens, nuns and married women fell victim to him. As Pope, he violated virgins, nuns, lived in adultery with his brother's wife, was guilty of sodomy and other nameless evils, he bought the Papal office and sold Cardinalates to the children of wealthy families.



By the 15th century, the "Sewer of Corruption" in Rome was bringing a decline to the Papal Power. Also, a rise in the Protestant Reformation was threatening the Supremacy of the Papal Power. Rome needed a shot in the arm to give it new life, this was the break the Esau-Edomite-Canaanite-Khazar Jews had been waiting for. Now was their chance to step in and convince the Vatican they had the answer to its problem [even though the Jews had been able to have 20 of their number made Pope, they were never able, prior to this time, to take control, as their time had not yet come]. Now it is possible to understand the following Scriptures: "I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast [the so-called Holy Roman Catholic Church, Communism and Judaism] rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crown, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy...and the



dragon [Zionism-Judaism-Communism] gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death [this happened to the Catholic Church in 1866 and to Communism in 1989]; and his deadly wound was healed [the Jews left the Church intact just as they have allowed Russia and Communism allowing it to continue in its original anti-Christ activities but with some changes which would further the cause of the Zionists]: and all the world wondered after the beast. And they worshipped the dragon [almost the entire world today worships the Jews and have actually replaced God and the Lord Jesus Christ with them] which gave power unto the beast; and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven [America]. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints [If all the Christians are to be Raptured off the earth, then who are the Saints he is going to make war with?], and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world." [330] "The first Jesuits were Jews..." [331]

It was at that time a Spanish Basque [a Jew] whose name was Lopez DeRecalde, but who preferred to be called Ignatius Loyola, and **convinced the Papacy** he could build an army of Priests **completely dedicated to discipline and order** and they soon became the most dreaded religious strike force in history. They were the special forces of the Vatican.

This Papal police force was called "The Society of Jesus," or "The Jesuits." Their job was/is to make all things subservient to "The Pope, he alone is supreme and worshipful." The Jesuit General is referred to as the "**Black Pope**" and **it is he who actually runs the vatican behind the scenes even today.**[332]

See how everything fits exactly the above quoted Scriptures! Now that the so-called Holy Roman Church was under the absolute and iron rule of the Jesuits [in actuality the Dragon: the Jews] and with the principle of absolute and unconditional obedience to the Pope, the Protestant Reformation was meeting with very strong opposition [for the Jews are never so efficient as when they have the opportunity to kill God's people the Anglo-Saxons, Celts, Germanic and Kindred people].

The Inquisition was the main agency used by the Papacy to crush the Reformation. Now the Jews were shinning all their glory **for they like nothing more than wallowing in the Blood of Christians!**It has been recorded that in the 30 years between 1540-1570 more than 900,000 Protestant Christians were put to death in the Pope's War to stop the Renaissance. With the slaughter of the more than 70,000 Huguenots at the Massacre of St. Bartholomew, Ignatius Loyola and his army of Jesuits [Jews] had convinced the Vatican, "The Society of Jesus" was just what they needed to firm up and strengthen the Roman Catholic Institution.[333]

Now at long last the Esau-Edomite-Canaanite-Khazar Jew had finally successfully infiltrated the so-called Holy Roman Catholic Churches' field [world] and they were securely concealed and hidden behind "The Society of Jesus." Now all they had to do was to wait for the appropriate time for "Nimrod" or the "Pope" to make his final appearance so they could bag their game.

After waiting for centuries, **their time had finally come, but completely unknown and not even guessed at by the outside world, and it is still unknown and unbelievable by and to the vast majority of the world, they finally had control of the largest of the so-called Christian Churches!!!**



To hasten the situation, and to set the stage a little more fully for their victory, the Esau-Edomite-Canaanite-Khazar Jew was fomenting the French Revolution through one of its most able sons Adam Weishaupt and his organization "The Illuminate" through the Continental Masonic Lodges.

It was through this conspiracy, France, the Pope's ablest and most faithful bodyguard, recalled 10,000 French troops from Italy, leaving the Papacy vulnerable, whereupon the Unification Armies of Garibaldi and Victor Emmanuel, who were mere pawns in the hands of the Jews in Italy, moved in to capture the Pope, divested him of his temporal power, and added the Papal States to the New Liberated Kingdom of Italy.

Likewise, the two bodyguards of Papal Rome, France and Austria, quickly fell by the sword of nations who were directed by the Esau-Edomite-Canaanite-Khazar Jews. The Book of Jasher says the Kingdom of Nimrod, or Babylon, at his death, became divided into many divisions, and all these parts were restored to their respective kings who enslaved the people of Nimrod.[\[334\]](#)

Now many will ask, if the Papacy died in 1866, how come it is still in operation? Which is a good question. However, one must remember[\[335\]](#) that it was to the advantage of the Esau-Edomite-Canaanite-Khazar Jew, who is clever and ingenious when it comes to intrigue, subversion and slight of hand [making something appear that which it is not], and it is not to their advantage for the world to have that information.

"And I saw one of his heads [Roman Catholic Church and Communism] as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wandered after the beast [Roman Catholic Church and will do about Communism when it rears its ugly head again]. And they worshipped the Dragon [World Judaism] which gave power unto the beast [Roman Catholic Church and Communism because it made it to live again]." [\[336\]](#)

### **The Fictitious Queen of Hell**

This was easily accomplished because of the false teachings of the Roman Catholic Church. In Jeremiah 44, which was written many hundreds of years before Jesus Christ was born, the apostate Jews worshipped a female deity they called "**The Queen of Heaven.**"[\[337\]](#) She is mentioned four times in that one chapter.

"The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the **Queen of Heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger." [\[338\]](#)

Then in chapter 44: "But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the **Queen of Heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. But since we left off to burn incense to the **Queen of Heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. And when we burned incense to the **Queen of Heaven**, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men... Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the **Queen of Heaven**, and to

pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows." [339]

Female deities are the bag and baggage of all pagan religions, and whether the female demon is called Astarte, Ashtoreth, Ishtar, Venus, Diana, the Lorelei, the Elle woman, or Mary, she is the same spiritual "principality" and "power." Baal was/is the Jews principal god; Ashtoreth, Baal's wife, is their principal goddess.

She was the personification of the reproductive principle in nature. Ishtar was her Babylonian name; Astarte her Greek and Roman name. Baalim, the plural of Baal, were images of Baal. Ashtaroth, the plural of Ashtoreth. Ashera was a sacred pole, cone of stone, or a tree trunk, representing the goddess. Temples of Baal and Ashtoreth were usually together. Priestesses were temple prostitutes. Sodomites were male temple prostitutes. The worship of Baal, Ashtoreth, and other Canaanite gods consisted in the most extravagant orgies; their temples were centers of vice.

### Archaeological Notes

Canaanite {and Jewish} Religion, God's express command to Israel was to destroy or drive out the Canaanites.[340] And Joshua went at the task in dead earnest, God Himself helping with mighty miracles. In reality, **God did it.**

In excavations at Gezer, Macalister, of the Palestine Exploration Fund (1904-09), found, in the Canaanite stratum, which had preceded Israelite occupation, of about 1500 B.C., the ruins of a "High Place," which had been a temple in which they worshiped their god Baal and their goddess Ashtoreth (Astarte).

It was an enclosure 150 by 120 feet, surrounded by a wall, open to the sky, where the inhabitants held their religious festivals. Within the walls were 10 rude stone pillars, 5 to 11 feet high, before which the sacrifices were offered. Under the debris, in this "High Place," Macalister found great numbers of jars containing the remains of children who had been sacrificed to Baal. The whole area proved to be a cemetery for new-born babes.

Another horrible practice was that they called "foundation sacrifices." When a house was to be built, a child would be sacrificed, and its body built into the wall, to bring good luck to the rest of the family. Many of these were found in Gezer. They have been found also at Megiddo, Jericho and other places. Also, in this "High Place," under the rubbish, Macalister found enormous quantities of images and plaques of Ashtoreth with rudely exaggerated sex organs, designed to foster sensual feelings.

Canaanites worshiped, by immoral indulgence, as a religious rite, in the presence of their gods; and then, by murdering their first-born children, as a sacrifice to these same gods. It seems that, in large measure, the land of Canaan had become a sort of Sodom and Gomorrah on a national scale.

Do we wonder any longer why God commanded Israel to exterminate the Canaanites? Did a civilization of such abominable filth and brutality have any right longer to exist? It is one of history's examples of the Wrath of God against the Wickedness of Nations. Archaeologists who dig in the ruins of Canaanite cities wonder that God did not destroy them sooner than He did.

God's object, in the command to exterminate the Canaanites, besides being a Judgment on the Canaanites, was to keep Israel from **Idolatry** and its shameful practices. God was

founding the Israelite nation for the one grand specific purpose of paving the way for the Coming of Christ, by establishing in the world the IDEA that there is One True Living God.[\[341\]](#)

Now back to our original thoughts. With that accomplished, that old serpent, called the Devil, The Great Red Dragon, was going to deceive the whole world by deceptively animating the Roman Catholic Church and use her image as a mask to hide his progress toward **WORLD DOMINATION**.

Mrs. Van Hyning, seeking knowledge on these very same facts, being related to you, asked several priests in Rome who referred her to a priest which was a researcher with an extraordinary library. Here is her account of it: "Mrs. Van Hyning, I am surprised at your surprise. You are a student of history - and you know that both the Borgias and the Mediciis are Jew families of Italy. Surely you know that there have been Popes from both of these houses. Perhaps it will surprise you to know that **WE** {The Catholic Church} **have had 20 Jew Popes**, and when you have sufficient time, which may coincide with my free time, I can show you these names and dates. You will learn from these that **the crimes committed in the name of the Catholic Church were under Jew Popes. The leader of the Inquisition was one - de Torquemada, A Jew.**" [\[342\]](#)

Now that the Papacy was completely under the control of Judaism [which later became properly known as Zionism], the Vatican became a powerful weapon in the hands of the Red Dragon. The names and places of the Papacy and the Roman Catholic Church were not changed so the secret deception of Satan would not be detected and he could carry out his clandestine work in the earth.

In the guise of the Roman Catholic Church, the Red Dragon, who was, "wroth with the woman [National Israel, United States] went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which [nationally] keep the [10] commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ." [\[343\]](#)

Since the Dragon was not able to destroy the "manchild nation" [America] as soon as it was born, sought to exterminate it with his secret weapon masquerading as the Roman Catholic Church. Samuel Morse, father of electronic telegraphy, found out about the conspiracy of Rome to kill our young American Republic and published in 1834 his remarkable work, "Conspiracies Against The Liberties Of The U.S."

The book which revealed this bit of information on page 290, also carried this quotation: "**The Jesuits are a military organization, not a religious order.** Their chief is a general of an army, not the mere father abbot of a monastery. And the aim of this organization is: **Power.** Power in its most despotic exercise. Absolute power, universal power, power to control the world by the volition of a single man. Jesuitism is the most enormous of abuses." [\[344\]](#)

"It is under those bloody banners [religious massacres in Europe] of 6,000 Roman Catholic priest, Jesuits and Bishops, in the United States, and marching to the conquest of this republic, backed by their seven millions of blind and obedient slaves... A political conspiracy under the cloak of a religious mission was formed against the U.S., yes, without Romanism, the last awful Civil War would have been impossible, Jeff Davis would never have dared to attack the North, had he not had assurance from the Pope, the Jesuits, the Bishops, the Priests and the whole people of the Church of Rome under the name and mask of Democracy, except they would help him." [\[345\]](#)

"Pope Gregory VII [a Jew] decided it was no murder to kill excommunicated persons. This rule was incorporated in the canon law. During the revision of the code, which took place in the 16th century, and which produced a whole volume of corrections, the passage was

allowed to stand. It appears in every reprint of the Corpus Juris. It has been for 700 years, and continues to be, part of the ecclesiastical law.

Far from being a dead letter, it obtained a new application in the days of the Inquisition [under a Spanish Basque, a Jew, whose name was Lopez DeRecalde, but who preferred to be called Ignatuis Loyola]; and one of the later Popes has declared that the murder of a Protestant is so good a deed that it atones, and more than atones, for the murder of a Catholic." [\[346\]](#)

Has the Church of Rome expressed any regret for having promulgated and executed such bloody laws? No! On the contrary, she has anathematized all those who think or say that she was wrong when she deluged the world with the blood of the millions she ordered to be slaughtered to quench her thirst for blood [is this not what the Jews have done to Christians since they Crucified the Lord Jesus Christ]; she positively said that she had the right to punish those heretics by tortures and death.

Those bloody and anti-social laws, were written on the banners of the Roman Catholics, when slaughtering 100,000 Waldenses in the mountains of Piedmont, more than 50,000 defenseless men, women and children in the city of Beziers. It is under the inspiration of those diabolical laws of Rome, that 75,000 Protestants were massacred the night and following week of St Bartholomew.

## Chapter Eleven

# Origin of The Jews

The Jews fully understand their Khazarian heritage as the third edition of the Jewish Encyclopedia for 1925 records:

"**CHAZARS** [Khazars]: A people of Turkish origin whose life and history are interwoven with the very beginnings of the history of the Jews of Russia. The kingdom of the Chazars was firmly established in most of South Russia long before the foundation of the Russian monarchy by the Varangians (855).

Jews have lived on the shores of the Black and Caspian seas since the first centuries of the common era [after the death of Christ]. Historical evidence points to the region of the Ural as the home of the Chazars. Among the classical writers of the Middle Ages they were known as the 'Chozars,' 'Khazirs,' 'Akatzirs,' and 'Akatirs,' and in the Russian chronicles as 'Khwalisses' and 'Ugry Byelyye.'

The Armenia writers of the fifth and following centuries furnish ample information concerning this people. Moses of Chorene refers to the invasion by the 'Khazirs' of Armenia and Iberia at the beginning of the third century: 'The chaghan was the king of the North, the ruler of the Khazirs, and the queen was the chatoun' [\[347\]](#)

The Chazars first came to Armenia with the Basileans in 198. Though at first repulsed, they subsequently became important factors in Armenian history for a period of 800 years. Driven onward by the nomadic tribes of the steppes and by their own desire for plunder and revenge, they made frequent invasions into Armenia. The latter country was made the battle-ground in the long struggle between the Romans and the Persians.

This struggle, which finally resulted in the loss by Armenia of her independence, paved the way for the political importance of the Chazars. The conquest of eastern Armenia by the Persians in the fourth century rendered the latter dangerous to the Chazars, who, for their own protection, formed an alliance with the Byzantines. This alliance was renewed from time to time until the final conquest of the Chazars by the Russians.

Their first aid was rendered to the Byzantine emperor Julian, in 363. About 434 they were for a time tributary to Attila, Sidonius Apollinaris relates that the Chazars followed the banners of Attila, and in 452 fought on the Catalanian fields in company with the Black Huns and Alans. The Persian King Kobad (488-531) undertook the construction of a line of forts through the pass between Derbent and the Caucasus, in order to guard against the invasion of the Chazars, Turks and other warlike tribes. His son Chosroes Anoshirvan (531-579) built the wall of Derbent, repeatedly mentioned by the Oriental geographers and historians as Bab al-Awab. In the second half of the sixth century the Chazars moved westward. They established themselves in the territory bounded by the Sea of Azov, the Don and the lower Volga, the Caspian Sea, and the Northern Caucasus. The Caucasian Goths (Tetraxites) were subjugated by the Chazars, probably about the seventh century.

Early in that century the kingdom of the Chazars had become powerful enough to enable the chaghan to send to the Byzantine emperor Heraclius an army of 40,000 men, by whose aid he conquered the Persians (626-627). The Chazars had already occupied the northeastern part of the Black Sea region. According to the historian Moses Kalonkatici, the Chazars, under their leader Jebu Chaghan (called 'Ziebel Chaghan' by the Greek writers), penetrated into Persian territory as early as the second campaign of Heraclius, on which occasion they

devastated Albania. Nicephorus testifies that Heraclius repeatedly showed marks of esteem to his ally, the chaghan of the Chazars, to whom he even promised his daughter in marriage. In the great battle between the Chazars and the Arabs near Kizliar 4,000 Mohammedan soldiers and their leaders were slain.

In the year 669 the Ugrians or Zabirs freed themselves from the rule of the Obrians, settled between the Don and the Caucasus, and came under the dominion of the Chazars. For this reason the Ugrians, who had hitherto been called the 'White' or 'Independent' Ugrians, are described in the chronicles ascribed to Nestro as the 'Black' or 'Dependent,' Ugrians. They were no longer governed by their own princes, but were ruled by the kings of the Chazars. In 735, when the Arab leader Mervan moved from Georgia against the Chazars, he attacked the Ugrians also.

In 679 the Chazars subjugated the Bulgars and extended their sway farther west between the Don and the Dnieper, as far as the head-waters of the Donetz in the province of Lebedia. It was probably about that time that the chaghan of the Chazars and his grandees, together with a large number of his heathen people, embraced the Jewish religion. According to A. Harkavy, the conversion took place in 620, according to others, in 740. King Joseph, in his letter to Hasdal ibn Shaprut (about 960), gives the following account of the conversion: 'Some centuries ago King Bulan reigned over the Chazars. To him God appeared in a dream and promised him might and glory.

Encouraged by this dream, Bulan went by the road of Darian to the country of Ardebil, where he gained great victories [over the Arabs]. The Byzantine emperor and the calif of the Ishmaelites sent to him envoys with presents, and sages to convert him to their respective religions. Bulan invited also wise men of Israel, and proceeded to examine them all. As each of the champions believed his religion to be the best, Bulan separately questioned the Mohammedans and the Christians as to which of the other two religions they considered the better. When both gave preference to that of the Jews, that king perceived that it must be the true religion. He therefore adopted it.

This account of the conversion was considered to be of a legendary nature. Harkavy, however, proved from Arabic and Slavonian sources that the religious disputation at the Charzarian court is a historical fact. Even the name of Sangari has been found in a liturgy of Constantine the Philosopher (Cyrill). It was one of the successors of Bulan, named Obadiah, who regenerated the kingdom and strengthened the Jewish religion. He invited Jewish scholars to settle in his dominions, and founded synagogues and schools. The people were instructed in the Bible, Mishna, and Talmud, and in the 'divine service of the hazzanim.' In their writings the Chazars used the Hebrew letters.

Obadiah was succeeded by his son Hezekiah; the latter by his son Manasseh; Mannaseh by Hanukkah, a Succession brother of Obadiah; Hanukkah by his son Isaac; Isaac by his son Moses (or Manasseh II); latter by his son Nisi; and Nisi by his son Aaron II. King Joseph himself was a son of Aaron, and ascended the throne in accordance with the law of the Chazars relating to succession. On the whole, King Joseph's account agrees generally with the evidence given by the Arabic writers of the tenth century, but in detail it contains a few discrepancies.

According to Ibn Fadlan, Ibn Dastah, and others, only the king and the grandees were followers of Judaism. The rest of the Chazars were Christians, Mohammedans, and heathens; and the Jews were in a great minority. According to Mas'udi, the king and the Chazars proper were Jews; but the army consisted of Mohammedans, while the other inhabitants, especially the Slavonians and Russians, were heathens. From the work 'Kitab al-Buldan,' written about the ninth century, it appears as if all the Chazars were Jews and that they had been converted

to Judaism only a short time before that book was written. But this work was probably inspired by Jaihani; and it may be assumed that in the ninth century many Chazar heathens became Jews, owing to the religious zeal of King Obadiah. 'Such a conversion in great masses,' says Chwolson. 'May have been the reason for the embassy of Christians from the land of the Chazars to the Byzantine emperor Michael. The report of the embassy reads as follows: *Quomodo nunc Judaei, nunc Saraceni ad suam fidem eos molirentur convertere.*'

The history of the kingdom of the Chazars undoubtedly presents one of the most remarkable features of the Middle Ages. Surrounded by wild, nomadic peoples, and themselves leading partly a nomadic life, the Chazars enjoyed all the privileges of civilized nations, a well-constituted and tolerant government, a flourishing trade, and a well-disciplined standing army. In a time when fanaticism, ignorance, and anarchy reigned in Western Europe, the kingdom of the Chazars could boast of its just and broad-minded administration; and all who were persecuted on the score of their religion found refuge there. There was a supreme court of justice, composed of seven judges, of whom two were Jews, two Mohammedans, and two Christians, in charge of the interests of their respective faiths, while one heathen was appointed for the Slavonians, Russians, and other pagans.

The Jewish population in the entire domain of the Chazars, in the period between the seventh and tenth centuries, must have been considerable. There is no doubt that the Caucasian and other Oriental Jews had lived and carried on business with the Chazars long before the arrival of the Jewish fugitives from Greece, who escaped (723) from the mania for conversion which possessed the Byzantine emperor Leo the Isaurian. From the correspondence between King Joseph and Hasdai it is apparent that two Spanish Jews, Judah ben Meir ben Nathan and Joseph Gagris, had succeeded in settling in the land of the Chazars, and that it was a German Jew, Isaac ben Eliezer' from the land of Nyemetz' (Germany), who carried Hasdai's letter to the king. Saadia, who had a fair knowledge of the kingdom of the Chazars, mentions a certain Isaac ben Abraham who had removed from Sura to Chazaria.

Among the various routes enumerated by the Arabic geographer Ibn Khurdadhbah (860-880) as being used by the Rahanite Jewish merchants, there is one leading from Spain or France, via Allemania, through the land of the Slavonians, close by Atel, the capital of the Chazars, whence they crossed the Sea of the Chazars (Caspian Sea) and continued their voyage, via Balkh, Transoxania, and the land of the Tagasga, to India and China.

These merchants, who spoke Arabic, Persian, Greek, Spanish, French, and Slavonic, 'traveled continuously from west to east from east to west by sea and by land.' They carried eunuchs, serving-maids, boys, silks, furs, swords, imported musk, aloes, camphor, cinnamon, and other products of the Far East.

Hasdai ibn Shaprut, who was foreign minister to Abd al-Rahman, Sultan of Cordova, in his letter to King Joseph of the Chazars (about 960), relates that the first information about that kingdom was communicated to him by envoys from Khorassan, and that their statements were corroborated by the ambassadors from Byzantium. The latter told him that the powerful Chazars were maintaining amicable relations with the Byzantine empire, with which they carried on by sea a trade in fish, skins, and other wares, the voyage from Constantinople occupying fifteen days. Hasdai determined to avail himself of the services of the Byzantine embassy to transmit his letter to the king of the Chazars, and with that view he despatched Isaac ben Nathan with valuable gifts to the emperor, requesting him to aid Isaac in his journey to Chazaria. But the Greeks interposed delays, and finally sent Isaac back to Cordova.

Hasdai then decided to send his message by way of Jerusalem, Nisibis, Armenia, and Bardaa, but the envoys of the king of the Gebalim (Goleslav I of Bohemia), who had then just arrived in Cordova, and among whom were two Jews, Saul and Joseph, suggested a different



plan. He offered to send the letter to Jews living in 'Hungarin' (Hungary), who, in their turn, would transmit it to 'Russ' (Russia), and thence through 'Bulgar' (probably the country of the Bulgarians on the Kuban) to its destination (Atel, the capital of Chazaria). As the envoys guaranteed the safe delivery of the message, Hasdai accepted the proposal. He further expresses his thankfulness that God, in His mercy had not deprived the Jews of a deliverer, but had preserved the remnant of the Jewish race.

Taking a keen interest in everything relating to the kingdom of the Chazars, Hasdai begs the king to communicate to him a detailed account of the geography of his country, of its internal constitution, of the customs and occupations of its inhabitants, and especially of the history of his ancestry and of the state. In this letter Hasdai speaks of the tradition according to which **The Chazars Once Dwelt Near The Seir (Serir) Mountains** [This was where Esau went with his Canaanite wives. Gen. 36]; he refers to the narrative of Eldad ha-Dani, who thought he had discovered the Lost Ten Tribes; and inquires whether the Chazars know anything concerning 'the end of the miracles' (the coming of the Messiah).

As to Eldad ha-Dani's unauthenticated account of the Lost Ten Tribes on the River Sambation, it may be interesting to note that, according to Idrisi, the city of Sarmel (Sarkel-on-the-Don) was situated on the River Al-Sabt (Sambat), which is the River Don. The name for Kiev, as given by Constantine Porphyrogenitus, is also Sambatas. These appellations of the River Don and of the city of Kiev point evidently to Jewish-Chazar influences.

A complete account of the correspondence between, Hasdai and King Joseph, has been written by A. Harkavy, one of the leading authorities on the history of the Chazars, from which the following is, in substance, an extract: 'The Chazarian correspondence was first published in the work 'Kol-Mebasser' of Isaac Akrish (Constantinople, 1577), into whose hands these documents came while on a voyage from Egypt to Constantinople. He published them with the view of proving that even after the destruction of Jerusalem the Jews still had their own country, in accordance with the well-known passage in Genesis (xlix.10), 'the scepter shall not depart from Judah.'

Among European scholars Johann Buxtorf, the son, was the first to become interested in the Chazarian letters, which he printed together with the text of Akrish in his Latin translation of 'Cuzari' (Basel, 1660).

Buxtorf believed that the letters themselves and the entire history of the Chazarian kingdom were but fable, for the reason that no seafarers, merchants, or other travelers had brought any information concerning such a flourishing kingdom as that of the Chazars was reputed to be. The learned Orientalist D'Herbelot, misled by a wrong conception of the 'Cuzari' and its relation to the conversion of the Chazars to Judaism, leaves the authenticity of the correspondence an open question.

One of the greatest scholars of the 17th century, Samuel Bochart, in his derivation of the name of the Chazars, introduces the account of Joseph ben Gorion (Yostpon), and in his notes to the 'Yuhasin' of Zacute gives information about the Chazarian kingdom and the Sea of the Chazars obtained from the 'Geographia Nubiensis' of the Arabian writer Idrisi (12th century). Bochart's views, however, are not important because he had no knowledge of the 'Cuzari' or of the Chazarian letters. All the skeptics of that time and those mentioned below had no knowledge of the facts concerning the Chazars and Chazarian Judaism as contained in Slavonic Russian sources, or of the 'Acts Sanctorum,' which discusses those sources.

It is therefore not surprising that the first author of a comprehensive history of the Jews, Basnage, who in his 'Histoire des Jifs,' v. 446, Rotterdam, 1707, prints the Chazarian letters,

has the boldness to declare as idle fancy, not only the kingdom of the Chazars, but even the existence of the Chazarian people, which was invented, he considers, by Jewish boastfulness.

About the same time Dom Augustine Calmet issued his Biblical researches, part of which treats of 'the country whither the Ten Tribes were led away and where the said tribes now live.' Calmet considers Media near the Caspian Sea to be 'the country,' and that it is also identical with 'the country of the Chazars,' which was glorified so much in the rabbinical writings. According to them the czar of the Chazars adopted the Jewish religion in the eight century. Calmet, however, considers the whole story a fiction.

Baratier, 'the remarkable child,' also considered the story of the Chazars to be only a pleasing novel; but it may serve as an excuse for his opinion that when he wrote his work he was only eleven years of age. The Danish historiographer Frederick Suhm, who in 1779 wrote a remarkable work, for that time, on the Chazars, and who could not free himself from the view of the Hebraists of the time with regard to the letter of King Joseph, was the first to give a decided opinion in favor of the genuineness of the letter of Hasdai. The ignorance of these writers is accounted for by the fact that only at the end of the eighteenth century, were translations of the old Arabic writers, Mas'udi, Istakhri, Ibn Haukal, etc., on the Chazars, issued. The first to make use of the testimony of the Arabic writers to corroborate the accounts of the Jewish writers on the Chazars, was the Lithuanian historian Tadeusz Czacki, who had the advantage of using copies of the Arabic manuscripts relating to the subject in the Library of Paris. The Russian historian karamsin also made use of Mas'udi's information, given in the 'Chrestomathy' of Silvestre de Sacy, and of Abulfeda's researches published in the fifth volume of Busching's 'Historical Magazine.'

The Russian academician Ch. Frähn and the Swedish scholar D'Ohsson collected and published, in the first quarter of the nineteenth century, all the Arabic testimony on the subject of the Chazars known at that time. The authenticity of the letter of King Joseph has, however, since been fully established by the very material which those scholars had at their disposal, Frähu acknowledges the genuineness of Hasdai's letter, but not that of King Joseph. In the same way D'Ohsson, although he found the information of the Arabic and Byzantine writers in conformity with the contents of the Chazar letters, could not help doubting its genuineness. This may be explained by the fact that as they did not understand Hebrew they did not care to commit themselves on a question which lay outside of their field of investigation. But the Jewish scholars had no doubts whatever as to the genuineness of the Chazarian documents, especially since the beginning of the critical school of Rapoport and Zunz. They were made use of by many writers in Spain in the twelfth century; as, for instance, by Judah ha-Levi (1140), who displayed a close acquaintance with the contents of King Joseph's epistle, and by the historian Abraham ibn Daud of Toledo (1160), who distinctly refers to the same letter. Later on, with the persecutions which ended with the expulsion of the Jews from Spain, the Chazarian documents, together with many other treasures of medieval Jewish literature, were lost to the learned, and were not recovered until the end of the sixteenth century, when they were found in Egypt by Isaac 'Akrish. The Jews of that time took little interest, however, in the history of the past, being absorbed by the cheerless events of their own epoch. The first reference, therefore, to the Chazar letters is by Rabbi Bacharach of Worms, in 1679, who discovered proofs of the genuineness of Hasdai's letter in an acrostic in the poem which served as a preface, and which reads as follows: 'I, Hasdai, son of Isaac, son of Ezra ben Shaprut.' This acrostic, however, again remained unnoticed until it was rediscovered by Frensdorf, independently of Bacharach, in 1836. Four years later (1840) the genuineness of Hasdai's letter was absolutely proved by Joseph Zedner.

He also acknowledged the authenticity of the Chaghan's letter, but did not submit proofs. At the same time Solomon Munk gave his opinion in favor of the genuineness of both letters.

Since then most of the Jewish scholars have adopted his view, including Lebrecht, 1841; Michael Sachs, 1845; S.D. Luzzatto, 1846-50; Z. Frankel, 1852; D. Cassel and H. Jolovicz, 1853, 1859, 1872; Leop. Löw, 1855-74; Hartog, 1857; Jost, 1858; Steinschneider, 1860; Grätz, 1860 and 1871; Harkavy, beginning with 1864; Geiger, 1865; Kraushar, 1866; D. Kaufmann, 1877; and many others. A comparison of Jewish with other sources, especially with Arabic, as far as they were then known, must be credited to E. Carmoly. He began his work with the comparison of the various sources in his 'Revue Orientale' (1840-44).

He completed it in 1847. Some useful supplements to Carmoly's works were presented by Paulus Cassel in 1848 and 1877. The results of these investigations were accepted by the following Christian scholars: Grigoryev, 1834; Schafarik, 1848; Lelevel, 1851-60; Vivien de San Martin, 1851; S. Solovyov, 1851-1874; Byelevski, 1864; Brun, 1866-77; Bilbasov, 1868-71; Kunik, 1874 and 1878; and many others. Still there were some writers who were misled by the earlier opinions, and on the strength of them spoke skeptically of the documents; as Jacob Goldenthal (1848); Dobryakov (1865); and even the historian Ilovaiski (1876) The translation of the letters given by Harkavy is from a manuscript in the St. Petersburg Public Library. The genuineness of the St. Petersburg manuscript has been demonstrated by him.

In 960 Atel (or Itil), at that time the capital of the kingdom of the Chazars, was situated about eight miles from the northern Astrakhan, on the right bank of the lower Volga, which river was also called 'Atel' or 'Itil.' The meaning of 'Atel' in the Gothic language is 'father' or 'little father,' that of 'Itil' in the Turanian language is 'river'; it is difficult to decide which of these two words gave the river its name. The western part of the city was surrounded by a wall pierced by four gates, of which one led to the river, and the others to the steppes. Here was situated the king's palace, which was the only brick building in the city. According to Mas'udi, the city was divided into three parts, the palace of the chaghan standing on an island. The king had twenty-five wives, all of royal blood, and sixty concubines, all famous beauties. Each one dwelt in a separate tent and was watched by a eunuch. The authority of the chaghan was so absolute that during his absence from the capital, even his viceroy, or coregent (called 'isha,' or 'bek,' or 'pech'), was powerless. The viceroy had to enter the chaghan's apartments barefooted and with the greatest reverence. He held in his right hand a chip of wood, which he lit when he saluted the chaghan, whereupon he took his seat to the right of the latter, on the throne, which was of gold. The walls of the palace were also gilded, and a golden gate ornamented the palace.

All the other dwellings of the then populous city were insignificant mud huts or felt tents. The position of the chaghan of the Chazars was evidently similar to that of the former mikados of Japan, while the bek, his military coregent, corresponded to the shogans of the latter. Emperor Heraclius in 626 concluded a treaty with the chaghan of the Chazars, and Constantine Copronymus, in his description of the embassy of the Chazars (834), states that it was sent by the 'chaghan and the pech.' Ibn Fadlan relates that the king of the Chazars was called the 'great chaghan,' and his deputy 'chaghan-bhoa' ('bey,' 'beg,' or 'bek'). The bek led the army, administered the affairs of the country, and appeared among the people; and to him the neighboring kings paid allegiance. It will thus be seen that the extent of the powers of the bek varied with the times. When the chaghan wanted to punish any one, he said, 'Go and commit suicide' - a method resembling the Japanese custom of hara-kiri.

The mother of the chaghan resided in the western part of the city, whose eastern part, called 'Chazaran,' was inhabited by merchants of various nationalities. The city and its environs were heavily shaded by trees. The Turkish and the Chazar languages predominated.

The entourage of the chaghan, numbering 4,000 men, consisted of representatives of different nationalities. The White Chazars were renowned for their beauty; and according to Demidov, the mountaineers of the Crimea contrasted very favorably with the Nogay Tatars, because they were considerably intermixed with the Chazars and with the equally fine race of the Kumans. Besides the White Chazars, there were also black Chazars (who were almost as dark as the Hindus), Turkish immigrants, Slavonians, Hunno-Bulgars, Jews, who lived mostly in the cities, and various Caucasian tribes, such as the Abghases, Kabardines, Ossetes, Avars, Lesghians, etc.

The Chazars cultivated rice, millet, fruit, grains, and the vine. They had important fisheries on the Caspian Sea, and the sturgeon constituted the main article of food. The Arabic writer Al-Makdisi remarks: 'In Chazaria there are many sheep, and Jews, and much money.' From the upper Volga they brought down from the Mordvines and Russians honey and valuable furs, which they exported to Africa, Spain, and France. They supplied the market of Constantinople with hides, furs, fish, Indian goods, and articles of luxury. The chaghan and his suite resided in the capital only during the winter months. From the month of Nisan (April) they led a nomadic life in the steppes, returning to the city about the Feast of Hanukkah (December). The estates and vineyards of the chaghan were on the island on which his palace was situated.

Another city of the Chazars, Semender, between Atel and Bab al- Abwab, was surrounded by 40,000 vines. It was identical with the modern Tarku, near Petrovsk, which is now inhabited by Jews and Kumyks. The latter are supposed to be descended from the Chazars.

At the Byzantine court the chaghan was held in high esteem. In diplomatic correspondence with him the seal of three solid was used, which marked him as a potentate of the first rank, above even the pope and the Carolingian monarchs. Emperor Justinian II after his flight from Kherson to Doros, took refuge during his exile with the chaghan, and married the chaghan's daughter Irene, who was famous for her beauty (702) Emperor Leo IV 'the Chazar' (775-780), the son of Constantine, was thus a grandson of the king of the Chazars. From his mother he inherited his mild, amiable disposition. Justinian's rival, Bardanes, likewise sought an asylum in Chazaria. Chazarian troops were among the body-guard of the Byzantine imperial court; and they fought for Leo VI, against Simeon of Bulgaria in 888...

Here on the plains live nomadic tribes, which extend to the frontier of the Gagries, as innumerable as the sands of the sea; and they all pay tribute to the Chazars. The king of the Chazars himself has established his residence at the mouth of the river, in order to guard its entrance and to prevent the Russians from reaching the Caspian Sea, and thus penetrating to the land of the Ishmaelites. In the same way the Chazars bar enemies from the gates of Bab al-Abwab.' Even the Russian Slavonians of Kiev had, in the ninth century, to pay as yearly tax to the Chazars a sword and the skin of a squirrel for each house.

At the end of the eighth century, when the Crimean Goths rebelled against the sovereignty of the Chazars, the latter occupied the Gothic capital, doros. The Chazars were at first repulsed by the Gothic bishop Joannes; but when he had surrendered, the Goths submitted to the rule of the Chazars.

In the second quarter of the ninth century, when the Chazars were often annoyed by the irruptions of the petchenegs, Emperor Theophilus, fearing for the safety of the Byzantine trade with the neighboring nations, despatched his brother-in-law, Petron Kamateros, with materials and workmen to build for the Chazars the fortress Sarkel on the Don (834). Sarkel ('Sar-kel,' the white abode; Russian, 'Byelaya Vyezha') served as a military post and as a commercial depot for the north.

In the second half of the ninth century the apostle of the Slavonians, Constantine (Cyril), went to the Crimea to spread Christianity among the Chazars. At this time the kingdom of the Chazars stood at the height of its power, and was constantly at war with the Arabian califs and their leaders in Persia and the Caucasus. The Persian Jews hoped that the Chazars might succeed in destroying the califs' country. The high esteem in which the Chazars were held among the Jews of the Orient may be seen in the application to them -- in an Arabic commentary on Isaiah ascribed by some to Saadia, and by others to Benjamin Nahawandi -- of Isa. xlvii.14: 'The Lord hath love him.' 'This,' says the commentary, 'refers to the Chazars, who will go and destroy Babel' - i.e. Babylonia - a name used to designate the country of the Arabs.

The chaghans of the Chazars, in their turn, took great interest in and protected their coreligionists, the Jews. When one of the chaghans receive information (c. 921) that the Mohammedans had destroyed a synagogue in the land of Babung (according to Harkavy the market of Camomile in Atel is meant), he gave orders that the minaret, of the mosque, in his capitol should be broken off, and the muezzin executed. He declared that he would have destroyed all the mosques in the country, had he not been afraid that the Mohammedans would in turn destroy all the synagogues in their lands. In the conquest of Hungary by the Magyars (889) the Chazars rendered considerable assistance.

They had, however, settled in Pannonia before the arrival of the Magyars. This is evident from the names of such places as Kozar and Kis-Kozard in the Nograd, and Great-Kozar and Ráczkozar in the Baranya district. Mas'udi relates the following particulars concerning the Chazars in connection with Russian invasions of Tabaristan and neighboring countries: 'After the year 300 of the Hegira (913-914), five hundred Russian (Northmen's) ships, every one of which had a hundred men on board, came to the estuary of the Don, which opens into the Pontus, and is in communication with the river of the Chazars, the Volga. The king of the Chazars keeps a garrison on this side of the estuary with efficient, warlike equipment to exclude any other power from its passage. The king of the Chazars himself frequently takes the field against them if this garrison is too weak.

When the Russian vessels reached the fort they sent to the king of the Chazars to ask his permission to pass through his dominions, promising him half the plunder which they might take from the nations who lived on the coast of this sea. He gave them leave.

They entered the country, and continuing their voyage up the River Don as far as the river of the Chazars, they went down this river past the town of Atel and entered through its mouth into the sea of the Chazars. They spread over el-Jil, ed-Dailem, Tabaristan, Aboskum, which is the name for the coast of Jordjan, the Naphtha country, and toward Aderbijan, the town of Ardobil, which is in Aderbijan, and about three days' journey from the sea.

The nations on the coast had no means of repelling the Russians, although they had put themselves in a state of defense; for the inhabitants of the coast of this sea are well civilized. When the Russians had secured their booty and captives, they sailed to the mouth of the river of the Chazars and sent messengers with money and spoils to the king, in conformity with the stipulations they had made. The Larissians and other Moslems in the country of the Chazars heard of the attack of the Russians, and they said to their king: 'The Russians have invaded the country of our Moslem brothers; they have shed their blood and made their wives and children captives, as they are unable to resist; permit us to oppose them.' The Moslem army, which numbered about 15,000 took the field and fought for three days. The Russians were put to the sword, many being drowned, and only 5,000 escaping. These were slain by the Burtas and by the Moslems of Targhiz. The Russians did not make a similar attempt after that year.'

Notwithstanding the assertions of Mas'udi, the Russians invaded the trans-Caucasian country in 944, but were careful in this expedition to take a different route. This seems to have been the beginning of the downfall of the Chazar kingdom.

The Russian Varangians had firmly established themselves at Kiev, while the powerful dominions of the Chazars had become dangerous to the Byzantine empire, and Constantine Porphyrogenitus, in his instructions on government written for his son, carefully enumerates the Alans, the Petchenegs, the Uzes, and the Bulgarians as the forces on which he must rely to check the influence of the Chazars.

Five years after the correspondence between the king of the Chazars and Hasdai ibn Shaprut (965), the Russian prince Swyatoslaw made war upon the Chazars, apparently for the possession of Taurida and Taman. The Russians had already freed from the rule of the Chazars a part of the Black Bulgars, and had established a separate Russian duchy under the name of 'tmutrakan'; but in the Crimean peninsula the Chazars still had possessions, and from the Caucasian side the Russian Tmutrakan suffered from the irruption of the Kossogian and Karbardine princes, who were tributary to the chaghan of the Chazars.

The fortress of Sarkel and the city of Atel were the chief obstacles to Russian predatory expeditions on the Caspian Sea. After a hard fight the Russians conquered the Chazars. Swyatoslaw destroyed Sarkel, subdued also the tribes of the Kossogians and Yass (Alans), and so strengthened the position of the Russian Tmutrakan. They destroyed the city of Bulgar, devastated the country of the Burtas, and took possession of Atel and Semender.

Four years later the Russians conquered all the Chazarian territory east of the Sea of Azov. Only the Crimean territory of the Chazars remained in their possession until 1016, when they were dispossessed by a joint expedition of Russians and Byzantines. The last of the Chaghans, George Tzula, was taken prisoner; some of the Chazars took refuge in an island of the Caspian, Siaheouye; others retired to the Caucasus; while many were sent as prisoners of war to Kiev, where a Chazar community had long existed. Many intermingled in the Crimea with the local Jews; the Krimtschaki are probably their descendants, perhaps some of the Subbotniki also. Some went to Hungary, but the great mass of the people remained in their native country. Many members of the Chazarian royal family emigrated to Spain. Until the thirteenth century the Crimea was known to European travelers as 'Gazaria,' the Italian form of 'Chazaria.'"

As the Exile was assumed to last seventy years, in accordance with Jeremiah, this left 420 years from the Return (537 B.C.) to the destruction of the Temple (70 A.D.) a discrepancy of 187 years. This is gotten rid of in part by making the Persian domination last 34 instead of 204 years (537-333 B.C.). This was done in order to make the interval between the Exodus and the era of contracts exactly 1,000 year.

Owing to these discrepancies, great confusion exists in the annals of the Jewish chronicler, who have generally tried to combine the dates recorded by their predecessors with those of more recent events, using the era of creation almost exclusively; and it is dangerous to trust to their lists unless checked by contemporary annals. In the subjoined chronological table the dates of the most prominent events of Jewish history have been derived from Henrietta Szold's 'Tables of Jewish History' in the index volume (pp. 104 et seq.) of the American edition of Graetz's 'History of the Jews.' For events of lesser importance the sources are, in almost every case, the local annalists as utilized by the historians of the Jews in the respective countries.

Particular attention has been given to the successive stages of legislation, while only selections have been made from the many cases of autos da fè, blood accusations, expulsions,

host-tragedies, and acts of emancipation, for all of which complete lists are given in separate articles under the respective headings.

In contradistinction to the usual custom, but few literary events have been included in the table, only those works which have affected the public opinion of the non-Jewish world having been regarded as of more direct historic importance.

The ruling principle has been to confine the list to strictly historic events; i.e., to incidents affecting either directly or indirectly the relations of the Jews to the states in whose territories have dwelt. Incidents affecting merely the internal concerns of the Jewish communities have not, as a rule, been included.

In 597 B.C. Nebuchadnezzar came down to Jerusalem and carried away its wealthier inhabitants to Babylon; but within a few years the remaining Israelites were found to be plotting with the enemies of Babylon, and in 587 B.C. Nebuchadnezzar, marched a second time on Jerusalem, and burned and razed it. And took away the king in chains, and also a great many more of its Israel people as captives. Then in 582 B.C. the authorities in Babylon found it necessary to invade a third time. It was during this time, the Jews, as a religious sect began and they along with thousands of other prisoners from all parts of the Near East, remained for centuries. Their stay in Babylon was profitable to them and they found it so advantageous that, when the Israelites received permission to leave Babylon, most of the Jews remained in Babylon. Nevertheless, true to their traitorous nature, they intrigued with the Persians to accomplish the downfall of Babylon. Many people believe that the favor shown the Jew, by Cyrus in 538 B.C. was bought by their services, in spreading sedition, etc., within the city while the Persian troops were still outside.

If this is so, and the authorities are correct who hold that the disaffection of the common people in Babylon was due largely to the monotheistic tendencies of the Court and the aristocracy, the Jews were shown to be opposed to monotheism, at that time and guilty of double treachery. Which they have done here in the United States during the 19th and 20th centuries.

Those Jews who did return to Jerusalem found the country-side occupied by the unfortunate people planted there by Esarhaddon. So the Jews intermarried with these unsuspecting people, who received the Jews kindly and helped them oppose the Israelites in rebuilding the Temple in Jerusalem. Thus, the Jews established themselves in the country, repudiated offers to help with scorn; and later in 458 B.C. drove out most of the non-Jews from Judea.

The immigrants had brought with them a confused idea of the Babylonian calendar, the Babylonian system of numeration, weights, measures, and money, and also such scraps of mythology, ritual, sacred writings and philosophy, etc., as they had been able to absorb or obtain; "history" began to be fabricated and sacred writings and traditions to be adapted; and the result of these equivocal labor have come down to the present day, and is known as the Jewish Babylonian Talmud.

Of the history of the Jews during the 600 years following the fall of Babylon and their coming under Persian rule, little reliable information is available. Their own highly colored stores, of their spirituality, lofty idealism, so-called patriotism, endurance, fearless valor, feats of arms, heroism, and nobility of character; plentifully interspersed with miracles, are unsupported.

None of their contemporaries seem to have been aware of the progeny in their midst, nor even to have like or respected the Jew; on the contrary, by the Assyrians and the Medes along with the few remaining Israelites in Sameria, "the Jews were deemed the vilest of all peoples,"



and among the Greeks and the Romans they aroused dislike and contempt; Marcus Aurelius said he was "sick of the filthy noisy Jews." No other history corroborates the Jewish tales, the writings of Josphus notwithstanding, which are suspiciously like, and appear to have been formed in the same unscrupulous manner as those in the book of Esther, which likewise, was supposedly written during this period of time.

"It seems, however, that by about 350 B.C. the Jews had so angered their Persian masters, that the latter plundered part of Palestine and carried off many Jews as captives. In 332 B.C. the Jews came under the Greek rule, and in 320 B.C. Ptolemy took Jerusalem and carried away a number of Jews as slaves to Egypt. Palestine remained under the Ptolemies for nearly a century, but by 246 B.C. the country had reverted to its accustomed state of anarchy and disorder.

In 198 B.C. the Jews made submission to Antiochus III, but owing chiefly to the jealousies of the Jewish priests, and their own religious feuds, the state of Palestine did not improve. From 175 B.C. Jerusalem especially seems to have suffered through the greed and brutality of two Jews, who adopted the Greek names of Jason and Menelaus and made the city a bone of contention, until it was sacked by Antiochus IV in 169 B.C.

In 168 B.C. Antiochus IV tried to establish a uniform religion throughout his domain, but the Romans were antagonistic to him and encouraged everything that would embarrass Syria, and this enabled the Jews to revolt in 167 B.C. With the influence of Rome against her and preoccupied with other troubles, Syria, was unable to deal effectually with the Jewish insurrection, which continued with varying success until about 146 B.C. All the while the Jews influence was growing in Rome.

The Jews, however, still had not developed the ability to govern themselves, and jealousies, dissensions, brigandage and civil war speedily brought Palestine to such disorder that in the six years of civil war between the Pharisees and Alexander Jannacus, King and High Priest of Jerusalem, 50,000 were killed on both sides before this Sadducean ruler succumbed, and his widow Salome turned affairs over to the Pharisees in 79 B.C. Her brother, Simon ben Shetah, had been waiting for such an opportunity.

The continued civil war resulted in the sons of Alexander Jannaeus, Hyrcanus and Aristobulus, in 63 B.C. going hat in hand to Pompey, Caesar's Roman General in Syria, asking him to invade Palestine and slaughter their respective opponents. This is how Rome happened to be a military occupation force when Christ was born." [\[348\]](#)

Like the Greeks, the Romans soon discovered that the Jews were tiresome subjects; they created a community within a community; lived in a state of ceaseless friction with their non-Jewish neighbors, and were constantly lashing themselves into a frenzy over barbarous customs and ideas which must have appeared ridiculous to the practical Roman mind.

Nevertheless, due to Jewish influence in the Roman legislature, Rome granted to the Jews many privileges and immunities, all of which the Jews abused; and from 63 B.C. until they were finally quelled by Hadrian in 135 A.D. (except during the reign of Herod), the history of the Jews is mainly a record of rebellion against Roman rule.

Herod [an Edomite], whose father had been poisoned by the Jews, was appointed King by the Romans, and captured Jerusalem in 37 B.C. He dispersed the bands of robbers and brigands which infested Palestine, and inaugurated an era of comparative peace and order.

Between 19 and 9 B.C. Herod built for the Jews the only admirable place of worship they have ever possessed. Since the Jews had no architecture of their own, Herod's temple was built in the Greek style, but no expense or pains were spared by Herod to ensure that its

construction should be carried out with meticulous regard for the religious susceptibilities of the fanatical Jews, and for the traditions which they pretended were theirs, even to the placing of a great vine bearing clusters of grapes under a golden heaven (the symbol of Dionysus), over the entrance.

It was characteristic of the Jews that, while they have never tired of boasting of the magnificence of the structure, they would not allow its builder to enter the more sacred parts of the building. They have never evinced the slightest feelings of gratitude to Herod and have never even mentioned his name if it could be avoided.

Herod died in 4 B.C. and immediately the Jews rebelled again. Bands of robbers and marauders, led by slaves and pretenders sprang up in different parts and plunged Palestine into the turmoil to which it was accustomed while under the control of the Jews. Order was restored by the Romans, but in 6 A.D. the Jews rebelled again, apparently because they objected to the Roman method of taking a census. The practical common sense and easy-going tolerance of the Romans was hateful to the Jews, while, to the Romans, the Jews seemed a race of bigoted fanatics. whose dire and credulous superstition rendered them the implacable enemies, not only of the Roman Government, but of all mankind.

An unchanging characteristic of the Jews, too, has been their unfailing success in earning the dislike of the people among whom they settle; sooner or later all these peoples have come to regard the Jews with extreme disfavor. By 19 A.D. the number of Jews in Rome had become very large, and, as they became more and more influential among the Roman legislature they insinuated themselves among all classes, especially, among the women, exploiting their frailties [just as they are doing today], credulity and vice, they became unpopular; and, when their dishonest and disreputable activities came under the notice of the Emperor, he enlisted 4000 Jews and sent them to garrison Sardinia. About 39 A.D. their genius for exciting dislike, led, in Alexandria where they were very numerous, to bloodshed.

Among the privileges granted to the Jews by the Romans was permission to meet together, a liberty frequently denied, after the establishment of the empire, to the Romans themselves. This immense concession was abused by the Jews, as was the latitude allowed their teachers of religion. The Jewish rabbis used the freedom allowed them to turn the synagogues into schools of sedition. From childhood the ignorant and fanatical Jews were trained by them to hate the adherents of the Scriptures and all other religious sects; while visions of world domination and a world-wide Jewish empire were kept constantly before them, and a well-organized system of secret intercommunication was maintained. This was, the beginning of the Cahilla which has been presented in another part of this work.

At the very time the Aryan Israelites were refining and purifying their own Christian religion, and preaching good-will to all men, the rabbis were inculcating among the Jews an intense hatred of non- Jews and all their works.

It was an act of disobedience to the Jewish law they taught, to hold any intercourse whatever with non- Jews. All Christians, said the rabbis, were base-born, and all non-Jewish women were unclean.

To marry a non-Jewish woman was considered a heinous offense; the children born of such an alliance were bastards, and could have no inheritance. It defiled a Jew, the rabbis said, to sit at the table with non-Jews, or to enter a Christian's house, which was to be regarded as a fold for cattle, is to be regarded. Jews were forbidden to counsel or to befriend a non-Jew, and any benefits conferred upon a Jew by a non-Jew were, it was taught, no better than a serpent's poison.

"The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Universal Brotherhood of Nations; a greater Judaism, in fact, **all the separate races and Religions shall disappear.**" [\[349\]](#)

Christians and non-Jews were not to be considered human beings, asserted the rabbis; non-Jews are merely beasts, they are God's enemies and when they make inquiries of a Jew respecting his religion, it is the Jew's duty to answer with a suppressed curse, and to give a false explanation. It is written, the rabbis pointed out, "Every goy who studies Talmud, and every Jew who helps him in it ought to die," and "Those who do not own Torah and the prophets must all be killed" openly where no risk is incurred, and where there is by artifices.

The word "Torah" does not refer to the Christian Bible, the Word of God as we can clearly see in the Book of Sanhedrin 59a. "R. Johanan said: A heathen who studies the Torah deserves death, for it is written, Moses commanded us a law for an inheritance; it is our inheritance, not theirs. Then why is this not included in the Noachian laws? On the reading morasha [and inheritance] he steals it; on the reading me'orasah [betrothed], he is guilty as one who violates a betrothed maiden."

Of course knowledge of the anti-human criminality of the Talmud Torah would put non-Jews on their guard. and the footnote here explains: "This seems a very strong expression...it I suggested that Rabbi Johanan feared the knowledge of Gentiles in matters of Jurisprudence, as they would use it against the Jews in their opponents' courts...the Talmud places R. Johanan's dictum...immediately after the passage dealing with the setting up of law courts by Gentiles."

And it goes on to say that the study of the Oral Law (Talmud) is what is feared and the same R. Johanan also said "God's covenant with Israel **was only for the sake of the Oral Law.**" Keep in mind that the **Oral Law, the Traditions of the Pharisees** [elders], recorded in the Talmud, **completely reverse each teaching of Moses**, in the "written" laws.

This depraved state of the Jewish mind was kept hidden, as far as possible, from the Romans; so inflamed by the teachings of the synagogue, and greedy for world domination, the Jews broke out into one insurrection after another, usually simultaneously in different parts of the empire on each occasion.

Thus about 67 A.D. the Jews rebelled again, and having over run the ill-protected rural districts of Palestine, they directed their efforts against the small Roman garrison. The Romans were so few in number that they agreed to surrender on the condition that they be allowed to withdraw from Palestine.

The Jews agreed to these terms, and ratified their agreement by solemn oath, but, the Romans found out that the word, or promise of a Jew is worthless: **for as soon as the Romans laid down their arms, they were massacred by the Jews!** According to the Jews' own stories, the Romans died without asking for mercy but deriding the sanctity of Jewish oaths; while, it is said, pungency was added to their remarks by the fact that the massacre took place on the Jewish Sabbath. Palestine must be rid of non-Jews, said the Jewish rabbis, and wherever they outnumbered the non-Jews they perpetrated massacres, just as they did in Russia after the Bolshevik revolution, when the Jews murdered over 60 million Christians. As a result, from about 66 to about 69 A.D. a state of anarchy and bloodshed, extraordinary even for Palestine and the Jews, prevailed. Then in 70 A.D. Titus burned Jerusalem, and destroyed the Temple.

By the first century B.C. the propaganda, the pretense, that the Jews were the "Chosen People" was already being presented to the rest of the world and the efforts were already well organized, and it has continued to function for the past 2000 years. The later stages differ, in

detail, for example the Jews, of that time, constantly pretended that their numbers were greater than they actually were, whereas they now constantly pretend that their numbers are smaller than they actually are; and they also, in those days, devoted much time to proselytizing, especially among the women of other people; but the policy was the same.

“The Communist desire to 'liberate enslaved nations' will come as a surprise to the enslaved nations of Eastern Europe, and the goal of maintaining 'integrity of their territories' rings strangely in view of the Soviet occupation of Czechoslovakia, Afghanistan, and other oppressed nations. Like other announced goals of World War II, the Atlantic Charter and the Four Freedoms, Stalin's program achieved only one goal, 'the destruction of the Hitlerite regime,' the only government in the world which had opposed the spread of Communist aggression with its military forces. The 'abolition of racial exclusiveness,' which has (also) been official U.S. Government policy since 1945, was, quite simply, the Jewish Marxist goal of planned genocide of the White Race, because the White Race remained the only possible opposition to the total domination of the world by international Jewish Marxism. No African or Asiatic nation has ever mounted a successful counter-revolution against a Communist regime, nor have they ever desired to.

**One hundred million White People died violently during World War II**, but the only Asiatic people to suffer serious losses were the Japanese, who were known as 'the Aryans of the East,' because of their aggressiveness and their highly developed technological abilities. Because of their well known opposition to Communism, the Japanese people were selected by Jewish strategists as the guinea pigs for the testing of the new Jewish Hellbomb, a weapon so horrible that when Hitler learned his scientists had begun work on it, he furiously ordered them to halt its development. He refused to allow his name or the name of the German people to be associated with such an inhumane operation. This allowed the Jews to develop their atomic hellbomb in Los Alamos for Roosevelt and Stalin, with no competition from anywhere in the world. They developed it in order to exterminate the entire German people, but, with the unlimited funds provided by American taxpayers, they turned it into a typical billion dollar Jewish boondoggle which dragged on until after Germany's defeat. Fortunately, the homicidal maniacs still had one anti-Communist nation left on which they could conduct their atomic experiment, the island of Japan.

Like most historic Jewish military operations, the great massacres of World War II occurred, not on the battlefield, but in peaceful neighborhood communities. This was in accordance with the dictate of the Book of Esther, which directs the Jews to massacre women and children, and to exterminate the families of those who dare to oppose them. Thus it was in Dresden, a historic German cultural center, where many thousands of German women and children, refugees from Communism had gathered.

They were assured by the Red Cross that they would be safe, even while the Jewish generals were preparing to murder the men. **The blood-maddened Jews desired not only to murder as many White civilians as possible but also to erase from history all evidence of Western civilization**, the greatest examples of White culture which had been gathered in Dresden, the irreplaceable porcelian, the priceless paintings, the baroque furniture, and the rococo mansions with their poetry carved in stone. All was laid waste in a mass bombing attack in which some 300,000 German civilians died in a city which was not even a military target! The responsibility for this horrible slaughter, in which helpless non-combatants died horribly by flame and explosion, rests with, who else, 'the Americans.' At the last minute, the Soviets prudently withdrew from what was planned as a 'joint-Allied' venture. Today, the Soviets denounce the United States for the annihilation of Dresden.

Like Dresden, Hiroshima was also an ancient cultural center, with no visible military objective. Its non-combatant families also died horribly by the hundreds of thousands. Many were pulverized instantly by the first atomic bomb ever used in a military operation, but thousands of other victims lived on for years, mangled and burned, their limbs and organs slowly rotting away from radiation poisoning. Even while the Japanese officials were desperately suing for peace, the Jews hastily ordered the dropping of a second atomic bomb, this one on Nagasaki, bringing off a second 'test' of their Hellbomb against helpless non-combatants, as prescribed by the Book of Esther. Again, hundreds of thousands of civilians died horribly.

At last, the Jews had achieved the weapon which they planned to use to terrorize the entire world into subjecting itself to their insane frenzies and their frequently voiced goal of world domination of the 'animals,' or non-Jews. As Chaim Weizmann boasted, 'We will never actually have to use this atomic weapon in military operations as the mere threat of its use will persuade any opponent to surrender to us.'[\[350\]](#)

It has been said: "A man who loves another country more than the country he was born in, is like a married man who loves another woman more than his wife!"

### **How The Jews Have Repaid America And Its People For Giving Them A Safe Refuge From A World That Hates Them**

It's time to cut the pigs off from the feed trough; open the gate and let them out to fend for themselves. They have grown so fat and full of parasites from a never ending feed trough, that they have turned into nothing but murders and liars. **"When only Jews are present we admit that Satan is our god."** [\[351\]](#) They could not exist, were it not for the United States, which has given and still does give them safe refuge, from a world that hates them. Now let's look at how the Jews have repaid America:

- 1). The first traitor to America was a Jew called Benedict Arnold.
- 2). The first violation of the Constitution was placed into effect by a Jew called Alexander Hamilton, whose real name was Levine.
- 3). a). President Abraham Lincoln,[\[352\]](#) the first American President to be assassinated.  
b). President James Garfield, the second American President to be assassinated, was murdered by a Jew called Charles J. Guiteau.  
c). President William McKinley, the third American President to be assassinated, was murdered by a Jew called Leon Czolgosz, an anarchist.  
d). The coward that left the Alamo, during Texas' war for independence, was a Jew called Rose.
- 4). America's first international war was declared by a Jewish President called Theodore Roosevelt.
- 5). America was tricked into World War I on the side of England, by the Jews with the aid of a Jewish President called Woodrow Wilson. This was done as payment to England for the Balfour Declaration, which promised Palestine to the Jews for their homeland, so they would help England trick America in entering World War I on their side; because England was losing the war.

6). America was again tricked into a war, World War II, by a Jewish President called Franklin Delano Roosevelt. Who allowed over 3,000 American service men to be killed at Pearl Harbor, so that America would enter the war and rescue Roosevelt's Jewish friends, who were and still are in control of Russia. "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides. Zionists are also to blame for provoking the growing hatred for Jews in 1988." [\[353\]](#)

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races, that for centuries they have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them into the program of the Communist Party. In America, we aim for several victories. While inflaming the Negro minorities against the whites, we will instill in the whites a guilt complex for their supposed exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Blacks to rise to prominence in every walk of life and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige,, the Negro will be able to intermarry with the whites and will begin the process which will deliver America to our cause." [\[354\]](#)

Why is it so difficult to arrive at an agreed total of U.S. aid to Israel over the 44 years since it came into existence in 1948?

The reason is that the U.S. provides different kinds of aid to Israel. These have consisted of direct monetary grants, loans, loans with repayment waived so that they may be considered to grants (free gifts), loan guarantees, weapons transfers from U.S. stocks (sometimes off-budget) and U.S. arms stockpiles in Israel. To derive a single total from all of these categories can be compared to adding apples and oranges. The Congressional Research Service (CRS) generally refrains from this kind of operation. It provides an accurate listing of the various categories of aid to Israel through the years. Others decide which data are relevant to computing the total cost of the aid.

Henry Ford Sr., in 1922 related: "If it is 'anti- Semitism' to say that Communism in the United States is Jewish, so be it; but to the unprejudiced mind it will look very much like Americanism. Communism all over the world, not in Russia only, is Jewish."

"Whenever an American or a Filipino fell at Bataan or Corregidor or at any other of the now historic spots where MacArthur's men put up their remarkable fight, their survivors could have said with truth: 'The real reason that boy went to his death, was because Hitler's anti-semitic movement succeeded in Germany.'" [\[355\]](#)

7). Another Jewish President called Harry S. [Solomon Schiff] Truman allowed between 20,000 and 90,000 American service men and civilians to rot and die in Russian gulags. He was aided and by another Jew called Dwight David Eisenhower, who became the next President of the United States.

David Ben Gurion, former Prime Minster of the Zionist State of Israel, once stated: "The image of the world...as traced in my imagination -- the increasing influence of the farmers and workers, and the rising influence of men of science, may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy. Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a socialist and democratic regime. With the exception of the USSR as a federated Eurasian state, all other continents will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations [A truly United Nations] will build a shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be



the seat of the Supreme Court of mankind, to settle all controversies among the federated continents."

8). Jewish Presidents Truman and Eisenhower allowed America to be sucked into the Korean War, where other thousands of American service men were allowed to rot and die in Russian and Korean gulags, to aid their Jewish banker and oil friends to expand their operations.

9). a). On July 20, 1948 a federal grand jury, indicted 12 men who at that time constituted the National Board of the Communist Party of the United States (CPUSA). The indictment charged them with conspiring knowingly and willfully to teach and advocate overthrowing or destroying the Government of the United States by force and violence, and with conspiring to organize the CPUSA for that purpose. One a Jew by the name of William Zebulon Foster, National Chairman of the Communist Part was not tried because of illness. Of the other 11 who were tried seven were Jews.

"The inward thought of Moscow (the Jews) indeed appears to be that for twenty centuries while humanity has been following Christ, it has been on the wrong word. It is now high time to correct this error of direction **by creating a new moral code, a new civilization, founded on quite different principles (Talmudic Principles)**. And it appears that it is this idea which the communist leaders wished to symbolize when a few months ago **they proposed to erect in Moscow a statue to Judas Iscariot, to Judas**, This great honest misunderstood man, who hanged himself, not at all, as it is usually and foolishly believed, because of remorse for having sold his master, but because of despair, poor man, at the thought that humanity would pay for by innumerable misfortunes the wrong path which it was about to follow." [\[356\]](#)

b). America's Atomic secrets were stolen by Jewish spies; two of which were called Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, who then turned over the stolen secrets to their Jewish friends in Russia.

10). America was tricked into the Vietnam War, [where other hundreds perhaps thousands of American service men were left to die in Communist prison camps], which once again aided Jewish banking and oil interests to expand, by the Jewish President called Dwight David Eisenhower.

a). On July 14, 1954, while French-influenced Egyptians celebrated Bastille Day as a symbol of the overthrow of monarchies both in France and in Egypt, incendiary devices were exploded in U.S. Information Service libraries in Cairo and Alexandria. Nine days later, on July 23, members of the Israeli sabotage network took firebombs to the Cairo and Alexandria. As one of the young Egyptian Jews, Philippe Nathanson, stood in front of an Alexandria theater, the incendiary device he was carrying ignited prematurely. It was later, after questioning, discovered the fire bombings were to be blamed on the Egyptians in an effort to undermine U.S. Egyptian relations.

b). On November 22, 1963, **The Jewish Mossad killed President Kennedy!**

Who or what is the Mossad? Most Americans have never even heard of it, and even fewer even know of its existence. It is therefore cogent that we expand this footnote here, briefly, to explain the nature of the Jewish Mossad. The Mossad is, in a way, the Israeli equivalent of our CIA, but it is much more. It is the Jewish intelligence gathering arm, whose headquarters are in Tel Aviv, Israel, but their vast armies are spread into every country of the world. "Mossad can go to any distinguished American Jew and ask for help," [\[357\]](#) but they ruthlessly murder people they deem a threat to the Jewish conspiracy.

They foment revolutions, hatch political plots, overthrow governments, assassinate key figures, stage commando raids where necessary, or organize revolutionary movements, all in



the cause of the Jewish race. The CIA, or the Russian KGB do all these things also, but with this difference. Since the Jews control practically all the never centers of power throughout the United States and the world, so do the intel-ligence agencies of the United States collaborate with the Mossad. In short, the CIA and the KGB are, in actuality, adjuncts of the Mossad, with the Mossad firmly in control of all.

"All the cement floor of the great garage (the execution hall of the departmental {Jewish} Cheka of Kief) was flooded with blood. This blood was no longer flowing, it formed a layer of several inches: it was a horrible mixture of blood, brains, of pieces of skull, of tufts of hair and other human remains. All the walls riddled by thousands of bullets were bespattered with blood; pieces of brains and of scalps were sticking to them. A gutter twenty-five centimeters wide by twenty-five centimeters deep and about ten meters long ran from the center of the garage towards a subterranean drain. This gutter along, its whole length was full to the top of blood...Usually, as soon as the massacre had taken place the bodies were conveyed out of the town in motor lorries and buried beside the grave about which we have spoken; we found in a corner of the garden another grave which was older and contained about eighty bodies. Here we discovered on the bodies traces of cruelty and mutilations the most varied and unimaginable. Some bodies were disemboweled, others had limbs chopped off, some were literally hacked to pieces. Some had their eyes put out and the head, face, neck and trunk covered with deep wounds. Further on we found a corpse with a wedge driven into the chest. Some had no tongues. In a corner of the grave we discovered a certain quantity of arms and legs..." [\[358\]](#)

The CIA feeds all important information it gathers not only into its own computers in Washington, but also into the hugh bank of computers in Tel Aviv. So does the KGB, so does the British Intelligence, the German and the French. The Mossad gathers all, but it does not give any back. It is a one-way street. In fact, the CIA and FBI are heavily infiltrated by, and staffed with Mossad agents. The Mossad also makes sure that their own agents are in every agency of the government, on the staff of every congressman and senator, and, in fact, every important nerve center of power. In short, the Mossad is purely Jewish, loyal **ONLY** to Israel and the Jewish race and the world wide Jewish conspiracy. It is the world's most powerful, most efficient gang of murderers. Although, historically speaking, the name Mossad is of recent vintage, under other names the roots of these murderous brigades go far back in history.

When the Jews describe the killing of 75,000 of their enemies in the Book of Esther, they were describing a typical Mossad operation, and they have been celebrating their Purim every year ever since [**This was broadcast to the nation on May 1, 1989 when a Jewess revealed on the Ophra Wenfray show on NBC that she had participated in the killing of young {Christian} children, and preparing their blood for Jewish religious rituals. And that the police in many cities knew this, but would not act upon it because of the power of the Jews**]. Killing their enemies is what they men by the saying "having a good day."

These killers run rampant throughout every county in the world, including, and especially, the united States. Our congressmen are acutely aware, and also deathly afraid of them, and for good reason, as are most of the personnel in the government's employ.

With a study of the existing, written material, on the assassination of John Kennedy, it becomes very clear that it was the Mossad which actually did the job. They had their professional triggermen carry out the execution and do it right. They had their sharpshooter set up behind a stone wall on the grassy knoll in front of the motorcade and when Kennedy was in the proper range they let him have it from front and back; blowing his brains out.

That is why the Warren Commission repeatedly ignored eyewitness reports, about the shots from and the activities on the grassy knoll. At the same time they placed Oswald in the School Book Depository building to play the part of the fall guy, but you can be sure they did not leave the real killing job to a third rate bungler like Lee Harvey Oswald.

Thus, on November 22, 1963, John Kennedy, in the company of his wife Jacqueline, was riding in an open motorcade through the streets of Dallas, Texas, ostensibly to shore up his sagging political image. As he was riding by the Dealey Plaza and past the Texas School Book Depository Building, at 12:30 PM, shots suddenly rang out. Governor John Connally, who was riding in the same car in a seat in front of Kennedy was severely wounded. John Kennedy, whose brains were blown out by one of the shots, was pronounced dead on arrival at the Parkland Hospital, to which the car was rushed.

Lee Harvey Oswald, a drifter and nonentity without means, had evidently been carefully coached and set up by the conspirators to play the part of the fall guy. He was seen running out of the Texas School Book Depository Building, and a Dallas policeman by the name of J.D. Tippit, who tried to arrest Oswald shortly thereafter, was shot and killed. Presumably he was killed by Oswald, but even this conclusion is questionable. Shortly thereafter Oswald was captured and taken into custody.

"There is in existence a plan of world organization about which much has been said for several years past, in favor of which determined propaganda has been made among the masses, and towards which our present rulers are causing us to slide gradually and unconsciously. We mean to say the socialist collectivist organization. It is that which is the most in harmony with the character, the aptitudes and the means of action of the Jewish race; it is that which bears the signature, the trade-mark of this new reigning people; it is that which it wishes to impose on the Christian world because it is only by this means that it can dominate the latter.

Instead of wearing a military or political character, the dictatorship imposed by the Jewish race will be a financial industrial, commercial dictatorship. At least for a time, it will show itself as little as possible. The Jews have endowed the commercial, industrial and financial world with the Joint-Stock Company, thanks to which they are able to hide their immense riches. They will endow the entire Christian world with that which they have bestowed on France: the Joint-Stock Company for the exploitation of nations called Republic, thanks to which they will be able to hide their kingship.

We are moving then towards the Universal Republic because it is only thus that Jewish financial, industrial and commercial kingship can be established. But under its republican mask this kingship will be infinitely more despotic than any other. It will be exactly that which man has established over the animal. The Jewish elite will maintain its hold upon us by our needs. It will rely on a strongly organized and carefully chosen police so generously paid that it will be ready to do anything just as the presidents of republics, who are given twelve hundred thousand francs and who are chosen especially for the purpose, are ready to put their signature to anything. Beyond the police, nothing but workmen on one side, and on the other engineers, directors, administrators. The workers will be all the non-Jews. The engineers, directors and administrators will, on the contrary, be Jews; we do not say the Jews and their friends; we say, the Jews; for the Jews then will have no more friends. And they will be a hundred times right, in such a situation, to rely only upon those who will be of the 'Race.' This may all seem impossible to us; and nevertheless it will come about in the most natural way in the world, because everything will have been prepared secretly, as the (French and Russian) revolution was.

In the most natural way in the world, we say, in this sense that there must always be engineers, directors and administrators so that the human flock may work and live and that, furthermore, the reorganization of the world which we shall have disorganized cannot be operated savy by those who will have previously gathered in wealth everywhere. By reason of this privileged situation, which we are allowing to become established for their benefit, the Jews alone will be in a position to direct everything. The peoples will put their hand to the wheel to bring about this state of things, they will collaborate in the destruction of all other power than that of the State as long as they are allowed to believe that the State, this State which possesses all, is themselves.

They will not cease to work for their own servitude until the day when the Jews will say to them: 'We beg your pardon! You have not understood. The State, this State which owns everything, is not you, it is us!' The people then will wish to resist. But it will be too late to prevent it, because **all moral forces having ceased to exist** {The destruction of morality is on every hand}, all material forces will have been shattered by that same cause. Sheep do not resist the sheep-dog trained to drive them and possessing strong jaws. All that the working class could do, would be to refuse to work. The Jews are not simpletons enough not to foresee that. They will have provisions for themselves and for their watch-dogs. They will allow famine to subdue resistance. If the need should arise they would have no scruple in hurling on the people, mutinous **but unarmed, their police made invincible because they will be provided with the most up to date weapons against apwerless mobs** {We saw a perfect example of this during the seige at Waco, Texas}. Have we not already a vision of the invincibility of organized forces against the crowd (remember Tenamin Square in China, Randy Weaver in Idaho and Waco, Texas).

France has known, and she has not forgotten the rule of the Masonic Terror. She will know, and the world will know with her **the rule of the Jewish Terror.**" [\[359\]](#)

### **The Kennedy Assassination Cover-Up Is Undoubtedly The most Complex and Pervasive Jewish Hoad Since The Holocaust Hoax Was Fostered Upon The World!**

He was promptly questioned by seven FBI agents for 12 hours. Forty-seven hours after Kennedy was shot, while in the custody of Federal agents and being transferred in a passageway beneath the Dallas police building, Oswald himself was gunned down by a Jewish night club operator named Jack Ruby.[\[360\]](#) This was done in broad daylight in full view of the television cameras, and thereby instantly was destroyed a highly visible but unstable key witness who could have shed considerable light on the conspiracy. He was, however, only one of 29 people who were connected with the conspiracy that were to die prematurely and violently under mysterious circumstances, as we shall see.

Lyndon B. Johnson, then Vice-President under Kennedy, was quickly sworn in as President during the flight back from Dallas to Washington. Contrary to all legal procedures and to the laws of Texas, Kennedy's body was also flown to Washington and taken out of the jurisdiction of the Texas authorities. So too was the investigation of this crime. Then President Lyndon Johnson quickly curtailed the investigation and bypassed independent Texas authorities who had prime legal jurisdiction by appointing the Warren Commission as the sole authority to do the job.

Supposedly this was done because the crime was of such magnitude that the usual authorities who should have had legal jurisdiction (the Dallas police, the Texas Rangers) were too minor to be entrusted with such a major crime. Actually, the real reason, as we shall see, was so that the cover-up could be contained and controlled in one highly selective package, a package carefully stacked so that it could be trusted to do just what it did do: -- Not to investigate the crime at all, on the contrary, to cover it up.

The Warren Commission, headed by Supreme Court Justice Earl Warren, took over all aspects of the investigation and barred all other authorities who had prior and legal right to do so. In this it was backed up by the controlled Jewish press, by the FBI, and by the CIA. In fact, it became a willing tool of these latter two federal agencies and did exactly as it was instructed.

There is more, much more, thousands of pages of garbage, that is the story put out by the Warren Commission. It was the conclusion they were determined to foist on the public before they ever even started gathering "facts" and "information," and they stuck with it to the bitter end, either ignoring or twisting any evidence that did not fit their preconceived "conclusion." The story is so wild that it could easily fit into "The Wildest Stories Ever Told."

No wonder. The authors have a common mentor, the Jewish power establishment. Also, no wonder that after 25 years and massive doses of lies and propaganda the overwhelming American public will not buy the lone nut, no conspiracy story, it still remains hopelessly confused as to who did do it, and as to why Kennedy was assassinated. Following are some of the strange and bizarre antics and episodes that occurred during this blatant crime and fraudulent cover-up.

**"The Goal of Russia is in the first instance a World-Revolution.** The nucleus of opposition to such plans is to be found in the capitalist powers, England and France in the first instance, with America close behind them.

There follows a certain community of interests (of Russia) with Germany, which is being threatened by the demands of these powers. The most profound animosity of Russia is directed against Poland, the ally of the world Powers and Russia's immediate neighbor. Nerein lies the point of Russia's closet reapprochment with Germany...

The fact that the Western Powers, by helping Russia, expose themselves to a great danger is too obvious to require further proofs...As far as we are concerned, this danger exists considerably nearer, but nevertheless our position between France and Poland compels us to try to remain in constant touch and in close understanding with Russia in order not to fall into complete dependence upon the Western countries. This position will remain compulsory for us no matter whether the present regime in Russia continues or not." [\[361\]](#)

1). Although the alleged key culprit, Lee Harvey Oswald, was questioned by seven FBI operatives for 12 hours, the transcripts of the interrogations were burned and destroyed forever.

2). Oswald was murdered within 48 hours of the assassination, by Jack Ruby, a sleazy Jewish pimp and himself a paid operative of the FBI. This he was ostensibly able (allowed) to do while Oswald was in the custody and "protection" of Federal agents.

3). None of Oswald's fingerprints were found on the Mannlicher-Carcano rifle with which he was accused of shooting the president. Since he rushed out of the Depository building immediately after the president was shot, he would hardly have had the time to clean it up.

4). Although Oswald was known to be a poor marksman with a rifle (several months earlier, April 6, 1963, to be exact, he had taken a shot at Maj. Gen. Edwin Walker and missed) yet the Warren Commission credited him with the miraculous feat of inflicting eight different wounds on President Kennedy and Governor John Connally within six seconds from a distance of more than 200 feet and at an angle that would have taxed the professional skills of even the world's most expert marksmen. Plus the fact that he would have had shoot through the limbs of a tree.

5). One of the bullets was credited by the Warren Commission as having followed this most amazing route: It supposedly went through President Kennedy's back and came out of his neck, then went through Gov. Connall's back and out of his chest, into the Governor's wrist and out of his wrist into his leg. Now, man, that is some shooting! Strangely, this same alleged bullet was then accidentally found lying on the floor of the Parkland Hospital where the victims were taken. When "discovered," this magic bullet was found to be clean as a whistle, unscarred and unmashed, even though it supposedly had traversed and shattered ribs, wrists and other bones in its most remarkable trajectory. Would you believe that?

6). The Warren report blandly stated that "no credible evidence suggests that the shots were fired from...any other place than the Texas School Depository Building."

This despite the fact that the commission knew the names of at least 266 witnesses present at the scene of the crime. Of these 259 were able to testify before the Dallas police, the Dallas Sheriff's Dept., the FBI or the Secret Service. In the case of 68 persons interviewed or called as witnesses, the law enforcement interrogators "forgot" to ask where they thought the shots came from. Of the 90 who were asked this important question 58 said that the shots came from the grassy knoll (in front of the motorcade) and not from the Texas Book Depository Bldg. (behind the motorcade). Strangely, most of the 32 who disagreed about the shots coming from the grassy knoll were government officials., their wives, or aides. Nevertheless, even ignoring coercion affirmed they believed the shots came from the grassy knoll in front of the motorcade, a very important piece of evidentiary information the commission chose to completely ignore.

7). There was one individual spectator, a man by the name of Zapruder who happened to film the motorcade at the time of the shooting, using an 8mm movie camera. Since this was hard evidence that could refute the conclusions desired by the conspirators, the CIA moved quickly to appropriate the film.

8). Life Magazine in its October 2, 1964, issue ran an article by then Rep. Gerald R. Ford (R- Michigan) who was a member of the Warren Commission. In this article, it ran eight pictures of the critical frames from the Zapruder film. In one issue frame No. 6 showed blood and brains spurting upward from the head of Kennedy. Evidently Life had committed an unforgivable error that could have run counter to the establishment's directive. The presses were stopped in mid-run and a new No. 6 picture was submitted, which merely showed the president slumped over. Someone from higher up evidently gave the order. When a keen Report (who had a copy of both issues) years later tried to obtain an explanation from Life, the management blandly denied that there had been a switch or that there had been two versions.

**Allen Dulles, CIA Director during the Kennedy investigation is quoted as saying the CIA would lie about anything, at anytime and to any one.**

That the conspirators were determined to suppress the real information at all costs was evidence by the fact that it was apparently dangerous to know too much about the crime, should such people not be subject to control in cooperating in the cover-up. We have already mentioned that two people, Lee Harvey Oswald and Jack Ruby (Jacob Rubenstein), met violent and untimely deaths. Both of them were part of the conspiracy, and neither apparently could be trusted not to blow the whistle. But they were only two out of a string of at least 29 people who had some knowledge of the conspiracy and who, over a period of years, died under mysterious and violent circumstances. These murders, too, had to be covered up in an ever widening circle of complications. That the conspirators, whoever they were, or are, have been able to successfully do so over the last 25 years proves more than anything else that the

conspiracy is not only determined and pervasive, **but also tremendously powerful**. Here are that met with an untimely death because they knew too much.

"There is a Jewish conspiracy against all nations; it occupies almost everywhere the avenues of power - a double assault of Jewish revolution and Jewish finance, revolution and finance. If I were God, I'd clean this mess up and I would start with cleaning the Money Changers out of the Federal Reserve. He does say in His Word that the gold and silver will be thrown in the streets. Since they aren't using money in Heaven now, we won't need any when He gets here. It will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Oh, I do thank God for that! Hallelujah! I'll bet you haven't heard this much praises, ever." [\[362\]](#)

A). **Dorthy Kilgallen**, a nationally known syndicated columnist and television personality interviewed Jack Ruby (Rubenstein) during the latter's trial for killing Oswald. She then made the mistake of telling her make-up man that she was going to "break the Kennedy assassination wide open within five days." Three days later, November 8, 1965, she was found dead in her apartment.

B). **Gary Underhill**, a CIA agent, told friends he knew who killed Kennedy, and that he was sure that they would soon get him (Underhill) also. On May 8, 1964, Underhill was shot to death in Washington.

C). **William Pitzer**, a lieutenant in the U.S. Navy had photographed the military-performed autopsy of JFK's body. He told friends he had been ordered to keep quiet about what he saw, and, did so for years. Nevertheless, he was found dead with a bullet in his head on October 29, 1966.

D). **Carlos Prio Socarras**, formerly a sometime president of Cuba and at one time a business associate of Jack Ruby, died on April 15, 1977, of what was declared "a self-inflicted" gunshot wound to the chest.

E). **Joseph A Milteer**, who was identified by Miami Police as a "right-wing extremist" was secretly taped by the Florida lawmen in which he accurately describe how Kennedy would be assassinated. This he died 13 days before the event. On February 9, 1974 a Coleman stove blew up in his bathroom. He died two weeks later, but the mortician who saw the body said the burns were not sufficient to cause his death.

F). **David Ferrie** was a CIA contract pilot who flew secret missions into Cuba. New Orleans D.A., Jim Garrison, in a trial, questioned the flier, implying that Ferrie had flown the real killers out of Dallas and into Cuba immediately after the assassination. On February 21, 1967, a month after the questioning, David Ferrie was found dead in his apartment, shot in the heart.

There are more detailed stories easily available of people who knew too much and consequently died an untimely, violent death under mysterious circumstances. However, we do not have the space here to further pursue each case.

We believe, however, that we have cited sufficient examples, to show that the conspirators, whoever they might be, are powerful, are ruthless killers, and will leave no stone un-turned in suppressing any evidence which they suspect might surface to blow their conspiracy. We now come to the heart of the story. **Who might these Conspirators be?** We have clearly established that there was a widespread conspiracy, planned long before its execution on November 22, 1963.

There are any number of individuals or groups who would have had motives to kill Kennedy, and perhaps would also have had the means to do so. After all, any man, no matter how well protected, is vulnerable to the assassin's bullet, as has been proven more recently in



that President Reagan was shot at and hit, as also was Pope John Paul II and a number of other highly protected individuals. From time to time, a considerable number have been mentioned as possible suspects of killing Kennedy, people and parties who had both the means and the motive:

- a). Fidel Castro, because there was information out that the U.S. was going to liquidate him.
- b). The Anti-Castro groups, because Kennedy betrayed them at the Bay of Pigs fiasco.
- c). The Kremlin and the KGB because of the missile crisis and other frictions, had both motive and means.

Who could possibly have the power to do this? Who could command the whole news media to consistently support a blatant and transparent lie claiming that there was no conspiracy? Who could tell the Mannlicher-Carcano Corporation and its employees, even in Italy, to keep their mouths shut? Who could possibly murder at least 29 other people who knew too much and get away with it?

When we started this presentation, we stated, it was our belief that the Mossad were the ones responsible. Therefore, we now come to the question of motive. Why would the Jews want to kill Jack Kennedy? When it comes to motives, we confess we do not claim to be mind readers. We can only speculate, look at the ensuing events of history and come up with cogent reasons as to why they did what they did. With that as a basis we can think of several important reasons why they would want to see John Kennedy dead, and will list them in what we believe to be their order of importance.

1). According to the Canadian Intelligence Service of September, 1988, Kennedy committed the most deadly of all crimes in the eyes of the Jewish bankers. He by-passed the Jewish Federal Reserve and issued government notes. He committed the same unforgivable sin as did President Abraham Lincoln a hundred years earlier and for which he, too, paid the ultimate price. In the complex cover-up of the Kennedy murder, history repeated itself and a strangely similar modus operandi was used as in the cover-up of the Lincoln crime some 98 years earlier.

On June 30, 1963, Kennedy signed Executive Order No. 11110, and further amended E.O. No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, thereby giving the President authority to issue the currency. He thereupon ordered the issue of \$4,292,893,815.00. This was almost ten times as much as the \$450,000,000.00 printed by Lincoln during the Civil War. He evidently forced then Secretary of Treasury, C. Douglas Dillon, another name changing Jew,[\[363\]](#) to sign the United States notes.

Shortly thereafter, on November 22, 1963, Kennedy paid the ultimate price and was shot, as was Lincoln. So John Kennedy was murdered, we believe, by a brigade of professional killers, the Jewish Mossad. Both the execution and the cover-up were planned months in advance by the only force in the world that had the pervasive power to draw on all its resources in the news media, the government and the judicial agencies, namely the worldwide Jewish network.

Why, who else but the Jewish establishment and the Jewish powerhouse itself. It is they who have the power to not only suppress any information they deem deleterious or harmful to their cause, but they can also spread wholesale all over the world any lie or set of lies they deem beneficial to their cause, and this they blatantly have done for centuries (under other names). The cover-up of the Kennedy assassination is one major example, but by no means the only one.



**That the Jews planned the murder, and had their murderous band of blood thirsty killers, the Mossad pull the trigger or triggers that killed Kennedy, is beyond question!**

What did all this have to do with the Jews, many will ask? Well, a great deal. It was at this time, in the early sixties, that the Jews were getting their major onslaught into high gear to ram their plethora of "civil rights" legislation through congress; and to stabilize the drug trade where they could destroy a generation of youth with drugs, destroying our nations Christian morals in the process. But with the unpopular image with which the Kennedy administration was now saddled, they were getting nowhere. All this changed overnight after he was shot.

He now suddenly became a legendary hero, a martyr, and the American people, not only was in shock, but somehow felt terribly guilty about his death. President Johnson (under the total control of the Jews) wasted no time capitalizing on this ridiculous guilt feeling, and "in the name of our martyred President," he and congress rushed through one civil rights bill after the other, **all designed to mongralize and pump the black blood of Africa into the unwilling veins of White America!**

11). In 1967 the Israelis, with malice aforethought, attacked the U.S.S. Liberty; killing 34 and wounding 171 American service men. Then when the wounded were placed in rubber life rafts because of fear of the ship sinking, Israeli gun-boats came along side the rafts and machine-gunned the wounded in them and those swimming in the water nearby. This was done, apparently, in an effort to trick America into another Jewish instigated war. The Jews have even been able to keep the attack from being published in encyclopedias including the Encyclopedia Britannica.

a). The most recent admitted-editor of The American Communist paper, the Daily Worker [which has, for years advocated the violent overthrow of the American Government] is a Jew, called John Gates whose real name is Israel Ragenstreif.

b). With even more readers than the Daily Worker, is the Morgen Freiheit of New York City, A Communist paper printed entirely in Yiddish.

c). The New York Jew, Alexander Bittleman, said in his book, The Jewish People Face the Post-War World published in 1945, "if not for the Red Army, there would be no Jews in Europe today, nor in Palestine, nor in Africa; and in the United States the length of our existence would be counted in days...The Soviet Union has saved the Jewish people."

d). Every single time our government uncovers a nest of subversive Communists, the majority of those apprehended are invariably Jews. Examples: Eleven Communists, who formed what was called the "American Politburo," were arrested in the much-publicized "Eugene Dennis Case;" seven of these eleven were Jews. Later taken into custody was the twenty-one man organization which had been formed to replace the previously arrested and indicted twelve. Of these twenty-one Communists, fourteen were Jews.

e). Of the famous "Hollywood Ten," who were convicted of contempt of Congress for refusing to explain their Communist connections, nine were Jews.

f). Since World War II, eleven Communists have been convicted of espionage activities in the United States. Ten of these were Jews. "World War II was a Zionist plot to make way for the foundation of the Jewish State in Palestine." [\[364\]](#)

12). In 1983, in what appears to be another attempt to trick the United States into a Jewish instigated war, the Israelis allowed 241 Marines to be killed, even though they knew the bombing was to take place.

13). A few months later the Israelis, again with prior knowledge, allowed other American service men to be killed in yet another attempt to trick the United States into fighting a Jews war.

14). It was then discovered that the Jewish spies Pollard and Walker, perhaps the most successful of all, and who did an untold amount of damage the security of the United States was caught. The Jews are still clamoring for their release! Other spies fled to Israel and received protection.

15). The Jewish state of Israel, demanded and obtained forgiveness for billions of dollars received in loans and loan guarantees in the '60s, '70s, and early '80s.

16). In 1991, the Jews were finally successful in tricking America into destroying one of their most feared enemies, Iraq. America had no interest in fighting Iraq but due to the Jewish controlled press, the people of the United States were convinced Iraq was America's enemy.

17). "Why should we believe in God? **We [Jews] hate Christianity and Christians.** Even the best of them must be regarded as our worst enemies. They preach love of one's neighbor, and pity, **which is contrary to our principles.** Christian love is a hinderance to the revolution. Down with love of one's neighbor; what we want is hatred. We must know how to hate, for only at this price can we conquer the universe...The fight should also be developed in the Moslem and Catholic countries, with the same ends in view and by the same means."

[\[365\]](#)

## Chapter Twelve

### Communism A Jewish Talmudic Concept

For the past two thousand years there has been a conflict that has embroiled not only the two major participants but the entire world. When the early Christians began telling everyone that the Savior had already come and that we must rid ourselves of Phariseism [later Talmudism, and even later Judaism], the Jews began their unending contest to regain the birthright their father Esau had sold to Jacob/Israel. They would shout to anyone who would listen that Christian Israelites were: "These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also." [\[366\]](#)

"The final goal of world revolution is not socialism, or even communism, it is not a change in the present economic system, it is not the destruction of civilization in a material sense. The revolution desired by the leaders is moral and spiritual, it is an anarchy of ideas in which all the bases established nineteen centuries ago shall be overthrown, all the honored traditions trodden under foot, and, **above all, the Christian ideal finally obliterated.**" [\[367\]](#)

Jesus told them in a parable straight-out, "Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof." [\[368\]](#) If anyone might question the final outcome of this battle of two millenniums, the next verse in Matthew 21:44 should suffice: "And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder."

The battle began and it has never let up. At first, the antichrists were on top and the Bible tells only a very small number of things they did. But Christianity continued to grow and influence the entire world in morals and customs. The antichrists penetrated the early Universal Church with very clever heresies which came from the minds of the masters of intrigue. The Universal Church decayed into the Popish Church because of it. Martin Luther tried to reform it but the Protestant Reformation was penetrated even more deeply than the earlier Universal Church. Christians would fight back with all the means at their disposal, with only limited effect. Finally, the inquisitions were ordered. This had only a limited, short term effect. The mistake was made to allow the antichrists to be baptized and become "Christians." Thus, how they could continue their efforts to destroy Christianity from within. Many took positions of leadership within the church. Until finally they took absolute control in the 19th century. Contrary to what is taught in the modern seminaries and contrary to the current array of laws designed to show the antichrists as the winner, the fight still rages.

Proceeding now to more modern times, the question is often raised to determine the role that greater Russia has played in this battle of the ages. It has been by sheer predestination that the people of Eastern Europe and Russia have brought the battle to the struggle we see today. We will attempt to shed some new light on current affairs in that respect. The examples given are by no means the most important that have occurred in recent years, however, they are current and perhaps, through that, you can better understand the conspiracy that still exists. "One can say without exaggeration that the great Russian social revolution has been made by the hand of the Jews. Would the sombre, oppressed masses of Russian workmen and peasants have been capable by themselves of throwing off the yoke of the bourgeoisie. No, it was especially the Jews who have led the Russian proletariat to the Dawn of the International and who have not only guided but still guide today the cause of the Soviets which they have preserved in their hands. We can sleep in peace so long as the commander-in-chief of the Red Army of Comrade Trotsky. It is true that there are now Jews in the Red Army serving as private soldiers, but the committees and Soviet organizations are Jewish. Jews bravely led to

victory the masses of the Russian proletariat. It is not without reason that in the elections for all the Soviet institutions Jews are in a victorious and crushing majority...

**The Jewish symbol which for centuries has struggled against capitalism (Christianity) has become that also of the Russian Proletariat. One may see it in the adoption of The Red Five-Pointed Star which has been for long, as one knows, The Symbol of Zionism and Judaism.** Behind this emblem marches victory, the death of parasites and of the bourgeoisie..." [\[369\]](#)

By now most Christians must be wondering what all of the activity in Russia portends for the future. We have attempted to show you previously and will continue to attempt to show you further on in this presentation. It is an attempt to lead you through the maze of the multitude of analyses that are being published, in such number as to stagger the mind.

"The Red Terror became so wide-spread that it is impossible to give here all the details of the principal means employed by the [Jewish] Cheka(s) to master resistance; one of the most important is that of hostages, taken among all social classes. These are held responsible for any anti-Bolshevist movements (revolts, the White Army, strikes, refusal of a village to give its harvest etc.) and are immediately executed. Thus, for the assassination of the Jew Ouritzky, member of the Extraordinary Commission of Petrograd, several thousands of them were put to death, and many of these unfortunate men and women suffered before death various tortures inflicted by cold-blooded cruelty in the prisons of the Cheka.

This I have in front of me photographs taken at Kharkoff, in the presence of the Allied Missions, immediately after the Reds had abandoned the town; they consist of a series of ghastly reproductions such as: Bodies of three workmen taken as hostages from a factory which went on strike. One had his eyes burnt, his lips and nose cut off; the other two had their hands cut off.

The bodies of hostages, S. Afaniasouk and P. Prokpovitch, small landed proprietors, who were scalped by their executioners; S. Afaniasouk shows numerous burns caused by a white hot sword blade. The body of M. Bobroff, a former officer, who had his tongue and one hand cut off and the skin torn off from his left leg. Human skin torn from the hands of several victims by means of a metallic comb. This sinister find was the result of a careful inspection of the cellar of the Extraordinary Commission of Kharkoff. The retired general Pontiafa, a hostage who had the skin of his right hand torn off and the genital parts mutilated. Mutilated bodies of women hostages: S. Ivanovna, owner of a drapery business, Mme. A.L. Carolshaja, wife of a colonel, Mmo. Khlopova, a property owner. They had their breasts slit and emptied and the genital parts burnt and having trace of coal.

Bodies of four peasant hostages, Bondarenko, Pookhikle, Sevenetry, and Sidorfhouk, with atrociously mutilated faces, the genital parts having been operated upon by Chinese torturers in a manner unknown to European doctors in whose opinion the agony caused to the victims must have been dreadful.

It is impossible to enumerate all the forms of savagery which the Red Terror took. A volume would not contain them. The Cheka of Kharkoff, for example, in which Saenko operated, had the specialty of scalping victims and taking off the skin of their hands as one takes off a glove...At Voronege the victims were shut up naked in a barrel studded with nails which was then rolled about. Their foreheads were branded with a red hot iron **Five Pointed Star**. At Tsaritsin and at Kamishin their bones were sawed At Keif the victim was shut up in a chest containing decomposing corpses; after firing shots above his head his torturers told him that he would be buried alive. The chest was buried and opened again half an hour later

when the interrogation of the victim was proceeded with. The scene was repeated several times over. It is not surprising that many victims went mad." [\[370\]](#)

However, there are some observations that we can make that should give some insight as to how current affairs fit together in the continuation of that great battle, between Christianity and Satan and his children. Some of these observations are a little humorous [if it weren't so deadly serious] and are somewhat analogous to the "rats leaving the sinking ship!"

By now, every person in the United States should [but doesn't] realize that the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917 was funded by Wall Street and the Jewish International Bankers. The conduct of the revolution was carried out by a predominantly Jewish group of approximately 300 well trained revolutionaries. Communism, the 1905 and 1917 Bolshevik Revolutions and the USSR came from the minds of Talmudic Jewry.

The September 10th, 1920 issue of The American Hebrew, says it all: "The Bolshevik revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world."

It is recognized that the Communist dream in Russia backfired on the perpetrators. Stalin's purge eliminated many of the original leaders, along with their followers. However, the entire government of the USSR was manipulated from within by the same Talmudic forces. The military was required to have a political commissar in each division who was Jewish. The KGB was staffed almost entirely with Jewish agents.

As the world, and particularly the people of Russia, saw the utter futility of the Talmudic Communist dream, the Jews of the world started to distance themselves from the ideals of the Soviet Union and from World Communism, at least on the surface.

We are now witnessing what is being presented to the world as the dissolution of the Communist structure, at least in Russia proper. We are also observing all sorts of "sight-of-hand" tricks to remove Talmudic Jewry and Zionism from Communism.

For example, when the recent coup was presented to us, the controlled media here in the United States blatantly lied as to who the perpetrators were. Instead of informing the public that the leaders of the coup were hardline Communist leaders [which all are defined as extreme left-wing], they repeatedly told us that they were radical conservatives of the extreme right-wing! This sort of intellectual dishonesty has been growing for some time now. It has already been shown that Talmudic Jewry is Socialistic in nature.

"Our [media personnel] task is not to tell the truth; we are opinion molders." [\[371\]](#)

The United States Congress conducted many investigations into the Communist influence in our country in the '40s, '50s and early '60s.

However, any Congressman, who spoke out on this obvious connection was immediately labeled as anti- Semitic. Men like Senator Joseph McCarthy were driven to their graves with vitriolic epithets such as "McCarthyism."

As the Jewish love affair with Communism waned in the late '60s and '70s, their political affiliations also changed. For many years, the description of "right-wing" and "left-wing" used the ordinary circle in its definition.

The centrist position was at the top of the circle and as a person became more "right-wing" he would move clockwise around the circle until he reached the bottom of the circle, at which time he became known as a Nazi or National Socialist.

If he moved counter-clockwise around the circle he became more "left-wing" until he would reach the bottom of the circle and he would then become known as a Communist. Both the extreme right-wing and the extreme left-wing joined at the bottom of the circle.

At least, this was the case by definition. The reason the upper Jews, the Zionists, changed their tactics was because a mass exodus was taking place all over the world from Communism by Talmudic Jewry. Many of them left the "left-wing" or Socialist- Communist-Zionist persuasion and became "neo- conservatives" but they did it with a particular flair.

They retained many of their Socialist views but joined the so-called Republican party and brought into it the totalitarianism of the old Federalists. Consequently, greatly because of them, the old circle description of "left" and "right" had to be replaced. It was replaced in political science circles with what is called the Nolan Chart. The definitions are changed. A graph is formed with the ordinate or y axis reflecting social freedoms and is measured from 0 to 100%. This is called "left-wing." The abscissa or x axis represents the economic freedoms and is likewise measured from 0 to 100%. This is called "right-wing."

Those who, not many years ago, were classified as Communists, can now fight for "social freedoms" such as homosexuality, pre-marital sex, sex education [Kindergarten through 12th grade], women's liberation, liberalization of drug use, total pluralism, freedom from Christian principles, etc. At the same time, they can have the economic freedoms of the free enterprise system guaranteed by the Christian principles. The only problem is that they won't heed the limitations of economic freedoms placed on them by the same Christian principles.

The first response to this dichotomy is that they have given up Communism. No, they haven't given up Communism; they have gained the social freedoms that they could not have, even in the Soviet Union and at the same time have unlimited economic freedoms, far exceeding the limits of Christian principles.

Returning to the Russian scene; during the recent so-called coup attempt, three young men were killed in the heat of the confrontation. One of the young men was Jewish and the other two were non- Jewish. The Russian people considered them all to be martyrs and a much publicized public service was held for them. The visibility of Russian Orthodox priests were very evident. This appears to mean that the Christian Church is once again being recognized. In fact, it is very obvious that the Christian Church is in the forefront of the massive changes being seen in Russia. Whether its being orchestrated by the KGB or the Communist Central Committee remains to be seen.

At the public service a Rabbi was also allowed to conduct his service for the young Jewish man who was killed. It is significant that this young Jewish man had recently been given his immigration visa to go to the Israeli State.

What has been the response to these actions within the leadership of the American Jewish community? This can be described by excerpting from an article found in the Religious News Service for August 30, 1991. The article was written by Rabbi James Rudin who is the director of the American Jewish Committee's inter-religious affairs and is a founder of The National Inter-religious Task Force on Soviet Jewry.

After citing the incident described above he says, "For nearly 75 years the Soviet Union has officially been an atheistic state, and for many of those years, the Communist rulers carried out an aggressive campaign that prohibited parents from giving spiritual instruction to

their children, closed seminaries, persecuted believers and suppressed the publication and distribution of prayer books, Bibles and other articles of religious expression. Soviet Jews, Ukrainian Roman Catholics and Pentecostal Christians were special targets of the Communist authorities.

The Soviet regime often sponsored acts of anti-Semitism, and Jewish activists like Nathan Scharansky were falsely imprisoned for many years. Many Jews who sought visas to live the Soviet Union were kept waiting for years, and a new word, 'refusnik,' entered our vocabulary. For over 20 years, the struggle to bring freedom to Soviet Jewry has been one of the world's major human rights efforts.

In this country Jews and Christians worked together in a remarkable inter-religious effort that helped keep the Soviet Jewry movement alive, even in its darkest days. At the same time that Jews were leaving in record numbers, the old Soviet anti-religion policy was weakened, and then finally abandoned. Religious faith, the first target of every totalitarian regime, has emerged with renewed vigor and credibility.

Although the recent public funeral in Moscow was a sad occasion, it was also a symbolic confirmation of the failure of the atheistic Soviet State. But with this sense of confirmation must also come a sense of caution.

During Tsarist rule in Russia, religious faith, especially that of the Russian Orthodox Church, was often a source of extreme nationalism, xenophobia and anti-Semitism.

The intense entanglement of the church and the regime usually resulted in political corruption and moral decadence. In the popular mind, this linkage is personified by Gregory Rasputin, an Orthodox priest who wielded enormous political power during the last days of the Romanov dynasty.

Indeed, the very name, Rasputin, has come to mean the evil influence of religion of the affairs of state. Today we rejoice that religion in the Soviet Union has been freed from the dungeon and has entered into the light of freedom. However, we must remain vigilant. With credibility comes responsibility. Just as we pressed our campaign to bring freedom to Jews and Christians who suffered under Communist rule, we must now press with equal commitment, our campaign to guarantee that religion within the USSR does not now become as instrument for new prejudice and repression.

Many positive things have happened in the world of religion since 1917. Hopefully, the hard won principles of religious liberty, individual conscience, minority rights and religious pluralism will also become an integral part of the republics of the USSR. The symbolism and the rabbi and the patriarch draws together by tragedy was both startling and encouraging."

This is a typical example of Jewish intellectual dishonesty. Let us go over his points one by one. "For nearly 75 years the Soviet Union has officially been an atheistic state...closing seminaries, persecuted believers...suppressed... Soviet Jews, Ukrainian Roman Catholics and Pentecostal Christians..."It is now 1992 and 75 years ago was 1917. That was the very time that his own Jewish people were creating the revolution and were assisted financially by people of like religious persuasion in the United States, England and around the world.

Their intentions from the outset were that Russia would be atheistic. He indicates that Jews, Roman Catholics, and Pentecostal Christians were the targets. Which is **a bald face lie, the Jews were never targets, it was the Christians who were murdered by the millions by the Jews**, not by some other group.

No mention is made of the Russian Orthodox Church. This is significant. The Church Times in London on April 13, 1923 said: "Already twenty-eight bishops and twelve hundred



priests of the Russian Holy Orthodox Church have been sacrificed to the Bolshevik [Jewish] hatred of the Christian Faith."

Communist subversion of the Russian Orthodox Church can be seen in the following article from The Los Angeles Times, Monday, June 2, 1969, which stated: "MOSCOW (AP)--The Russian Orthodox Church has found new favor here by developing 'Communist Christianity.' This accepts the Communist social system as just and good and supports Kremlin policies. It plays down the philosophic conflict between the Christian faith and the atheistic materialism officially espoused by the government. Notable evidence of a changed attitude toward the church [There could be only one reason for this attitude. The Communists have taken total control of the Russian Orthodox Church!] appears in the latest issue of the Magazine Nauka I Religya (Science and Religion), the leading Soviet publication on religious matters. The magazine used to assail religion and proclaim the need for its disappearance from Soviet life.

The new article praises the Russian Orthodox Church for turning to Communist Christianity, citing pronouncements by Orthodox leaders and theologians to show they associate the Soviet system with the kingdom of God on earth.

The previous issue of the magazine, taking a similarly favorable attitude, wrote admiringly of church members as good Soviet citizens. It referred to polls taken recently which were said to have confirmed this.

The new attitude in Nauka I Religya reflected an apparent Kremlin attempt toward further reconciliation with religion. The post-Khrushchev leadership seems ready to live with the Orthodox Church as part of the national heritage. It has made a general attempt to end divisive quarrels and rally all groups in the country. In an unusual move the government is promoting a meeting in Moscow July 1-4 of Soviet religious leaders of all faiths. They are to discuss peace and international friendship. The support they are expected to give Kremlin policies would be in line with the status churches have come to occupy in Soviet society. By approving the regime they have been allowed to continue functioning, though with restrictions meant to hold down their following. The magazine praised the church for giving up its old alliance with capitalism and its concentration the inner state of man and the after life in favor of more emphasis on social justice and general human welfare on earth. 'The gist of the social interpretation of Russian Orthodoxy lies in the concept of Communist Christianity,' said the article by Pyotr Kurochkin, 'Communist Christianity appeals to believers to get involved in the struggle for **Socialism and Socialist Conceptions.**'

Nauka I Religya quoted from Zhurnal Moskovskoi Patriarkhi magazine of the Moscow Patriarchy to show how the church press treated the new outlook. 'The establishment of Christ's kingdom on earth is more and more associated with the Communist reconstruction of the world,' the religious magazine said. The magazine commented approvingly: 'Leaders of the modern Orthodox Church proclaim that the atheistic Soviet authority carries out the will of God by establishing a new life in a just society.'"

He went on to state: "Many Jews who sought visas to leave the Soviet Union were kept waiting for years..." The Jews were the **only** ones who were allowed to leave. Some had to wait because they were employed in sensitive military or government positions and were forced to wait until they could be cleared by the higher Soviet Jewish authorities. Because they know that **a Jew's loyalty is always for sale.** "The regime...sponsored...anti-Semitism, and Jewish activists like Nathan Schransky were falsely imprisoned for many years... 'refusnik' entered our vocabulary."

However, our history books don't read that way, George Bernard Shaw, quoted in the Jewish Guardian of London on August 7, 1931 stated: "I have seen the statement which Joseph Stalin gave recently to the Jewish Telegraphic Agency on anti-Semitism in which the Soviet leader said that **under Soviet Laws Militant anti-Semitism is punishable by death.**"

The Jewish Voice, published in New York, in Vol. 2, No. 1, on January 1942, contained Joseph Stalin's statement on anti-Semitism, given by Stalin to the Jewish Telegraphic Agency on January 12, 1931, expounding upon Stalin's stand against anti-Semitism as follows: "In the USSR anti-Semitism is strictly prosecuted as a phenomenon profoundly hostile to the Soviet system. Accordingly the laws of the USSR provide that **active anti-Semites are punished with death.**" Also, Kurt Blumenfield states in The Jewish Frontier (New York), January 1942, "Up to 50% of the Jews in the Soviet Union are engaged as officials, clerks and in the intellectual profession. In the totalitarian Communist system the Jew, instead of being engaged in trade and business, has been the official, the employee of the State."

Rabbi Rudin makes no mention that the Jews officiated in the Soviet regime. "During Tsarist rule in Russia...the Russian Orthodox Church was often a source of extreme nationalism, xenophobia and anti-Semitism...resulted in political corruption and moral decadence...this linkage is personified by Gregory Rasputin, an Orthodox priest who wielded enormous political power during the last days of the Romanov dynasty...Rasputin, has come to mean the evil influence of religion in the affairs of state."

Gregory Yefimovich Rasputin was born in 1872 and died December 30, 1916, in St. Petersburg. He was a Siberian peasant and mystic, whose ability to improve the condition of Alexis Nikolayevich, the hemophiliac heir to the Russian throne, made him a powerful favorite in the court of Emperor Nicholas II and Empress Alexandria. After a two year study at Mt. Athos in Greece, he returned to Russian and soon became widely known for his healing arts.

**He was in no way a Russian Orthodox Priest.** The high society of St. Petersburg warmly received the filthy, unkept peasant with brilliant eyes and extraordinary healing talents. He was recommended by high church officials to the imperial family in 1905, because of his ability to heal illness. When he demonstrated an ability to ease the suffering of the young Alexis, he was welcomed into the family circle as a close and trusted friend, and Alexandria came to revere him as a holy man sent by God to save her son, the Romanov dynasty, and the Russian autocracy.

When Emperor Nicholas II went off to take command of the army during World War I, the Empress Alexandria acquired greater control of the domestic affairs. Rasputin moved in and replaced capable officials with unscrupulous men who made decisions adverse to the best interests of the Christian Tzars and to Russia.

It is possible that those men were but forerunners of the 1917 revolution. The friends of the aristocracy attempted to kill him by poison which didn't work and then by shooting him twice which also didn't work.

Finally they succeeded by drowning him in the Neva River by throwing him in a hole in the ice covered river. It is true that Rasputin was a very base and coarse individual with unclean and immoral habits. But he was in no way a Russian Orthodox Priest and he certainly did not represent the "intense entanglement of the church and the regime (which) usually resulted in Political corruption and moral decadence."

Rabbi Rudin stated, "Just as we pressed our campaign to bring freedom to Jews and Christians who suffered under Communist rule, we must now press with equal commitment our campaign to guarantee that religion within the USSR does not now become an instrument

for new prejudice and repression. Many positive things happened in the world of religion since 1917..." It is certainly true, that many things have happened in the world of religion since 1917. But they have been anything but positive. The Russian Revolution of March, 1917, came like a great explosion. The general public among the Nations were caught with surprise by the event, the significance of which was neither properly analyzed nor thoroughly understood. Much less investigated properly. "There is scarcely an event in modern history that cannot be traced to the Jews. We Jews today, are nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyer's, its incendiaries." [372] For those, however, who were familiar with the international situation and who had been watching developments in the Russian Empire since the beginning of the war, there was nothing unexpected about the revolutionary outbreak.

The first seeds of the revolt were planted in the early part of 1916, on the eve of the victorious offensive of the Russian armies in Galicia. For the first time since the beginning of the war, revolutionary pamphlets were observed at the front.

The propaganda was primitive in its general outline. The invisible germs of destruction were cultivated by raising suspicion in the minds of the soldiers as to the sincerity of the Imperial Russian Government in regard to its resolve to carry the war to a victorious end. Vague rumors were spread about the sinister influence of Rasputin, his alleged close relations with the Czarina, the weakness of the Czar, and the illness of the Czarevitch.

From time to time pamphlets were picked up at the front and in the armories in the rear, suggesting to the soldiers a dreadful thought that while he was fighting the external enemy, the nobility might take advantage of his absence in order to deprive him of his land.

There were more suggestions, for there was nothing definite in the propaganda in its early stage. But the poison was there, and it slowly wormed its way through the minds of the Russian soldiers, gradually penetrating into his very soul. Little by little the tone of the propaganda became more aggressive. Pacifist slogans were continuously disseminated. The soldiers were urged to disobey their officers and to otherwise violate military discipline. "Conscientious objectors" were glorified in various leaflets distributed among the soldiers, especially in the rear.

Theories were promulgated to the effect that the Central Powers were not inimical to the interests of Russia and that the Russian people had but one enemy, namely, the Imperial Russian Government, supported by the bourgeoisie and the Russian nobility.

What invisible hand was sowing the seeds of discord among the nation hitherto united? European and American public opinion was always inclined to maintain that pacifist and revolutionary propaganda in Russia was exclusively fomented by the Central Powers. This belief was justified, but to a certain extent only. The Imperial German Government had done everything in its power to break down the morale of the Russian army.

It is true that part of the revolutionary literature which was spread in Russia prior to and since the March Revolution of 1917 was made in and imported from Germany. It also cannot be denied that the Central Powers did dispatch to Russia through Sweden a number of professional revolutionists. In this connection General Ludendorff's own confession is of the utmost significance.

In his memoirs it is stated: "By sending Lenin to Russia our Government had, moreover, assumed a great responsibility. From a military point of view his journey was justified, for Russia had to be laid low. But our Government should have seen to it that we also were not involved in her fall. The events in Russia gave me no cause for complete satisfaction. They considerably eased the military situation, but elements of the greatest danger still remained." [373]

In her book, *The Firebrand of Bolshevism*, Princess Radziwill specifically refers to this fact. She states that during the Fall of 1916 several conferences were held on Swedish territory, among other places in the Town of Malmo, near the Danish frontier, between Herr Steinwachs, one of the most able German Secret Agents, and a close group of Russian Jews: "Among them was a man named Kameneff, whose name was found later on among the signatures at the bottom of the treaty of Brest-Litovisk and who introduced himself as a confidential friend of both Lenin and Trotzky. This Kameneff was another repulsive Jew, but undoubtedly an intelligent creature whose only principle was to enrich himself at any price and in the shortest of time. He was eager for action, because he realized that it was only through some upheaval or other that he would be enabled to lay his greedy hands on the Russian public exchequer. Captain Rustenberg heard afterwards that when it came to the partition of the millions which Germany paid for the betrayal of Russia to the Bolsheviks, Kameneff was the man who got the lion's share." [\[374\]](#)

Kameneff, whose real name was Rosenfeld, was one of the most notorious Soviet officials. He replaced Krassin as Chairman of the Bolshevik delegation to Great Britain, which was dispatched to conduct negotiations for the resumption of trade relations between England and Soviet Russia. Rosenfeld-Kameneff was said to be a brother-in-law of Trotzky (Bronstein).

During the Summer of 1916 a secret report was received by the Russian General Headquarters from one of its agents in New York. This report, dated February 15, 1916, reads in part as follows: "The Russian Revolutionary Party of America has evidently resumed its activities. As a consequence of it, momentous developments are expected to follow. The first confidential meeting which marked the beginning of a new era of violence took place on Monday evening, February 14, 1916, in the East Side of New York City. It was attended by sixty-two delegates fifty of whom were 'veterans' of the revolution of 1905, the rest being newly admitted members. Among the delegates were a large percentage of Jews, most of them belonging to the intellectual class, as doctors, publicists, etc., but also some professional revolutionists...The proceedings of this first meeting were almost entirely devoted to the discussion of finding ways and means to start a great revolution in Russia as the 'most favorable moment for it is close at hand.'

It was revealed that secret reports had just reached the party from Russia, describing the situation as very favorable, when all arrangements for an immediate outbreak were completed. The only serious problem was the financial question but whenever this was raised the assembly was immediately assured by some of the members that this question did not need to cause any embarrassment as ample funds, if necessary, would be furnished by persons in sympathy with the movement of liberating the people of Russia. In this connection the name of Jacob Schiff was repeatedly mentioned."

It was further added in the report that: "The soul of this new revolutionary movement is the German Ambassador in Washington, Count Bernstorff, Dr. Albert, the financial agent attached to the German Embassy in Washington, is manager of this revolution, just as he was manager of the revolution which took place in Mexico. He is aided in his task by the first Secretary of the German Embassy."

It was not a coincidence that at the notorious meeting held at Stockholm in 1916, between the former Russian Minister of the Interior, Protopopoff, and the German Agents, the German Foreign Office was represented by Mr. Warburg, whose two brothers were members of the International Banking firm Kuhn, Loeb & Company, of which the late Jacob Schiff was a senior member. Nor is it a mere coincidence that in the later stages of the Russian Revolution we still find international finance hard at work engaged in further endeavors to break the last resistance of Russia against the onslaught of the "Triple Alliance," that is of the Central

Powers, Revolutionary International-ism and International Finance itself. Indeed, this was a world-conspiracy, first against Russia and next against Christian civilization at large. The following two documents throw a peculiar sidelight upon the nature of this sinister enterprise.

(1) Copenhagen, June 18, 1917: Mr. Ruffner, Helsingfors. Dear Sir: Please be advised that from the Disconto-Gesellschaft account 315,000 marks have been transferred to Mr. Lenin's account in Kronstadt, as per order of the Syndicate. Kindly acknowledge receipt: Nilandeway 98, Copenhagen, W. Hansen & Co. -- Svensen.

(2) Stockholm, September 21, 1917: Mr. Raphael Scholan Haparanda. Dear Comrade: The office of the banking house M. Warburg has opened in accordance with telegram from president of Rheinisch-Westphalian syndicate an account for the undertaking of Comrade Trotzky. The attorney (agent) purchased arms and has organized their transportation and delivery up to Luleo and Varde. Name to the office of Essen & Son in Luleo, receivers, and a person authorized to receive the money demanded by Comrade Trotzky. J. Furstenberg. [\[375\]](#)

"The principle of human equality prevents the creation of social inequalities. Whence it is clear why neither Arabs nor the Jews have hereditary nobility; the notion even of 'blue blood' is lacking. The primary condition for these social differences would have been the admission of human inequality; the contrary principle, is among the Jews, at the base of everything. The accessory cause of the revolutionary tendencies in Jewish history resides also in this extreme doctrine of equality.

How could a State, necessarily organized as a hierarchy, subsist if all the men who composed it remained strictly equal? What strikes us indeed, in Jewish history is the almost total lack of organized and lasting State...Endowed with all qualities necessary to form politically a nation and a state, neither Jews nor Arabs have known how to build up a definite form of government. The whole political history of these two peoples is deeply impregnated with undiscipline. The whole of Jewish history...is filled at every step with 'popular movements' of which the material reason eludes us. Even more, in Europe, during the 19th and 20th centuries the part played by the Jews **in all Revolutionary Movements is Considerable**. And if, in Russia, previous persecution could perhaps be made to explain this participation, it is not at all the same thing in Hungary, in Bavaria, or elsewhere. As in Arab history the explanation of these tendencies must be sought in the domain of psychology." [\[376\]](#)

"There was no opposition organized against Bela Kun. Like Lenin he surrounded himself with commissaries having absolute authority. of the 32 principle commissaries 25 were Jews, a proportion nearly similar to that in Russia. The most important of them formed a Directory of five: Bela Kun alias Kohn, Bela Vaga (Weiss), Joseph Pogany (Schwartz), Sigismund Kunfi (Kunstatter), and another. Other chiefs were Alpari and Szamuely who directed the Red Terror, as well as the executions and tortures of the bourgeoisie." [\[377\]](#) "Szamuely travelled about Hungary in his special train; an eye witness gives the following description: 'This train of death rumbled through the Hungarian night, and where it stopped, men hung from trees, and blood flowed in the streets. Along the railway line one often found naked and mutilated corpses.

Szamuely passed sentence of death in the train and those forced to enter it never related what they had seen. Szamuely lived in it constantly, thirty Chinese terrorists watched over his safety; special executioners accompanied him. The train was composed of two saloon cars, two first class cars reserved for the terrorists and two third class cars reserved for the victims. In the later the executions took place. the floors were stained with blood. the corpses were thrown from the windows while Szamuely sat at his dainty little writing table, in the saloon

car upholstered in pink silk and ornamented with mirrors. A single gesture of his hand dealt out life or death." [378]

One should remember that Furstenberg, who also assumed the name of Ganetzky, together with his Jewish friend Radek, alias Sobelshon, became later prominent members of the Soviet Government. In March, 1917, Furstenberg took an active part in the "defeatist" propaganda in Russia, and it was through his medium that part of the money contributed by the German-Jewish bankers to the leaders of the destruction of civilization was forwarded to Russia.

The documents above quoted reveal the active participation of international banking organizations in the "undertaking of Comrade Trotzky." The Disconto- Gesellschaft, the Rheinisch-Westphalian Syndicate, the international banking firm of Warburg, the various subsidiary banking institutions in Scandinavia, such as the Nya Banken, all of them were working in harmonious accord with the red generals of the world-revolution. This was the "one big union" the aim of which was the complete destruction, if possible the annihilation, of "holy Russia," the corner-stone of European Christianity. It was only later, after the terrible events it became possible to appreciate fully the accuracy of the information presented in the secret report of Count Lamsdorf, former Russian Foreign Minister, to Emperor Nicholas II, dated January 3, 1906, on the international aspect of the first revolutionary outbreak in Russian in 1905.

Some of the passages in this report are so striking that we feel it necessary to quote them in extenso: "The events which took place in Russian during 1905, and which assumed especially acute forms at the beginning of October last, when after a series of strikes, they brought about an armed revolt in Moscow, and many other towns and localities of the Empire, plainly indicate that the Russian revolutionary movement, apart from its deeper, internal, social-economic and political causes, the circumstances that the Russian revolutionaries are in possession of great quantities of arms which are imported from abroad, and of very considerable financial means, because there can be no doubt that the leaders of the revolution have already spent on our anti-government movement, the organization of all sorts of strikes included, large amounts of money.

Since, however, it must be acknowledged that such support given to the revolutionary movement by sending arms and money from abroad can hardly be ascribed to foreign governments (with very special exceptions, as, for instance, that of Sweden supporting the revolutionary movement in Finland, and of Austria which helped the Poles) one is bound to come to the conclusion that there are foreign capitalists' organizations which are interested in supporting our revolutionary movement.

With this conclusion the fact must be confronted that the Russian revolutionary movement has the outspoken character of a movement of the heterogeneous nationalities of Russia which one after another, Armenians and Georgians, Letts and Esths, Finns, Poles and others, arose against the Imperial Government...If we add to the above that, as has been proved beyond any doubt, a very considerable part among these heterogeneous nationalities is played by Jews, who, individually, as ringleaders in the other organizations, as well as through their own (the Jewish Bund in the Western Provinces), have always come forward as the most bellicose element of the revolution, we may feel entitled to assume that the above-mentioned foreign support of the Russian revolutionary movement comes from Jewish capitalist circles.

In this respect one must not ignore the following concurrences of facts which lead to further conclusions, namely, that the revolutionary movement is not only supported but also to a certain degree directed from abroad. One hand, the strike broke out with special violence and spread all over Russia not before and not after October, that is, just at the time when our government tried to realize a considerable foreign loan without the participation of the



Rothschilds and just in time for preventing the carrying out of this financial operation; the panic provoked among the buyers and holders of Russian loans could not fail to give additional advantages to the Jewish bankers and capitalists who openly and knowingly speculated upon the fall of the Russian rates...Moreover, certain very significant facts, which were also mentioned in the press, quite confirm the obvious connection of the Russian Revolutionary movement with the foreign Jewish organizations.

Thus, for instance the above-mentioned importation of arms, which according to our agents' information was carried on from the European Continent through England, can be duly appreciated if we take into consideration that already in June, 1905, a special Anglo-Jewish committee of capitalists was openly established in England for the purpose of collecting money for arming fighting groups of Russian Jews, and that the well-known anti-Russian publicist, Lucien Wolf, was the leading member of this committee. On the other hand, in view of the fact that the sad consequences of the revolutionary propaganda affected the Jews themselves,

Another committee of Jewish capitalists was formed in England, under the leadership of Lord Rothschild, which collected considerable amounts of contributions in England, France and Germany for the officially alleged purpose of helping Russian Jews who suffered from pogroms. And lastly, the Jews in America, without thinking it necessary formally to distinguish between the two purposes, collect money for helping the pogrom suffers and for arming the Jewish youth." [\[379\]](#)

No wonder Mr. George von Lengerke Meyer, United States Ambassador to Russia during the Russo- Japanese War, stated in an official letter written to Mr. Elihu Root, at that time Secretary of State, dated December 30, 1905, that: "The Jews have undoubtedly to a large extent furnished the brains and energy in the revolution throughout Russia." [\[380\]](#) Nevertheless, in 1905, the revolutionary conspiracy failed. In 1917, it was bound to have succeeded not only on account of the fact that much larger sums were put into play, not only because the efforts to corrupt the Russian mob were highly organized by the brains of the German Chief Command, but mainly on account of the general economic disorganization which came as a result of the intolerable burden of a world war.

In 1917 the "Triple Alliance" took advantage of a factor which was non-existent in 1905, namely, the state of national hysteria which prevailed among the Russian people. The American people were systematically misled by the press, just as they are today, as to the nature of the old regime in Russia. The Imperial Government was pictured as a terrible machine of oppression, as a monster whose sole aim was to keep the people under the yoke of slavery ad majorem gloriam of the Czars. Day by day lies were disseminated by innumerable periodicals, mostly controlled by interests distinctly hostile to Russia, circulating false stories about the dreadful conditions under which the Russian people were living, referring to alleged dramatic episodes about the persecution of various non-Russian elements in the heterogeneous populace of the former Russian Empire.

The more simple-minded Europeans and Americans whose knowledge of Russia was limited to George Kennan's volume, were earnestly convinced that almost every Russian was a candidate for Siberia and that Russia herself was nothing but a huge prison in which Russian multitudes were kept enslaved.

The education of the average person in civilized countries is nothing to be proud of. Outside of the public school, where the four rules of arithmetic are taught, the people acquire their knowledge mostly from the daily press and this is but a poor means for developing one's mentality. Russia had few friends throughout the world.



The press was probably among her deadliest enemies. It took many years for the Western World to awaken to the fact that a grave injustice had been inflicted upon Russia. but due to the absolute control of the mass media by the Jews, there are still too many who have not come to that realization yet.

In this connection it is interesting to read the testimony of Mr. George Pitt-Rivers, who, being an Englishman himself, could hardly be suspected of inimical feelings towards his native country: "...It was in England, the home of the Jews that the Tzar's Government was always systematically vilified, for years made out as the blackest home of tyranny and oppression in the world.

Although there were English writers like Mr. Stephen Graham who, years ago, went out to Russia to live there because he considered it the freest country in Europe. It was, of course, the least commercialized, while England, one of the most commercialized countries, and the greatest lovers and entertainers of Jews, in the world, in consequence, sees no merit in a simple agricultural existence.

Neither is it surprising in view of her cult of unlimited industrialism, and its consequences, an ever expanding industrial and urban population, free commercial exploitation by all and sundry middlemen, usurers, Jews; and the translations of all values into money-values, by which alone can be realized that ideal of personal equality, dead-levelness and compulsory mediocrity in which she glories under the name of Liberalism and Democracy.

Can England with her tradition of three hundred years of Jew-loving free-mammonism, democratic- shopkeeping, Puritanism, and obsessional urban- industrial expansion, in any case understand a healthier ideal of rural simplicity and paternal government, which, in spite of the obvious shortcomings of his successor, was the idea of Alexander III." [\[381\]](#)

These views were in harmony with those which prevailed on the East Side of New York. In an article published on March 16, 1917, entitled "East Side Rejoices at Czar's Downfall," The New York Call described the situation: "News of the Revolution in Russia stirred the East Side yesterday, and the Russian-persecuted immigrants of that section of the city made merry all day and night."

At the same time an editorial in the Forward, a Jewish daily published in New York, stated: "The Revolution is on. We receive today the only cheering news within the last three years of the bloody World War. The hearts of every working man and woman burst with joy and gladness at this news. Nicholas is overthrown. The Duma has taken the Government in its hands and the liberal government rules. Hurrah!"

Mr. Abraham Cahan, editor of the above- mentioned paper, analyzing the significance of the Revolution in Russia, stated that: "He considered the Revolution a victory for the Jews, which opinion prevailed on the East Side where rejoicing knew no bounds. We felt that this is a great triumph for the Jews' cause. The anti-Jewish element in Russia has always been identified with the anti-revolutionary party. Jews having always sat high in the Councils of the revolutionists, all of our race became inseparably linked with the opponents of the government in the official mind." [\[382\]](#)

Since 1917, Christianity has been changed into Judeo-Christianity. The term was never heard of 75 years ago. Judeo-Christianity with its pluralism is now ordaining homosexuals and women. The greatest debates now going on in official church councils relate to the values of pre-marital sex and extra-marital sexual relationships. The Rabbis of Judaism understand this just as do the leaders in the Christian movement. Rabbi Moshe Maggal of the National Jewish Information Service said in 1961 when the term Judeo-Christian was relatively new,

**"There is no such thing as a Judeo-Christian Religion.** We consider the two religions so different that one excludes the other." [\[383\]](#)

It is common knowledge that the so-called Christian book publishers are owned by non-Christians. The seminaries use Jewish Rabbis as teachers of the Bible. There are very few individual Christian Churches where the evils of our society and government are addressed. The people are staying home, just like they did in Russia, and are receiving their guidance from those government approved preachers on television and radio.

In Issues, the quarterly periodical of the American Council for Judaism, Vol. 12, No. 8, we find on pages 12 to 14: "Kaplan emphasizes the existence of a Jewish people but denies their superiority. **He contends that Jews cannot prove the existence of any specific covenant between them and God.** Jews are neither superior human beings, nor do they possess a superior tradition because of the Torah [The Torah does not mean the first five books of the Bible as most Christians have been led to believe, it means the Babylonian Talmud]. 'We Jews regard our race as superior to all humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them.' [\[384\]](#) It is related in the Talmud that Torah actually means The Talmud, according to Kaplan. He implies that other religious civilizations offer traditions equally good. He also rejects the inference that Jewish choosiness consists of heightened ethical responsibility."

Rabbi Elmer Berger, Executive Director of the American Council for Judaism stated in Issues. "Berger rejects the existence of a Jewish people. He says: I find nothing to support the thesis that there is such an entity as a Jewish people except in the sense that among all Jews there are certain similarities of religious belief and practice. Burger argues that the people believing in the God of Moses constituted a religious community, not a nationality."

Dr. Samuel Max Malamed, himself a Jew and an authority on the origin of Communism, stated as editor of The Reflex, published in New York, in the November 1927 issue, Vol. 1, No. 5, page 7, the following: "The Russian Jew is often accused of being responsible for the rise of Bolshevism and for the continuation of the Bolshevik regime. This accusation is founded on the fact that so many Jews were to be found in the offices of the Soviet Government in the first years of the revolution, and that their number was out of proportion to the Jews in Russia. **This fact cannot be denied.**"

Clare Sheridan, the well known journalist and student of the origin of Communism, stated in The New York World, in an exhaustive analysis of the origin of Communism, on December 13, 1920, on page 13, the following: "The Communists are Jews, and Russia is being entirely administered by them. They are in every Government office, in every bureau, in every newspaper office."

Sir Winston Churchill, being a half Jew himself, was as familiar as any person in the world concerning the origin of Communism, was the author of an article on that subject published in London, in The Illustrated Sunday Herald of February 8, 1920, page 5, which among other things included this observation: "The fact that in many cases Jewish interests and Jewish places of worship were excepted by the Bolsheviks from their universal hostility has tended more and more to associate the Jewish race in Russia with villainies which are now being perpetrated."

The British Guardian of London, recognized throughout the world as a highly dependable source of information on the origin of Communism, on March 13, 1925, published in Vol. 6, No. 10, page 73, the following: "...The majority of the most influential Bolshevik leaders are Jews."

Henry C. Emery, in his analysis of the origin of Communism, published in *The Yale Review of New Haven*, in July 1919, in Vol. 8, No. 4, page 676 of that scholarly study, the following: "In the minds of some people, especially in Russia, Bolshevism takes on the color of a revolt of the Jews against Russians..."

David Lloyd George, the British Prime Minister at the time of the overthrow of the Russian Government by the Communist revolution in 1917, is quoted in *The World At The Crossroads*, published in 1921 in Boston, by its Russian author Boris Leo Brazol, as having stated: "... The Jews of Russia wielded considerable influence in Bolshevik circles."

The Communist publication *Kommunist of Kharkov, Russia*, in its April 12, 1919 issue reported the following concerning the origin of Communism, according to *The World Hoax*, published in Asheville, North Carolina in 1938 by Ernest F. Elmhurst: "Without exaggeration, it may be said that the great Russian Revolution was indeed accomplished by the hands of the Jews."

George Pitt-Rivers in his classic, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, published in 1920 at Oxford, observed the following concerning the origin of Communism: "...Jewry, as a whole, strove every nerve to secure and heartily approved of the overthrow of the Russian monarchy, which they regarded as their most formidable obstacle in the path of their own ambitions."

Rabbi Judah Leon Magnes, whose understanding of the origin of Communism commanded the respect of his co-religionists as an expert on the subject, stated in *The Jewish Form* on February 1919, published in New York, page 722, this observation on the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917: "The revolution in Russia set free creative forces -- and look what a large company of Jews were available for immediate service."

Harry Waton, himself a Jew and a recognized authority on the question of Communism, is quoted by others as having stated in his book, *A Program For The Jews and Humanity*, published in 1939 in New York, pages 143-144 the following: "...In the Russian revolution the triumph of Communism was the triumph of Judaism..."

*The Jewish World*, of London in its August 18, 1922 issue, is quoted by Colin Jordan in his *Fraudulent Conversion*, published in London in 1955, as having published the following: "Business is gaining in Russia, and with the new regime Jews are promptly becoming the captains of industry."

Robert Wilton in his history of the origin of Communism, *The Last Days of the Romanovs*, published in 1920 in New York, reveals the illuminating fact on page 391, as follows: "Taken according to the numbers of population, the Jews represented one in ten; among the commissars that rule Bolshevik Russia they are nine in ten, if anything, the proportion of Jews is still higher."

William Jacobus Oudendijk, Netherlands Minister in Petrograd during the Bolshevik revolution, in his excellent explanation of the origin of Communism, *Ways and By-Ways in Diplomacy*, published in London in 1939 states on page 246: "Those who were not for the Bolsheviks were not allowed to be against them; they were to be exterminated."

The eminent Professor Charles Sarolea, of the University of Edinburgh, in his analysis of the origin of Communism, *Impressions of Soviet Russia*, published in 1924 in London, on page 159 states as follows: "That the Jews played a leading part in the Bolshevik upheaval and are still playing a leading part in the Bolshevik Government is a proposition which no one will deny who has taken the trouble to study Russian affairs at first hand."

Before the Committee on the Judiciary of the United States Senate, in Washington, D.C., in 1920, dealing with Bolshevik Propaganda, Colonel V.S. Hurban, Military Attache of the Czechoslovak Legation in Washington, D.C., in sworn testimony testified to the following: "Perhaps I choose a very difficult question when I speak of the role of the Jews in the Russian revolution...I can not deny it, because it is a fact, and it is useless to deny it, that in the Soviets from the beginning there have been a very large percentage of Jews. It cannot be denied."

In an exhaustive study on the Origin of Communism under the title *The Protocols and World Revolution*, not to be confused with the book of a similar name, *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, *The Morning Post* of London is quoted as having published on April 9, 1921 the following: "These Jews are at the present time in control of the Russian Government and they have powerful friends in all the Allied countries who are helping them."

DeWitt Clinton Poole, Jr., the head of the Division of Russian Affairs in the Department of State in Washington, D.C., prepared a "confidential" memorandum for the Secretary of State, on October 28, 1921, which contained the following statement: "One of the American prisoners who recently returned from Russia made the following comment upon the position of Jews in Russia; (1) though he saw many Commissars, he saw none who was not a Jew; (2) he was tried by seven judges, all of whom were Jews."

The *New York Times* on February 17, 1938, on page 5, quoted *Giornale d'Italia* of Rome, which published that Feodor Budenko, Charge d'affaires of the Soviet Legation in Bucharest, Rumania, after severing all connections with Bolshevism and fleeing to Rome, stated the following: "Jews who have replaced pre-Bolshevist capitalists and who virtually control big industry now have a monopoly of production and live lives of luxury."

The *Morning Post* of London on August 30, 1919, again quoted by Small, Maynard & Co., of Boston, Mass., in 1920, as above mentioned, published the following: "It is unfortunately true that Bolshevism is very largely a Jewish movement. In Russia the Jewish Bolsheviks have taken a terrible revenge upon all whom they regarded as enemies..."

Sefton Delmer, in *The Daily Express* of London on January 29, 1953, is quoted in *Fraudulent Conversion* published in London in 1955, by Colin Jordan, as having stated: "When I visited Russia in 1947 I found Jews in key positions everywhere. I found them in the Foreign Office, in factories, in the secret police, and in the universities. Not only in Moscow and in Leningrad either, but in provincial Stalingrad."

Angelo S. Rapport, himself a Jew and the author of a revealing classic on the origin of Communism, *Pioneers of the Russian Revolution*, published in 1918 in London, in referring to the extent of their authority throughout Russia, states on page 250 as follows: "There was no political organization in the vassal empire that was not influenced by Jews or directed by them."

Reverend Denis Fahey in his comprehensive exposure of the origin of Communism, *The Rulers of Russia*, published in Dublin, Ireland in 1939, quotes J. Fontenoy of Geneva, Switzerland, in his *Counter- Revolution* published in 1937, in which the following appears: "On my arrival in USSR in 1934, I remember I was struck by the enormous proportion of Jewish functionaries everywhere. In the Press, and diplomatic circles, it was difficult to find non- Jews."

Lt. Col. P.R. Malone, a Pro-Bolshevik Member of Parliament and married to a Jewess, in the official publication, *Parliamentary Debates*, reported in Great Britain's House of Commons, in Vol. 120, November 5, 1919, in column 945, is reported to have said: "It is said openly that the Soviet Government is a Government of the Jews...Of course there are Jews in control of Russia. There are Jews behind the Commissars."

The illustrious Hilaire Belloc is quoted by Reverend Denis Fahey, in his *Rulers of Russia*, as having stated in the London publication, *G.K.'s Weekly*, in its February 4, 1937 issue, the following: "As far anyone who does not know that the present revolutionary Bolshevist movement is Jewish in Russia, I can only say that he must be a man who is taken in by the suppressions of our deplorable press."

The eminent Robert Vaucher, an authority on the first revolution in 1905, and the second revolution in 1917, by Bolsheviks in Russia, in an article in *L'illustration*, published in Paris, in its September 14, 1918, issue concerning the 1917, Bolshevik revolution on page 259 states as follows: "The more one studies the second revolution, the more he is convinced that Bolshevism is a Jewish movement..."

Moissaye J. Olgin, a Jew, in his study on the origin of Communism, published in the magazine *Asia*, in December 1917, page 780, describes how Lenin disposed of those who opposed Communism thus: "Lenin does not reply to an opponent; he vivisects him."

The *Times of London*, on March 29, 1919, on page 10, offers evidence that Lenin was the hatchet-man of the Bolshevist movement under the direction of Commissar Jews who were in control of the Bolshevik revolution as follows: "If Lenin is the brains of the movement, the Jews provide the executive officers. Of the leading commissars, Trotzky, Zinovieff, Kameneff, Stekloff, Sverdloff, Uritsky, Joffe, Rekovsky, Radek, Menjinsky, Larin, Bronski, Zaalkind, Volodarsky, Petroff, Litvinoff, Smidovitch, and Vorosky are all of them of the Jewish race, while amongst the minor Soviet officials the number is legion."

Robert Wilton, in his celebrated history of the origin of Communism, *The Last Days of the Romanovs*, published in 1920, in New York, recounts the murder of the Czar, on pages 392-393 as follows: "...The Jews were not Russians and to them the destruction of Russia was all in the way of business, revolutionary or financial. The whole record of Bolshevism in Russia is indelibly impressed with the stamp of an alien invasion. The murder of the Czar deliberately planned by the Jew Sverdlov...and carried out by the Jews, Goloshchekin, Syromolotov, Safarov, Voikov and Yurovsky, is an act, not of the Russian people, but of this hostile invader."

Eric D. Butler of Adelaide, Australia in 1946 published his book, *The International Jew*, not to be confused with another book of a similar name, in which Jacob H. Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., in New York, predicts the second revolution in Russia, on pages 60-61, as follows: "Russia eventually accepted the mediation of America in connection with this reign of terror [the 1905 first Bolshevik revolution in Russia], and Count Witte was the Russian representative.

Now, as Count Witte was married to a Jewess, he could hardly be termed 'anti-Semitic.' Jacob Schiff attended in person with the official American representative. At this conference of mediation, and made it quite clear that the cause of the internal trouble in Russia was the status of his fellow Jews. Count Witte tried to point out that most of the reports about the treatment of Jews in Russia were rather exaggerated, whereupon Schiff said, 'If the Czar will not accord our people these desired liberties, then a revolution will bring about a republic which will assure us our rights.'

Jacob H. Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., in New York, sent a telegram from Pittsburgh, Pa., on March 23, 1917 to the mass meeting in Carnegie Hall in New York City, celebrating the revolution in Russia, which was reported in *The New York Times* of March 24, 1917, page 2, the telegram read as follows: "Will you say for me to those present at tonight's meeting how deeply I regret my inability to celebrate with the Friends of Russian Freedom the actual reward of what we had hoped and strived for these long years."

In the history of the origin of Communism, *The World At The Cross Roads*, published in 1921, by Boris Leo Brazol states: "...It is of interest to recall a statement of Israel Zangwill, the well known Zionist leader, to the effect that it was Mr. Jacob Schiff who financed 'the Japanese war against Russia' revealing the fact that it was the same banker who financed revolution among war prisoners in Japan." Jacob H. Schiff, in a letter to President Woodrow Wilson in Washington, D.C., on October 1, 1918, advised President Wilson that the Russians were aware of the reason for the Bolshevik revolution: "...The impression has been fostered among the masses of the Russian people that the Jews are responsible for the woe that has come to Russia, through the Bolsheviki..."

The *American Jewish News*, published in New York, contained an article by Lillian Rosenthal, on July 11, 1919, describing the extent of Jacob H. Schiff's international influence, on page 292 as follows: "For every Jewish sorrow in Russia, for every Jewish calamity in Europe, 'Jacob Schiff' as the suggestion for a remedy. The feeling was, that there, on the other side of the Atlantic, lived a man with a deeply sensitive heart, devoted to his people and every ready to answer to the call of their need."

The *Catholic Times of London*, on May 7, 1937, according to *Fraudulent Conversion*, published in London in 1965, confirmed the origin of Communism as follows: "The Soviet Government has been and still is largely composed of Jews."

Dr. A. Homer in *The Catholic Herald of London*, according to Reverend Denis Fahey, in *The Rulers of Russia*, in 1933 described the origin of Communism as follows: "The Soviet movement was Jewish, not a Russian conception. It was forced on Russia from without..."

Louis Levine, a Jew and an authority on the subject of Communism throughout the world, in his classic compendium on the origin of Communism, in 1946, according to Borge Jensen in his *The Palestine Plot*, published in 1948 by Lawyers at Aberfeldy, Scotland, states the following: "It was apparent... that the Soviet Jews participate fully and freely on every level of government activity and in every phase of Soviet economic, social scientific and cultural life..."

As we all know, **Jews were among the first evacuated from the Western Regions threatened by the Hitlerite invaders, and shipped to safety East of the Urals...** Moreover, similar preference was accorded Jews from nearby countries. Almost 800,000 Jews streaming across the Polish borders also were sent east. All in all, the Soviet Government rescued almost 2,000,000 Jews from the path of the Hitlerite advance."

Sir Winston Churchill, as a Member of the House of Commons in the British Parliament, expressed his feelings towards Jews in Russia, in Parliamentary Debates, of the House of Commons, Vol. 120, November 5, 1919, column 999, as follows: "No sooner did Lenin arrive than he began beckoning a finger her and a finger there to obscure persons in sheltered retreats in New York, in Glasgow, in Berne, and other countries, and he gathered together the leading spirits of a formidable sect, the most formidable sect in the world, of which he was the high priest and chief. With these spirits around him he set toward with demoniacal ability to tear to pieces every institution on which the Russian state and nation depended, Russia was laid low. Russia had to be laid low. She was laid low to the dust."

In a confidential report of Capt. Montgomery Schuyler, Chief United States Intelligence Officer, to Leut. Col. David P. Barrows, Intelligence Officer with the American Expeditionary Forces, dated March 1, 1919, the following appears: "It is probably unwise to say this loudly in the United States but the Bolshevik movement is and has been since its beginning been guided and controlled by Russian Jews of the greasiest type, who have been in the United

States and there absorbed every one of the worst phases of our civilization without having the least understanding of what we really mean by liberty..."

Lieutenant Colonel J.B. MacClean, proprietor of MacClean's Magazine. Canada's leading magazine, published in Toronto, in an article entitled "Why Did We Let Trotzky Go?" in Vol. 32, No. 6, in the issue of June 1919, referring to various explanations for Trotzky's release to return to Russia, states as follows: "Finally it is said it was done at the request of the British Embassy at Washington over the head of the British and American Intelligence Department; and that the Embassy acted on the request of the U.S. State Department, who were acting for someone else."

Abraham Cahan, a Jew and a prominent Pro- Bolshevik, in The New York Call, on March 17, 1937 stated: "We considered the Revolution a victory for the Jews, which opinion prevailed on the East Side where rejoicing knew no bounds. We felt that this is a great triumph for the Jews' cause."

Louis Levine, a Jew and an eminent authority on the origin of Communism, in Soviet Russia Today, according to Broge Jensen in the Palestine Plot, aforementioned, on page 95 stated: "The Jewish people are unanimous in their love for Stalin. They regard him as the greatest friend of the Jewish people. They attribute to his understanding of national minorities and to his leadership the new exalted status of the Soviet Jews."

The World's Word, published in New York, in October 1918, Vol. 36, No. 10, pages 613-623, contained an article on Communism, The Bolsheviks, Who They Are and What They Believe, written by a New York businessman whose name was withheld for obvious reasons, stated the following: "...The control of the Bolsheviks and all their high officers are in the hand of Jews, the prevailing element of whom are from New York."

In a letter dated July 27, 1917, A.J. Sack, Director of the Russian Information Bureau in New York City, in a letter to Jacob Billikopf, Director of the American Jewish Relief Committee, in New York City stated: "...A great percentage of the Bolsheviks are Jews. Almost every one of them bears a pseudonym but all know who they really are. So Trotzky, Kamenev, Zinoviev, Joffe, Sverdlov and many others are Jews, and we must face the fact the terrible and almost inevitable possibility that the elements will use these Jewish Names in an endeavor to present the entire Bolshevik movement, which ruined Russia, as being a Jewish movement..."

The Chicago Tribune, June 19, 1920: "This second movement aims for the establishment of a new racial domination of the world...the moving spirits in the second scheme are Jewish radicals. Within the ranks of Communism is a group of this party, but it does not stop there.

To its leaders Communism is only an incident. They are ready to use the Islamic revolt, hatred by the Central Empire of England, Japan's designs on India and commercial rivalries between America and Japan. As any movement of world revolution must be, this is primarily anti Anglo-Saxon...The organization of the world Jewish radical movement has been perfected in almost every land."

According to the English review, The Patriot, of February 20, 1930, after Robert Wilton had written in 1920: "The Jewish domination in Russia is supported by certain Russians...they are all mere screens or dummies behind which the Sverdlovs and the thousand and one Jews of Sovdepia continue their work of destruction."

On page 29 of Les Derniers Jours des Romanof, we find: "In order not to leave myself open to any accusation of prejudice, I am giving (pages 136-137) the list of the members of the Central Committee, of the Extraordinary Commission and the Council of Commissars



functioning at the time of the assassination of the Imperial Family. The 62 members of the Committee were composed of 5 Russians, 1 Ukrainian, 6 Letts, 2 Germans, 1 Czech, 2 Armenians, 3 Georgians, 1 Karalm [a Jewish sect], 41 Jews. The extra-ordinary Commission of Moscow was composed of 36 members, including 1 German, 1 Pole, 1 Armenian, 2 Russians, 8 Letts, 23 Jews. The Council of the People's Commissars numbered 2 Armenians, 3 Russian, 17 Jews.

According to the data furnished by the Soviet Press, out of 556 important functionaries of the Bolshevik State, including the above- mentioned, there were in 1918-1919, 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Letts, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgians, 3 Poles, 3 Finns, 1 Czech, 1 Karaim, 457 Jews."

On pages 136-138, of the same work, the author writes: "It is in the Central Committee of the Bolshevik Party that the government power resides. It was composed as follows in 1918: Bronstein (Trotzky), Apfelbaum (Zinovief), Lourie (Larine), Ouritski, Volodarski, Rosenfeldt (Kamenef), Smidovitch, Sverdlof (Yankel), Nakhamkes (Steklof). The other Russian Socialist Parties are similar in composition. Their Central Committees are made up as follows: S.D. Mensheviks, 11 members, all Jews; Communists of the People, 6 members, of whom 5 are Jews and one is a Russian; S.R. (Right-Wing), 15 members, of whom 13 are Jews and 2 are Russians (Kerenski, who may be of Jewish origin, and Tchaikovski); S.R. (Right-Wing), 12 members of whom 10 are Jews and 2 are Russians; Committee of the Anarchists of Moscow, 5 members, of whom 4 are Jews and one is a Russian; Polish Communist Party, 12 members of all Jews, including Sobelson (Radek), Krokhenal (Zagonski) and Schwartz (Goltz). These parties, in appearance opposed to the Bolsheviks, play the Bolsheviks' game on the sly, more or less, by preventing the Russians from pulling themselves together. Out of 62 individuals at the head of these parties, there are 6 Russians and 55 Jews. No matter what may be the name adopted, a revolutionary government will be Jewish."

According to the erudite Russian writer, Petrovoski, in *La Russie Sous Les Juifs*, p. 79: "Nicholias II, the Imperial Family and the faithful members of his suite, were shot by the Jew, Yourowsky, assisted by the Jews, Golostchokine and Voikoff, in obedience to the order sent from Moscow by the Jew Sverdloff, and with the approval of the Council of the People's Commissars."

Robert Wilton wrote in *The Last Days of the Romanovs*: "The Jewish domination in Russia is supported by certain Russians...they (the Jews), having wrecked and plundered Russia by appealing to the ignorance of the working folk, are now using their dupes to set up a new tyranny worse than any the world has known." That tyranny is kept in existence by the same means by which it was set up.

In *Red Dusk and the Morrow*, p. 303, by Sir Paul Dukes, formerly Chief of the British Secret Service in Russian, we read that a Lithuanian asked a prominent Bolshevik how the regime was maintained. The answer was: "Our power is based on three things: first, on Jewish brains; secondly, on Lettish and Chinese bayonets; and thirdly, on the crass stupidity of the Russian people."

Lenin wrote: "We deny all morality in the bourgeois sense, for according to the bourgeois, morality has its origin in the Commanders of God... our morality, on the contrary, is entirely subordinate to the interests of the proletariat."

Mr. Oudendyke, the representative of the Netherlands Government at St. Petersburg, when the Bolsheviks began their reign of terror. Mr. Balfour received the report via Christiania on September 18, 1918. It was published as a British White Paper in April, 1919, and was entitled *Russia, No. 1 (1919), A Collection of Report on Bolshevism in Russia*.

The following is extricated from Mr. Oudendyke's Report: "The danger is now so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other Governments to the fact that, if an end is not put to Bolshevism at once, the civilization of the whole is threatened. This is not an exaggeration, but a somber matter of fact...I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless, as above stated, Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world, as it is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger can be averted would be collective action on the part of all the Powers."

In addition to the information about the Jewish Banking Houses who financed the Russian Revolutions, the document also gives the long list of Jews who took over the direction of the Russian people in 1917. Lenin is given as a Russian, but all the other twenty-four given on the list, Trotzky, Zinovieff, Kameneff, Parvus, etc., are stated to be Jews.

In Appendix B, of *All These Things*, by A.N. Field, quotes from Vol. III of United States State Document No. 62, 66th Congress. First Session, some extracts from the evidence of Rev. George A. Simons, Superintendent of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Petrograd from 1907, to October 6th, 1918, before a Committee of the United States Senate on February 12, 1919.

The Rev. Mr. Simons stated with regard to the Bolshevik Government in Petrograd: "In December, 1918... under the presidency of a man known as Apfelbaum (Linovieff)...out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, and all the rest Jews, with the exception of one man who is a negro from North America...and 265 of those Jews belonging to this Northern Communist Government that is sitting in the old Smolny Institute come from the Lower East Side of New York, 265 of them."

Mr. Field also remarked in Appendix B of his book, *All These Things*: "Lenin was married to a Jewess, spoke Yiddish in his family circle, and Dr. Chaim Weizmann, Jewish Zionist leader, was quoted in the *London Jewish Chronicle* of December 16, 1932, as saying that Lenin had taken part in Jewish student meetings in Switzerland thirty-five years before. He is generally regarded as a Russian, but there is doubt."

In her book, *From Liberty to Brest-Litovsk*, MacMillan 1919, the Russian lady, Ariadna Tyrkova- Williams, widow of the late Dr. Harold Williams, a longtime Manchester Guardian correspondent in Russia, describes the events of the first year of the Russian Revolution. She was a member of the last Duma and speaks with the authority of an eye-witness and close observer.

On pages 297-299 of her work: "There are few Russians among the Bolshevik wire-pullers, i.e., few men imbued with the all Russian culture and interests of the Russian people. None of them have in any way been prominent in any stage of former Russian life...Besides obvious foreigners, Bolshevism recruited many adherents from among emigres, who had spent many years abroad. Some of them had never been to Russia before.

They especially numbered a great many Jews. They spoke Russian badly...Throughout the Revolution generally and Bolshevism in particular, the Jews occupied a very influential position. This phenomenon is both curious and complex. But the fact remains that such was the case in the primarily elected Soviet (The famous trio - Licher, Dahn, Gotz), and all the more so in the second one. In the Soviet Republic all the committees and commissaries were filled with Jews. They often changed their Jewish names for a Russian one -- Trotzky (Bronstein), Kameneff (Rozenfeld), Zinovieff (Aplelbaum), Stekloff (Nakhankes), and so on.

But such a masquerade deceived no one, while the very pseudonyms of the commissaries only emphasized the international or rather the alien character of Bolshevik rule...

But, of course, there were also Russians among the Bolshevik-workmen, soldiers, peasants. Oulianoff- Lenin is a Russian. Lunacharsky, Bonch-Bruevich, Mme. Colontai, Chicherin; all these influential Bolshevik leaders are Russian by origin. But that predominant class which very rapidly crystallized around the Bolsheviks was mainly composed of individuals alien to the Russian people.

This fact is probably useful to them to keep control over the masses, for Bolshevik autocracy is founded upon their absolute contempt of the people whom they rule. The most terrible trait of Bolshevism is utter unscrupulousness as to ways and means, and the blunt cruelty of its leaders."

The Russian historian, D. Petrovsky, on page 37 of his detailed history of the revolution, *La Russie sous les Juifs* (Russian under the Jews) says that Lenin (Oulianoff) is one of a number of Russian traitors, yet, on page 86 of the same work, he adds in a note: "Lenin is commonly held to be a Russian, but the natives of Simbirsk are of a different opinion. They relate that a convoy of prisoners traversed Simbirsk a good many years ago. After the departure of the prisoners, a little boy remained behind and was picked up and reared by a gentlemen name Oulianoff.

Years after, a letter came, in ill-formed characters, from the convict settlement, from a certain Ilko Sroul Goldman saying that he had learned, as a result of lengthy inquiries, where his son was. He asked for news of him. This Goldman was said to be Lenin's father. He never again wrote."

Victor B. Marsden, who was for many years the *Morning Post's* correspondent in Russia and who was present at the time of the Revolution in 1917, wrote: "...Lenin is a half-blooded Jew, that is to say, the original Vlianov who bore the name of Lenin was so, but there is ground to believe that the present Lenin is impersonating that man who is dead and that the actual Lenin of the Bolshevik business is what he looks, a full-blooded Jew." [\[385\]](#)

In the same pamphlet there is a note added to the lists of the names of the 447 Jews out of the 545 officials of the Soviet Bureaucracy. The note says that it is doubtful if Lenin is Russian; that he is Oulianoff by adoption but really a Jew, married to a Jewess and that his children speak Yiddish.

Thus though the consensus of opinion is in favor of Lenin's Russian nationality, there is a certain element of doubt. From this same pamphlet we read: "The Soviet movement was a Jewish, and not a Russian conception. It was forced on Russia from without, when, in 1917, German and German- American-Jewish interests sent Lenin and his associates into Russia, furnished with the wherewithal to bring about the defection of the Russian armies...The Movement has never been controlled by Russians."

a). Of the 224 revolutionaries who, in 1917, were dispatched to Russia with Lenin to foment the Bolshevik Revolution, 170 were Jews.

b). According to the *Times* of March 29, 1919, 'of the 20 or 30 commissaries or leaders who provide the central machinery of the Bolshevik movement, not less than 75 percent are Jews...among minor officials the number is legion.

An article in the *Broward Jewish Journal*[\[386\]](#) carries a column by the Jew, Jesse Zel Lurie. The headline on the article is **Yes, Lenin had a Jewish Grandfather**. Part of the article goes on to discuss Christopher Columbus and those who say he was Maranno Jew and those who deny it. However, the interesting part of the article on Vladimir Ilyich Lenin, the

man most responsible for imposing Jewish rule on the Russian people for 74 years. For many years the Communists and Jewish organizations have denied that Lenin was a Jew.

Now, in this article it goes on to say: "... Another is Vladimir Ilyich Lenin. Yes, Lenin. The architect of the evil empire from which the suffering Slavs have yet to recover had Jewish grandparents, is indisputable. The documentary evidence was published recently in the Moscow News. It was largely ignored, for understandable reasons by the Jewish media...The story of Lenin's heritage was discovered in the secret files of the Communist Party in Moscow. Lenin's grandfather, Alexander Blank, had been born to Jewish parents. When the parents died, Lenin and his brother were adopted by a Jewish family and reared in the Russian Orthodox faith. Lenin's Jewish ancestry was brought to Stalin's attention by his sister, Anna Ulianova-Yelizarov.

In 1929, she wrote to Stalin that she would like to publicize it to combat the anti-Semitism which she wrote, 'is now becoming stronger, even among Communists.'

In 1929, Stalin's vicious anti-Semitism had not become evident. He had not yet murdered the leading Communist of Jewish ancestry - Trotsky, Kamenev, Zinoviev, Radek and many, many others. He wrote to Lenin's sister that it would be best if she kept her surprising news to herself. She persisted and were it not for her yichus, she would probably have ended up in a gulag along with tens of thousands of other party members. Her second letter is a humdinger. She compared Lenin's 'esteemed Jewish revolutionary spirit to the weak and massive Russian character.' Since Lenin was revered by the Russian masses, she hoped to instill in them his 'Jewish revolutionary spirit.' She added: 'I don't know what motive we Communists have for hushing up this fact.' Stalin had every reason for hushing up Lenin's Jewish ancestry. He told his sister once again to keep her mouth shut. The correspondence was found in the archives of the Communist Party. Lenin's Jewish ancestry is fully documented." According to official information from Russia, in 1920, out of 545 members of the Bolshevik Administration, 447 were Jews. The number of official appointments bestowed upon Jews is entirely out of proportion to their percentage in the State: The population of Soviet Russia is officially given as 158,400,000 the Jewish section, according to the Jewish Encyclopedia, being about 7,800,000. Yet, according to the Jewish Chronicle of January 6, 1933: "Over one-third of the Jews in Russia have become officials."

In a report from Sir M. Lendly, the Netherlands Minister at Petrograd September 6, 1918: "I consider the suppression of Bolshevism the greatest issue before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless...Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the world, as It is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose on object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things."

From a Mr. Alston of the British Consul, Ekaterinburg, January 23, 1919: "The Bolsheviks can no longer be described as a political party holding extreme communistic views. They form a relatively small privileged class which is able to terrorize the rest of the population because it has a monopoly both of arms and of food supplies. This class consists chiefly of non-Russians such as Letts, Estonians and Jews; the latter are especially numerous in higher posts."

Lord Kilmarnock to Lord Curzon, quoting information from Frenchmen in Petrograd, February 3, 1919: "The Bolsheviks are comprised chiefly of Jews, who are exceedingly active and enterprising."

The Rev. B.S. Lombard Cuzon, on March 23, 1919, stated: "I have been for ten years in Russia, and have been in Petrograd through the whole of the revolution. I had ample

opportunity of studying Bolshevik methods. It originated in German propaganda and is being carried out by International Jews...All business became paralyzed, shops were closed, Jews then become possessors of most of the business houses..."

Following is part of a speech given by United States Representative McFadden before Congress in 1934, and is recorded in The Congressional Record, House pages 11841-11844, in which he said: "Mr. Speaker, the recognition of Russia by the United States was consummated by President Roosevelt and M. Litvinoff, alias Finkelstein, representing Russia...on specific proof of the activities of the Russian Government I now desire to call your attention to a booklet entitled 'Why Communism?' by M.J. Olgin, published by Workers Library...which is Russian Communist Propaganda, a Russian born Jew, has a long history of revolutionary activities in the U.S. since 1915, took a Ph. D. degree at Columbia University. He has been editor of many racial publications in Soviet Russia, before coming here, and in 1924, was a candidate for the New York State Assembly on the Communist party ticket. Students of radicalism know the present Soviet Government in Russia was organized by aliens and not representative of the thoughts and ideas of the 150 million citizens of Russia, and that the controlling body in 1930, was as follows:

Stalin	(Georgian Jew)		Soviet Political Breau
Micazan			Agriculture.
Monjinsky	(Polish Jew)		Head of the OGPU (KGB)
Tomsky	" "		Trade Union Control
Ricoff	(Russian Jew)		Head of Committees
Litvinoff	" "		Foreign Affairs
Kamener	" "		Concessions Department
Russians	32	Armenions	10
Poles	2	Georgians	3
Checks	1	Hungarians	1
Letts	34	Germans	10
Finns	3	Jews	469

It is significant to note that the recent overthrow of the German Government by the Hitler movement **was caused by the preponderance of Jews in the German Government, in the Universities as Lawyers, as Physicians, as Bankers, the Complete Domination of all Exchanges, in Commerce, in the Theater, Moving-Picture Industry and in Politics.** And now in the present United States Government it is noticed that an increasing number of Jews occupy high key positions in all departments. In this connection I quote from an article appearing in the Washington Herald under date of June 2, 1934: 'New York, June 2 -- Ten thousand persons in Madison Square Garden heard Earl Brodder, General Secretary of the Communist Party, declare tonight that **the [Jewish] forces that created the Soviet Union are going to create a Soviet Power in Germany and the United States.'**

Brodder spoke at a meeting under the auspices of 100 Jewish organizations to celebrate the conferring of autonomy upon Biro-Bidjon, in Eastern Siberia, I want to remind loyal Americans that it is well to remember the boring-from-within tactics pursued by these aliens and usurpers who pursued these tactics in Soviet Russia which caused the downfall of their government and set up the present Communist-Jewish controlled government which is now in operation in Russia, and to point out that the same kind of aliens and usurpers are now at work

in the United States to establish a form of government other than Constitutional Government, and in order to do this they are seeking to paralyze industry, to destroy patriotism, and finally, to secure the overthrow of the government itself in the United States..."

On Pages 93-94 of *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, a passage is quoted from *Impressions of Soviet Russia*, by Charles Sarolea, Belgian Consul in Edinburg and Professor of French Literature in the University of Edinburg, in which he says: "I am quite ready to admit that the Jewish leaders are only a proportion-ately infinitesimal fraction, even as the British rulers of India are an infinitesimal fraction. But it is none the less true that those few Jewish leaders are the masters of Russia, even as the fifteen hundred Anglo-Indian Civil Servants are the masters of India. For any traveller in Russia to deny such a truth would be to deny the evidence of his own senses. When you find that out of a larger number of important Foreign Office officials whom you have met, all but two are Jews, you are entitled to say that the Jews are running the Russian Foreign Office."

In the book by A.N. Field, which has already been quoted from we find, on pages 276-277, the following remarkable statement: "Stalin, present ruler of Russia, is not a Jew, but took as his second wife the twenty-one year old sister of the Jew, L.M. Kagonowitz, his right-hand man, who has been spoken of as his probable or possible successor. Stalin's every movement is made under Jewish eyes."

### **Control Committee of The Communist Party, 1935**

According to *The Defender* (Wichita, Kansas) for February, 1936, the Central Committee of the Communist party in Moscow, the very center of International Communism, consisted of 59 members, of whom 56 were Jews, and the other three were married to Jewesses.

Thus we are faced with the fact that: The Rulers of Russia, are Jews, and they are applying to the world the doctrines of Karl Marx (Mordochai). Marx, according to the Jewish writer, Bernard Lazare, was: "...a clear and lucid Talmudist...full of that old Jewish materialism which ever dreams of a paradise on earth and always rejects the hope held out for the chance of a garden of Eden after death."

Yes, it appears that Russia is changing and perhaps going back to the system of the Christian Tzars.

Certainly we haven't heard the last of Communism. There are hundreds upon hundreds of millions of Communists still active in the world. It appears, just appears, there just might be a chance that White Christian Russia is returning to Christianity and old fashioned Imperial Tzarism. However, sometimes looks can be deceiving: We must remember Lenin's admonition: "We advance through retreat."

The "apparent" demise of the Soviet Empire will speed the dismantling of NATO; Western Europe's and America's military structures will be dismembered in the new "era of peace, death of Communism, end of the Cold War and collapse of the evil empire;" and the USSR's long-term goal of the neutralization of their western flank, preparatory to the absorption of Western Europe [politically, economically and militarily] will have been accomplished.

We must not leave this treaste, without mentioning what well may be one of:

#### **History's Worst Mass Murder!**

You've no doubt heard of Pol Pot and Adolf Eichmann, but the Jew Lazar Kaganovich? Probably not. Lazar Moiseyevich Kaganovich (real name Kogan) was born in Kubany, near

Kiev, Ukraine, in 1893. In 1911 he joined the Communist Party and became involved with the Bolsheviks. Kaganovich took an active part in the 1917 so-called Russian Revolution and rose rapidly in the Party hierarchy. From 1925 to 1928 he was the first secretary of the party organization in the Ukraine and by 1930 was a full member of the Politburo.

"The inward thought of Moscow (the Jews) indeed appears to be that for twenty centuries while humanity has been following Christ, it has been on the wrong word. It is now high time to correct this error of direction **by creating a new moral code, a new civilization, founded on quite different principles**(Talmudic Principles).

And it appears that it is this idea which the communist leaders wished to symbolize when a few months ago **they proposed to erect in Moscow a statue to Judas Iscariot, to Judas, this great honest misunderstood man**, who hanged himself, not at all, as it is usually and foolishly believed, because of remorse for having sold his master, but because of despair, poor man, at the thought that humanity would pay for by innumerable misfortunes the wrong path which it was about to follow." [\[387\]](#)

Kaganovich was one of the small group of Stalin's top advisers pushing for very high rates of collectivization after 1929. He became Stalin's enforcer during the late 1920s and early 1930s when the Kremlin launched its war against the Kulaks (small landowners) and implemented a ruthless policy of land collectivization. The resulting state-organized forced famine, considered to have been a planned genocide, murdered some 7,000,000 Ukrainians between 1932 and 1933, and inflicted enormous suffering on the Soviet Central Asian republic of Kazakhstan.

Josef Stalin (real name Iosif Dzhugashvili) altered census figures to hid the millions of famine deaths when the Ukraine and northern Caucasus region had an extremely poor harvest in 1932, just as Stalin was demanding heavy requisitions of grain to sell abroad to finance his industrialization programs which was on top of enforced collective farming of 1929.

Stalin is estimated to have murdered some 40,000,000 of his countrymen during his rule, while the total deaths resulting from the dekulaliation and famine, by way of Kaganovich, can be conservatively estimated at about 14,500,000.[\[388\]](#)

By any analysis, Kaganovich was one of the worst mass murderers in human history, and little wonder that during World War II large numbers of Ukrainians greeted the invading German soldiers as liberators, with many joining the Waffen-SS to fight the Communists.

According to the dissident Soviet Roy Medvedev, Kaganovich had "on his conscience quite as many crimes as there were on the consciences of the Nazis hanged in 1946."

"We are not denying and we are not afraid to confess, this war is our war and that it is waged for the liberation of Jewry...Stronger than all fronts together is our front, that of Jewry. We are not only giving this war our financial support on which the entire war production is based.

We are not only providing our full propaganda power which is the moral energy that keeps this war going. The guarantee of victory is predominantly based on weakening the enemy forces, on destroying them in their own country, within the resistance. And we are the Trojan Horses in the enemy's fortress. Thousands of Jews living in Europe constitute the principal factor in the destruction of our enemy. There, our front is a fact and the most valuable aid for victory." [\[389\]](#)

But unlike the Nazi leaders Kaganovich lived to the ripe old age of 97, dying quietly in his Moscow apartment in July 1991, yet next to nothing was written of his passing? Strangely also is that the major encyclopedias and histories make no mention of the Ukrainian holocaust



or Kaganovich as its architect? He was a survivor, and the longest surviving member of Stalin's ruling elite. Kaganovich was second to Stalin in power because of his ties to him. Stuart Kahan wrote in his laudatory biography of his uncle Wolf in the Kremlin (1987) that the Jewish owned New York Times once referred to Kaganovich as "the real boss of the country." Kaganovich had other ties with Stalin.

Life magazine (14 July, 1941) reported that Stalin had married Kaganovich's sister Rosa, and Associated Press (15 July, 1951) reported that Stalin's daughter Svetlana had married Kaganovich's son Mihail in a "lavish ceremony costing \$900,000." But Kaganovich's fortune changed. In 1957 he opposed Khrushchev's de-Stalinization and joined the unsuccessful attempt to depose Khrushchev, as a result of which he lost all his government and party offices.

As our readers will know our concern is to seek the truth, and bring to light hidden facts about the holocaust and the Jewish people. Certainly the Ukrainian tragedy has been termed by historians as a holocaust - the deliberate genocide of a people, and Lazar Kaganovich was Jewish. (Mrs) Ida M. Klein, Research Assistant, The Board of Jewish Holocaust Studies)

"An energetic, lively and extremely haughty people, considering itself superior to all other nations, the Jewish race wished to be a Power. It had an instinctive taste for domination, since, by its origin, by its religion, by its quality of a chosen people which it had always attributed to itself [since the Babylonian Captivity], it believed itself placed above all others.

To exercise this sort of authority the Jews had not a choice of means, gold gave them a power which all political and religious laws refuse them, and it was the only power which they could hope for. By holding this gold they became the masters of their masters, they dominated them and this was the only way of finding an outlet for their energy and their activity...The emancipated Jews entered into the nations as strangers...They entered into modern societies not as guests but as conquerors. They had been like a fenced-in herd. Suddenly the barriers fell and they rushed into the field which was opened to them. But they were not warriors...They made the only conquest for which they were armed, that economic conquest for which they had been preparing themselves for so many years...The Jew is the living testimony to the disappearance of the state which had as its basis theological principles, a State which anti-semitic Christians dream of reconstructing. **THE DAY WHEN A JEW OCCUPIED AN ADMINISTRATIVE POST THE CHRISTIAN STATE WAS IN DANGER:** that is true and the anti-smites who say that the Jew has destroyed the idea of the state could more justly say that **the entry of Jews into society has symbolized the destruction of the state, that is to say the Christian State.**" [\[390\]](#)

But the Scriptures say that God will heal our land when we: 2 Chronicle 7:14: "If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."

Then the Scriptures say our enemies will be totally destroyed: Obadiah 1:1-21: "The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning Edom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised. The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD. If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes? How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up! All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the

border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him. Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever. In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity; Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress. For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head. For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it. And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead. And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south. And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD's."

### **The Jewish Disproportionate Involvement in Communism**

(Rev. 1.9, November 13,1999) Ian McKinney

One of the most suppressed facts concerning the so-called "Russian Revolution" of 1917 is that Jews constituted the majority of the Bolshevik leadership and were found in very disproportionate numbers in other Marxist regimes across eastern Europe. While the Jews, and those sympathetic to them, continue to condemn anyone who brings up these facts as an "anti-Semite" or "hatemonger," it remains undeniable that communism was both a Jewish inspired and lead revolutionary movement.

First, it is a fact that the father of communism, Karl Marx, was a Jew because "on both paternal and maternal sides Karl Marx was descended from rabbinical families" (Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VII, p. 289). Whether he was a "religious" Jew is of no significant importance in this discussion, since Jewishness is not defined exclusively by adherence to Judaism. The Jews themselves argue almost constantly over what makes one a Jew. Nonetheless, a great bulk of Jews today would probably identify themselves as atheists or agnostics, but also nonetheless consider themselves Jews. Regardless of interpretations, Marx was from an undeniably Jewish family and his children "retained or regained a sense of Jewish identity" according to Benjamin Ginsberg in "The Fatal Embrace - Jews and the

State," in which he then goes on to conclude: "Marx took little pride in his Jewishness. He must be considered a prime candidate for that problematic category with Lasalle and Heine, of the self-hating Jew." Marx was of indisputable Jewish ancestry, perhaps "self-hating" Jew, but a Jew nonetheless.

### **Government Documents Confirm It**

While some persons, who deny Jewish involvement in communism, will concede that Marx was indeed Jewish, while at the same time denying any otherwise significant Jewish involvement, let's see the them deny the communist-Jewish connection as clearly exposed in diplomatic cables that passed between American representatives in Russia and Washington D.C. during the time of the Bolshevik take-over of Russia, which clearly identify Jews as the leaders of Bolshevism. The following quotes are taken directly from documents available from the U.S. Archives:

State Department document 861.00/1757 sent May 2, 1918 by U.S. consul general in Moscow, Summers: "Jews prominent in local Soviet government, anti-Jewish feeling growing among population...."

State Department document 861.00/2205 was sent from Vladivostok on July 5, 1918 by U.S. consul Caldwell: "Fifty percent of Soviet government in each town consists of Jews of the worst type."

From the Headquarters of the American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia on March 1, 1919, comes this telegram from Omsk by Chief of Staff, Capt. Montgomery Shuyler: "It is probably unwise to say this loudly in the United States but the Bolshevik movement is and has been since it's beginning guided and controlled by Russian Jews of the greasiest type."

A second Shuyler telegram, dated June 9, 1919 from Vladivostok, reports on the make-up of the presiding Soviet government: "...(T)here were 384 `commissars' including 2 Negroes, 13 Russians, 15 Chinamen, 22 Armenians, AND MORE THAN 300 JEWS. Of the latter number, 264 had come to Russia from the United States since the downfall of the Imperial Government."

With the notable exception of Lenin (Vladimir Ulyanov), most of the leading Communists who took control of Russia in 1917-20 were Jews. (Lenin was married to the suspected Jewess, Krupsakaya, and has since been discovered by a former Soviet general, who had access to the KGB archives, to have been least 25% Jewish! - "Lenin's Lineage? 'Jewish,' Claims Moscow News," Forward [New York City] Feb. 28,1992) Leon Trotsky (Lev Bronstein) leader of the Russian Revolution, was architect of the Red Army, and commissar of foreign affairs between 1917-1924. Yakov Sverdlov (Solomon) was both the Bolshevik party's executive secretary and - as chairman of the Central Executive Committee - head of the Soviet government. Grigori Zinoviev (Radomyslsky) headed the Communist International (Comintern), the central agency for spreading communist revolution in other countries. Other prominent Jews included street agitator and later press commissar Karl Radek (Sobelsohn), foreign affairs commissar Maxim Litvinov (Wallach), Lev Kamenev (Rosenfeld), the first Soviet president Yakov Sverdlov, and Moses Uritsky head of the Commissary for the Constituent Assembly.

In addition to the Bolsheviks, the other communist faction, the Mensheviks, the percentage of Jews was even grater. It was led by Theodore Dan, Julius Martov (Zederbaum), and M.I. Lieber (formerly of the Jewish Bund)- all Jews. Likewise, the two other principle Marxist

factions in conflict with the Bolsheviks and who often sided with the Mensheviks, were Rosa Luxemburg's Polish Social Democrats (Luxemburg, a Jew, was one of the top Marxist agitators later who worked with another Marxist Jew, Karl Liebknecht, in revolutionary activities in Germany until 1919, when both were assassinated by German Freikorps militiamen.) and the revolutionary Jewish Bund.

Additional confirmation of the Jewishness of Bolshevism comes from none other than Trotsky himself, who included a reproduction of a widely circulated Russian postcard entitled "Leaders of the Proletarian Revolution" in his book on Stalin. The postcard pictures the following persons: Lenin (one-quarter Jewish and married to a suspected Jewess), Trotsky (Jew), Zinoviev (Jew), Kamenev (Jew), Sverdlov (Jew), and Lunacharsky (gentile).

Communism's Jewishness was also known to most of the world's politicians and officials. David R. Francis, United States ambassador in Russia, warned in a January 1918 dispatch to Washington: "The Bolshevik leaders here, most of whom are Jews and 90 percent of whom are returned exiles, care little for Russia or any other country but are internationalists and they are trying to start a worldwide social revolution." Likewise, the Netherlands' ambassador in Russia, Oudendyke, confirmed this: "Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world as it is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things."

Now, as in just about any kind of suppressed history, sporadically the truth leaks out. So far the Jews in the Establishment media mainly, have been pretty successful at preventing widespread knowledge of their involvement in Marxism. Nonetheless, every now and then a book unavoidably does get published that discloses things the Jews would rather remain hidden from public view. For example, in the Sunday Telegraph (London, England: Nov. 18, 1990) the question was asked, "Why then has it (Winter in Moscow) never been republished? The answer may lie in Muggeridge's handling of what was then called the 'Jewish question.'...Winter in Moscow is acutely concerned with Jews...It was of course the case that a very disproportionate number of the early Bolsheviks were Jews and thus of commissars and apparatchiki..."

### **Eyewitnesses Confirm It**

Just in case anyone thinks I've taken a few selected quotes out-of-context, here's three full paragraphs from Dr. George A. Simons, a former superintendent of the Methodist Missions in Russia, Bolshevik Propaganda Hearing Before the Sub-Committee of the Committee on the Judiciary, United States Senate, 65th Congress:

"We were told that hundreds of agitators had followed in the trail of Trotsky (Bronstein) these men having come over from the lower east side of New York. Some of them when they learned that I was the American Pastor in Petrograd, stepped up to me and seemed very much pleased that there was somebody who could speak English, and their broken English showed that they had not qualified as being Americas. A number of these men called on me and were impressed with the strange Yiddish element in this thing right from the beginning, and it soon became evident that more than half the agitators in the so-called Bolshevik movement were Jews...I have a firm conviction that this thing is Yiddish, and that one of its bases is found in the east side of New York...The latest startling information, given me by someone with good authority, startling information, is this, that in December, 1918, in the northern community of Petrograd that is what they call the section of the Soviet regime under the Presidency of the

man known as Apfelbaum (Zinovieff) out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, with the exception of one man, a Negro from America who calls himself Professor Gordon.

I was impressed with this, Senator, that shortly after the great revolution of the winter of 1917, there were scores of Jews standing on the benches and soap boxes, talking until their mouths frothed, and I often remarked to my sister, 'Well, what are we coming to anyway. This all looks so Yiddish.' Up to that time we had see very few Jews, because there was, as you know, a restriction against having Jews in Petrograd, but after the revolution they swarmed in there and most of the agitators were Jews. I might mention this, that when the Bolshevik came into power all over Petrograd, we at once had a predominance of Yiddish proclamations, big posters and everything in Yiddish. It became very evident that now that was to be one of the great languages of Russia; and the real Russians did not take kindly to it."

Even as recently as 1965, a study by the US Senate Judiciary Committee of anti-Jewish policies of the Soviet government at that time entitled "The Soviet Empire, A Study of Discrimination and Abuse of Power" revealed that before WWII a whopping 41.1% of the members of the entire Supreme Soviet had been Jews despite being a mere 2% of the population.

### **Top Jewish Banker Financed Them**

Not only were Jews represented in amazing numbers among the Marxist revolutionaries, but the most wealthy Jewish bankers gave loans and other financing. In the New York Journal-American of February 3, 1949 society columnist Cholly Knickerbocker wrote that Jacob Schiff's grandson, a prominent member of New York society at that time, revealed that his grandfather firm Kuhn, Loeb "sank" \$20 million dollars into the "final triumph of Bolshevism in Russia." Schiff's critical and generous financial aid to the Bolsheviks is also confirmed in the Jewish Communal Register of New York City for 1917-1918.

### **The Jews Confirm it Themselves**

Some opponents might automatically assume that the preceding sources are "anti-Semitic" and therefore unconvincing, but they'd be wrong. Here's a few Jewish sources that essentially substantiate the previous ones:

"The Bolshevik revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality all over the world." (The American Hebrew, September 10, 1920)

"There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists. The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with many of the highest ideals of Judaism." (Jewish Chronicle, London April, 4, 1919)

"You have not begun to appreciate the real depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are disturbers. We are subverters. We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of all your wars, not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history." (Marcus Eli Ravage, Century Magazine, January-February 1928).

"In the Bolshevik era, 52 percent of the membership of the Soviet communist party was Jewish, though Jews comprised only 1.8 percent of the total population." (Stuart Kahan (grandson of Lazar Kaganovich), *The Wolf of the Kremlin*, p. 81)

"We [Jews] have erred, my friend, we have most grievously erred.... We who have posed as the saviors of the world, we who have boasted of having given it the Savior, we are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners..." (Dr. Oscar Levy, preface to the book *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution* by Professor George Pitts-Rivers of Oxford University)

"In 1897 was founded the Bund, the union of Jewish workers in Poland and Lithuania. . . They engaged in revolutionary activity upon a large scale, and their energy made them the spearhead of the Party" (Article on "Communism" by Harold J. Laski, *Encyc. Brit.*, Vol. III, pp 824-827).

Occasionally, even today some Jewish historians will acknowledge this disproportionate Jewish involvement in Russian communism. Norman Cantor, professor of history at New York University, confirmed: "Half of the six members of the politburo that was the supreme government of Soviet Russia in 1920 were Jews. The first head of the Soviet secret police was Jewish. Jews were prominent in the leadership of the Communist party in Germany, Hungary, and Austria. In the 1920s close to half the members of the small and politically insignificant American Communist party were Jewish." ("*The Sacred Chain - A History of the Jews*," Norman F. Cantor, Harper Collins, 1995)

### **Anti-Semitism Made A Capital Offense**

Interestingly, one of the first acts by the Bolsheviks was to make so-called "anti-Semitism" a capital crime. This is confirmed by Stalin himself: "National and racial chauvinism is a vestige of the misanthropic customs characteristic of the period of cannibalism. Anti-Semitism, as an extreme form of racial chauvinism, is the most dangerous vestige of cannibalism...under USSR law active anti-Semites are liable to the death penalty." (Stalin, *Collected Works*, vol. 13, p. 30).

### **Jewish-Led Secret Police Murder Millions**

It was during this time that Bolshevik Commissars (many of them Jews) conducted a horrendous reign of terror against the non-Jewish Russian population. In one operation alone, they deliberately starved to death 8 to 15 million Ukrainian gentile farmers during the 1920's in one of the most vile campaigns in history orchestrated by Stalin's brother-in-law and the most powerful Jew in the USSR, Lazar Kaganovich. Of course, Kaganovich certainly wasn't the only Jew involved: "[I]n (the) Ukraine Jews made up nearly 80 percent of the rank-and-file Cheka agents," reports W. Bruce Lincoln, an American professor of Russian history. Veteran Chicago Tribune Baltic correspondent, Donald Day, exposed yet another important Jew involved in the Ukrainian crimes: "Artemic Bagratovich Khalatov (Jewish) headed that branch of the Cheka which organized the food supply of the Soviets. He organized the punitive expeditions of the Cheka which confiscated the grain and foodstuffs from the peasants. A policy whose direct result was the great famine of 1920-21."

The prominence of Jews in Soviet secret police agencies was not isolated to the Ukraine, Benjamin Ginsberg discusses this in his 1994 book "The Fatal Embrace - Jews and the State": "During the 1920s and 1930s, Jews were a major element in the secret police and other Soviet security forces. Genrikh Yagoda, for instance, served as chief of the secret police during the 1930s. Yagoda had been a pharmacist before the Revolution and specialized in preparing poisons for his agents to use in liquidating Stalin's opponents."

Ginsberg continues in the next paragraph by describing how Jews greatly expanded and organized the murderous Soviet Gulag prison system: "Other high-ranking Jewish secret policemen included Matvei Berman and Naftali Frenkel who helped to expand and institutionalize the slave labor system. Slave laborers working under Frenkel's supervision built the White-Sea Baltic Canal in 1932.

As many as 200,000 workers perished while completing this project. Another Jewish security officer, K. V. Pauker, served as chief of operations of the secret police in the 1930s. Lev Inzhir was chief accountant for the Gulag. M. T. Gay headed the special secret police department that conducted the purges of the 1930s. In what came to be called the "Great Terror," he supervised the mass arrests, trials, and executions of Stalin's opponents.

Two other Jewish secret policemen, A. A. Slutsky and Boris Berman, were in charge of Soviet terror and espionage abroad during the 1930s. Jews were also important in the Red Army. In addition to Trotsky, prominent Jewish generals included Yona Yakir, who was a member of the Communist party central committee; Dmitri Schmidt, a civil war hero and commander of the Kiev area; and Yakob Kreiser, a hero of the defense of Moscow during the Second World War."

Some modern historians estimate that upwards of 80 million persons were murdered in the 70 years of communist rule in Russia, many of them directly at the hands of Jews at the order of Jewish Communist secret police bosses using execution, starvation, assassination, and the Gulag slave labor prisons.

### **Joseph Stalin's Jewish Connections**

Stalin had many Jewish connections through marriage. Most notably Stalin's third wife was the Jewess Rosa Kaganovich, sister of his right hand man, Lazar Kaganovich, mentioned in the preceding paragraph. Also Stalin's daughter, Svetlana, married Mihail Kaganovich, son of Lazar in 1951. Stalin's son, Vassili, married Svetlana Molotov, the half-Jewish daughter of then vice-premier Molotov, whose wife was a sister to Jewish businessman Sam Karp of the Karp Export-Import Co. of Bridgeport, Conn. (The preceding information was drawn from a July 15, 1951 Associated Press article "Miss Stalin Lavishly Wed" and a July 14, 1941 Life magazine article highlighting the Kaganovich family.)

### **Other Jewish-Marxist Regimes**

GERMANY(BAVARIA): In the aftermath of WW1, Communists staged an ultimately unsuccessful takeover of Germany which only succeeded in gaining control of Bavaria for a short time. From "The Fatal Embrace - Jews and the State": "Among the most vehement opponents of the Socialist provisional government was the German Communist party, whose leadership also included a number of Jews. In 1919, under the direction of party chief Paul



Levi, the KPD staged a revolt against the Socialist provisional government. One of the most prominent leaders of this revolt was Rosa Luxemburg, who was later captured and murdered by rightist paramilitary forces. Jews were also among the leaders of the Communist government that the KPD briefly established in Bavaria after the murder of Kurt Eisner. Eugene Levine was head of the short-lived Bavarian Soviet Republic, Gustav Landauer was its commissar for propaganda and cultural affairs, and Ernst Toller commanded its "red army." This regime was crushed in May 1919 by free corps forces."

Of Kurt Eisner, John Toland comments in his book, "Adolf Hitler": "In Munich another insurrection broke out on November 7. It was led by Kurt Eisner, a small elderly Jew wearing a black floppy hat which, large as it was, couldn't contain a shock of wild hair. Especially untidy, he was a living cartoon of the bomb-throwing Red."

HUNGARY: Jewish preponderance in communism was evident outside of Russia and first became obvious during the short-lived Marxist takeover of Hungary in the spring of 1919 led by the Jew, Bela Kuhn (Cohen) and a group of mostly Jewish revolutionaries. The political murders, suppression and communizing of the country's industrial and agricultural resources, which produced a famine in the cities, combined with the peasantry's antipathy for the Jews, resulted in Kuhn's eventual overthrow after only three months. In an amazingly frank report, the "New International Year Book of 1919 (Dodd, Mead, Co., page 587) has summarized the situation: "One of the chief weaknesses in the new regime was antipathy to the Jews. In the country districts the feeling was widespread that the revolution had been a movement on the part of the Jews to seize the power for themselves, and the remark was frequently heard that if the Jews of Budapest died of starvation, so much the better for the rest of the country. The government of Bela Kun was composed almost exclusively of Jews who held also the administrative offices." Bela Kuhn was deposed and interned in a lunatic asylum. Eventually he was released and returned to Russia where he assumed control of the Cheka secret police in southern Russia.

In 1945, with then end of the war Hungary fell under the control of the USSR, Matyas Rakosi, another Jew, was installed as supreme dictator with two other Jews, Erno Gero and Zoltan Vas in the number two and three positions. This is confirmed by John Gunther in his book "Behind the Iron Curtain." Rakosi was an intimate of Stalin, knew Lenin, and was a commissar under Bela Kuhn.

According to Benjamin Ginsberg, other powerful Jews in Hungary were Peter Gabor who commanded the secret police and Joseph Revai as minister of culture and chief party propagandist. Jews also headed the state planning office, the ministry controlling industry and commerce, and Radio Hungary.

ROMANIA: The Jewess, Anna Pauker, became dictator of Romania from 1947 to 1952. She also served as minister of foreign affairs in Poland and East Germany. Anna was born in Bucharest of orthodox Jewish parents. Her father (who was a Kosher butcher) and a brother lived in Israel. Anna earned a living for a time teaching Hebrew. For a period she lived in the U.S. Her husband ultimately became identified as a "Troskyite," and was executed in one of Stalin's purges. During the early 1950s Anna Pauker was one of the most powerful figures in the communist world.

YUGOSLAVIA: The only non-Jewish dictator behind the Iron Curtain in the years immediately following WW2 was Tito of Yugoslavia, a fact which probably explains his revolt against the Kremlin. But Tito was tutored by the Jew, Mosa Pljade. Says John Gunther of Pijade: "He is Tito's mentor...Whatever ideological structure Tito may have, he got from this shrewd old man."

POLAND: Poland has shared the tragic fate of Hungary. The men who dominated Poland in the years just after WWII were the Jews, Mine, Skryesiewski, Modielewski, and Berman. The first three are of cabinet rank, while Jacob Berman's official position was that of Under-Secretary of State - a minor office, Yet it was actually Jacob Berman who was the undisputed boss of Poland. Berman, a product of the Warsaw ghetto, had lived in Russia, and was installed as dictator over Poland when the Russian armies took over the country. He preferred to work behind the scenes as much as possible - a device frequently used to hide the Jewishness of communism, Poland's Jewish bureaucracy was perhaps the largest of any Iron Curtain country outside of Russia proper. Although Jews comprised less than 3% of the total population behind the Iron Curtain, they occupied virtually every position of authority.

CZECHOSLOVAKIA: The secretary-general of the communist party in Czechoslovakia, whom John Gunther identifies as a Jew, was Rudolph Slansky. Like the other satellite dictators, he was placed in command when the communists took over in the aftermath of WWII, Slansky, incidentally, was eventually purged by the party. On page 10 of the Dec. 10th Quick magazine Slansky is identified as the "former Red Boss" of Czechoslovakia, but he is not identified as a Jew.

John Gunther summarizes in "Behind the Iron Curtain" on the Jewish roles in the years immediately after WWII and through the 1950s: "Jews play a very prominent role in several governments...The three "Muscovites" who run Hungary are Jews, the men who dominate Poland are Jews, the secretary general of the Communist party in Czechoslovakia is a Jew, Anna Pauker of Rumania is a Jewess."

### **Post WWII Soviet Espionage Overwhelmingly Jewish**

During the early 1950's numerous investigations and trials were conducted against communist agents. Here follows a brief summary of the most well-know cases which demonstrate the disproportionate involvement of Jews in communist activities against the United States.

AMERASIA CASE: In early 1945 the FBI arrested six persons for stealing 1700 highly classified State Department documents. Three of the six were Jews:

Philip Jaffe, a Russian Jew who was the former editor of the communist paper, "Labor Defense". He was convicted and fined.

Andrew Roth, a Brooklyn Jew, was a lieutenant in Naval Intelligence.

Mark Gayn, a Russian Jew, (real name is Julius Ginsberg), was a writer.

### **Alger Hiss Case**

Hiss, although a communist, was one of the most influential men in the State Department and an advisor to FDR. He was a protege of Jewish Supreme Court Justice, Felix Frankfurter. Despite Frankfurter's court appearance as a character witness in the high profile case, Hiss was convicted of perjury and sentenced to five years.

GERHARD EISLER CASE: Eisler, a Jew and the highest-ranking member of the communist party ever brought to trial, was the secret boss of the communist party between 1935 and 1947. In May of 1950, while free on bail, Eisler fled the U.S. and later became the

propaganda chief of communist Eastern Germany. His sister, Ruth, was a communist agent for a number of years.

**HOLLYWOOD TEN:** In 1950 ten leading film writers of the Hollywood Film Colony were convicted of contempt of Congress and sentenced to prison. Nine of the ten were Jews:

Alvah Bessie, a screen writer, wrote for the party publication, *New Masses*.

Herbert Biberman, a communist party member.

Lester Cole, a communist party member.

Edward Dmytryk, belonged to fifteen communist fronts.

Ring Lardner, Jr., a communist party member.

John Lawson, a Broadway playwright and communist party member.

Albert Maltz, a screen writer and communist party member.

Samuel Ornitz, a screen writer.

Adrian Scott, nationality unknown.

Dalton Trumbo, a communist party member.

**AMERICAN POLITBURO:** The case exposed the fact that at least six of eleven members of the National Secretariat of the American Communist Party were Jewish. Those identified as Jews were: Jacob Sachel, John Gates (real name, Israel Regenstreif), Gilbert Green (real name, Greenberg), Gus Hall (real name, Arvo Mike Halberg), Irving Potash, and Carl Winter. The racial identity of Eugene Dennis (real name, Waldron), Robert Thompson, and John Williamson are unknown.

**FUCHS-GOLD SPY RING:** Atomic scientist, Klaus Fuchs, (not a Jew), was brought to America at the personal instigation of Albert Einstein. While working on the Manhattan Project, Fuchs had access to our innermost atomic secrets from 1942 to 1945. Based upon information obtained from Fuchs during interrogations after his arrest, the FBI began investigations which resulted in the arrest of nine other members of the spy ring. Of the nine, who were all convicted, eight were Jewish: Harry Gold, pivotal ring member along with Fuchs, was arrested in 1950, pleaded guilty to espionage, and was sentenced to thirty years.

David Greenglass, passed atomic secrets to Gold and Julius Rosenberg. Greenglass's wife worked as a courier, passing information between her husband and the Rosenbergs. He was released from prison in 1960.

Abraham Brothman, headed an engineering firm and supplied Gold with secret information on aviation gasoline, turbo aircraft engines, and synthetic rubber. He was convicted of conspiracy against the U.S.

Miriam Moscowitz, an associate of Brothman, was convicted of obstructing justice.

Julius Rosenberg, an electrical engineer, stole the highly secret proximity fuse and delivered it intact to the Soviets. He also aided in the theft of many other atomic secrets. He was convicted and sentenced to death in the famous case.

Ethel Rosenberg, wife of Julius and the sister of David Greenglass, was convicted of the same charges. Ethel and her husband Julius were executed on June 19, 1953.

Morten Sobell, passed secret radar information to Rosenberg. He was convicted of conspiracy to commit espionage and sentenced to thirty years.

Most of these espionage cases made mainstream news from coast to coast and were covered extensively in the Jewish press. Of course, the ethnic affiliations of the spies wasn't much discussed, except in the Jewish press who made no secret of the Jewishness of the persons involved. Milton Friedman, columnist, in the California Jewish Voice, on August 18, 1950, spoke of "Headlines about Harry Gold, David Greenglass, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Abraham Brothman, Miriam Maskowitz, and other Jews accused of spying for Russia."

It should be noted that the chief of the Los Alamos atomic installation was Robert Oppenheimer, a Jew, who was recently confirmed as a communist agent by former high-ranking KGB official, Pavel Sudoplatov (not a Jew, but married to a Jewess), in his book - Special Tasks.

**SECOND STRING POLITBURO:** After the convictions of the first-string, "American Politburo", a second-string was scheduled to take over the communist operations. In 1951, the Justice Department indicted the whole group. The new group consisted of 21 members, 14 of which were Jews: Israel Amtor, Marian Maxwell, Isadore Begun, Alexander Bittelman, George Charney, Betty Gannett, Simon Gerson, Victory Jerome, Jacob Mindel, Alexander Trachenberg, Louis Weinstock, William Weinstone, Fred Fine, William Marron, Sidney Steinberg.

Of the non-Jews indicted, James Jackson, Petty Perris, and Claudia Jones, were Negroes.

**THE ROUND UP:** On July 1951, the FBI arrested 15 leading communists party officials on the West Coast. A few days later, five more leaders were arrested on the East Coast. All were charged with conspiracy to overthrow the U.S. government. Of the 15 arrested on the West Coast, six were identified as Jews:

Henry Steinberg, Rose Chernin, Frank Carlson, Benjamin Dobbs, Frank Spector, Al Richmond, and Carl Lambert.

Four of five of those arrested in the East were Jews: Regina Frankfeld, George Meyers, Philip Frankfeld, and Rose Blumberg.

**ADDITIONAL CASES AND JEWISH PERSONS:** Dr. Sidney Weinbaum, Russian-born Jewish scientist at Caltech in 1950, was indicted in Los Angeles in June of that year on eight counts of perjury and fraud against the government in connection with loyalty procedures. Richard B. Hood, head of the Los Angeles FBI office, was quoted as saying that Weinbaum had been "a member of the Los Angeles Professional Unit No. 122 of the Communist Party, under the name of Sydney Empson." (Los Angeles Examiner, June 3, 1950, p. 3)

Another Caltech scientist, Dr. Jacob W. Dubnoff, also Jewish, was "ordered before Federal Judge James M. Carter after refusing to answer questions before a special session of a Federal Grand Jury."

Philip Bart, also Jewish, general manager of the Daily Worker, official organ of the Communist Party, refused to testify about Communist activities. He told the House Committee on Un-American Activities "it was none of their business what his name was before he legally changed it to Bart," according to an INS dispatch of June 21. (Such data, for some strange reason, was kept secret in New York City, which has often, over the years, been referred to as the Jewish Capital of America and the World) Bart was cited on August 11, 1950, by the House for contempt of Congress.

Judith Coplon, a convicted spy for the Communist government of Russia, had an important position in the Department of Justice. Judith was also Jewish.

Jakob Golos, who died early in World War II, was identified by ex-Communist Elizabeth Bentley as the head of a Communist espionage ring in which she, George Silverman and others allegedly operated.

The once mysterious "Scientist X" was identified by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as Dr. Joseph Weinberg, a University of Minnesota staff member. In its report on atomic espionage issued September, 1949, the Committee told in vivid detail how Weinberg went to the house of "Steve Nelson," then a member of the National Committee of the Communist Party, and volunteered to give him information on the atomic bomb, and how he later evidently carried out his promise in a furtive meeting with a vice consul of the Russian embassy. Weinberg was Jewish. We do not know the racial identity of Nelson, but the House Committee revealed his real name to be Mesarosh.

That concludes the summary of the bigger cases against communists in the 1950's. It is worth mentioning three Aryans: Whittaker Chambers, Elizabeth Bentley, and Vanderbilt Fields. All three later renounced their affiliations with the communist party and provided valuable information that lead to investigations and convictions. Not coincidentally, all three of these former communists were married to Jews.

## CONCLUSION:

Is it any wonder that Jews react hysterically whenever the Jewish-Communist connection is discussed? While it is true that in the very upper and most conspicuous leadership positions Jews were reduced gradually after WW2, the Soviet espionage apparatus and lower levels of the bureaucracy remained heavy with Jews until the collapse of the USSR in the late 1980s. Because of this fact anti-Jewish feelings are high in Russia and many of the former Soviet Bloc countries today. Many people associate Jews with the worst abuses of the Soviet System and for good reason. The evidence is very powerful of Jewish involvement in nearly every manifestation of Marxism for seventy years both in the USSR and elsewhere in the West. But curiously, unlike their "holocaust", this is one historical area where Jews are eager to forget and hope everybody else will do likewise! After all, how does their role in Communism play when juxtaposed with the Jew's fraudulent propaganda image of themselves as perpetually inoffensive, honest, and unjustly persecuted "victims" of evil gentiles? How would the Jew's "holocaust" be viewed if their role in Communism became widely known? Consider the facts and answer these questions honestly for your self.

There is much more available information for those interested in the whole story, but it is hoped that this paper will serve as a handy reference whenever the undeniable Jewish connection to communism is challenged. (This information is provided as a public service by the WESTERN IMPERATIVE NETWORK <http://www.usaor.net/users/ipm/>)

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

- The American Hebrew, September 10, 1920
- Associated Press, "Miss Stalin Lavishly Wed", July 15, 1951.
- Frank Britton, Behind Communism.
- Encyc. Britannica "Communism" by Harold J. Laski, Vol. III
- Norman F. Cantor, "The Sacred Chain - A History of the Jews," Harper Collins, 1995)
- Donald Day, "Onward Christian Soldiers", Noontide Press, 1985
- Benjamin Ginsberg, "The Fatal Embrace - Jews and the State", University of Chicago Press, 1994.
- Stuart Kahan, "The Wolf of the Kremlin"
- Jewish Chronicle, London April, 4, 1919
- John Gunther, "Behind the Iron Curtain", Harper Bros., 1951
- Life magazine, "Kaganovich", July 14, 1941
- George Pitts-Rivers, "The World Significance of the Russian Revolution," Oxford University
- John Toland, "Adolf Hitler," Anchor Books, 1992.
- Ronald Radosh and Joyce Milton. The Rosenberg File. Yale University Press. New Haven and London. 1997. ISBN 0-300-07205-8
- Marcus Eli Ravage, "Commissary to the Gentiles", Century Magazine, January-February 1928
- William Shirer, "The Rise and fall of the Third Reich", Crescent Books, 1994.
- Joseph Stalin, "Collected Works"
- State Department document 861.00/1757 sent May 2, 1918
- State Department document 861.00/2205 sent July 5, 1918
- Pavel and Anatoli Sudoplatov. Special Tasks. Little, Brown and Company. New York. 1995. ISBN 0-316-82115-2
- Quick magazine, "A Czech Purge", December 1951.
- Universal Jewish Encyc., Vol. VII
- Maj. Robert H. Williams. Know Your Enemy.
-



## Notes

[1] Hebrews 5:11-14.

[2] Ezekiel 12:2.

[3] This will be difficult for many to believe, one can hear them say, what:, England do that to this country? Why they are our greatest ally, we could not do without them. Let us look at the record and see just how much love there is for us in this pretended friendship.

To begin with, when we were at war with Spain, this great (half Jew) Churchill, "Churchill entered British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces and fired on the American forces. It was a little embarrassing when the Honorable William Langer of North Dakota made this announcement on the floor of the United States Senate. Mr. Churchill was in this country, because you know, we never hit a man behind his back, he was going to speak in Boston, a little more of the Churchillian propaganda. Learning that this statement had been made by the patriotic Senator Langer, Mr. Churchill was a little upset, he sent a telegram to the Honorable Tom Connally denying the fact. Good Friend, as he was, Senator Connally rose to his feet and read the telegram to the Senate.

Little did they realize that the records were available, that already these facts had been read to the Senate and were in the Congressional Record. Once again Senator Langer read the record to the Senate. Mr. Churchill is a brilliant man, but how stupid to try to deny what he has sanctioned in his biography, for you will find the record in World's Who's Who and a very good account in International Who's Who. The preface to these books states "This volume contains an authentic record of notable men and women throughout the world, page 114, 1940 edition: 'Winston Churchill...He entered the British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces against the American forces in Cuba.'"

International Who's Who, page 158, published by Europe Publications Ltd. London, 39 Belford Square, W.C. 1 the 13th edition, states: "Churchill entered the army in 1895, served in Cuba with Spanish forces against the Americans. The preface in this book states, 'We wish to express our thanks to all those who, by completing questionnaires or by correcting proofs sent to them have enabled us to bring information up to date and to remind others that unless proofs are returned, no responsibility can be accepted for the accuracy of their biographical records.'"

In 1946, the Biographical Encyclopedia of the World repeats: "Churchill entered the British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces in Cuba."

Webster's Biographical Dictionary, 1st edition by G. & C Merriam, publishers, Springfield, Mass., also states that "Churchill served in Cuba with the Spanish forces."

Current Biography, 1940 edition, published by H.W. Wilson Co., 950 University Avenue, New York City also states: "Churchill: He was with the Spanish forces in Cuba." It was repeated in 1942. It is here that we find Churchill quoted: "He had always thought it a pity that it all had to be so make believe, and that the age of wars between civilized nations had come to an end forever, now he, at least had an opportunity to join civilized Spain in a war against uncivilized Cuba."

Robert's account of Winston Churchill, 1928, Robert H. McBride, publishers, page 32, through Sir Henry Drummond, ambassador at Madrid, (Spain) Churchill: He joined the Spanish forces in Cuba in 1895. Spain conferred the 'Order of Military Merit, 1st class.'"

While the New York Times, which prints "all the news that is fit to print," in their issue of September 19, 1945 states: "Churchill fought with Spain in Cuba." (And Men Wept, by Catherine Palfrey Baldwin)

[4] Ameirch Focus, Commentaries on America.

[5] Defender Magazine, October 1933.

[6] She, herself, quit the Moscow Party in 1925, allegedly favoring the Trotsky Communists thereafter. She also wrote that "Gerhardt has been instrumental in killing many young comrades."

[7] Los Angeles Examiner, June 3, 1950, p. 3.

[8] Such data, for some strange reason, was kept secret in New York City, which has often, over the years, been referred to as the Jewish Capital of America and the World.

[9] Jewish papers admit the spies were Jewish. Milton Friedman, columnist, in the California Jewish Voice, on August 18, 1950, spoke of "Headlines about Harry Gold, David Greenglass, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, Abraham Brothman, Miriam Maskowitz, and other Jews accused of spying for Russia."

[10] War! War! War!, by Cincinnatus, pp. 188-189.

[11] Los Angeles Examiner, August 5, 1948, p. 3.

[12] Dmitri Volkogonov, Lenin: A New Biography, p. 112.

[13] Izvestia, July 27, 1918.

[14] Krasnaya Gazeta, September 1, 1918.

[15] Michael Scammell, Solzhenitsyn: A Biography, p. 64.

[16] On the size of the Gulag concentration camp system cf. C. Andrew and O. Gordievsky, KGB: The Inside Story and N.Y. Times, October 22, 1990, p. 82. None of these camps are being preserved for posterity. Most were destroyed long ago by special military brigades; cf. Michael Specter, "Cold Reminder," N.Y. Times, December 3, 1994.

[17] Dr. Abba Hillel Silver, a well known Jew, when writing in the Jewish publication, Liberal Judaism, January, 1949, about the newly created state of Israel declared: "For the curse of Cain, the curse of being an outcast and a wanderer over the face of the earth has been removed..."

[18] Balaam's Curse, p. 228.

[19] Matthew 23:15.

[20] From the Introduction, Gruesome Harvest.

[21] Gruesome Harvest, p. 12.

[22] Gruesome Harvest, p. 62.

[23] Passauer Neue Presse, Zweierlei Recht, No. 113, 1949.

[24] American General Patton in "Letter to Beatrice", August 27, 1945.

[25] Stuart Kahan, The Wolf of the Kremlin, p. 81.

[26] New York Times, September 26, 1995.

[27] Canadian Jewish News, April 19, 1989.

- [28] Anatol Goldberg, Ilya Ehrenburg, p. 197.
- [29] Anatol Goldberg, Ilya Ehrenburg, p. 193.
- [30] Christopher Duffy, Red Storm on the Reich.
- [31] Pravda, April 14, 1945. Pravda was also published in a Yiddish edition, Einikeyt.
- [32] January 31, 1997, p. B-26.
- [33] Winston Churchill, Sunday Illustrated Herald, London, England, February 8, 1920.
- [34] John Sack, The New Republic, February 14, 1994, p. 6. Sack in this article also refutes some shoddy research performed by Daniel Jonah Goldhagen, author of Hitler's Willing Executioners, who, in the double standard typical of the Jewish mentality, refuses to accept the proven fact that Jews ran the Polish Communist secret police even as Goldhagen asserts the racist myth that the entire German nation was guilty of genocide. Sack does a good job of proving Goldhagen wrong about Poland.
- [35] Sheldon Kirshner, The Canadian Jewish News, November 5, 1992, p. 16.
- [36] Sheldon Kirshner, The Canadian Jewish News, November 5, 1992, p. 16.
- [37] N.Y. Review of Books, August 18, 1983, p. 51.
- [38] "The Wrath of Solomon," Village Voice, March 30, 1993 and John Sack, An Eye for an Eye.
- [39] Stephen Schwartz, Forward, January 26, 1996.
- [40] "The Strange Case of Doctor Zborowski and Monsieur Etienne" by Philippe Videlier, in Le Monde Diplomatique, Dec. 1992.
- [41] Sunday Telegraph [England], April 16, 1989.
- [42] N.Y. Times, January 18, 1992, p. 23.
- [43] Stalin, Collected Works, vol. 13, p. 30.
- [44] London Sunday Times, Aug. 29, 1993.
- [45] "Joe Slovo," Jewish Chronicle, Jan. 13, 1995.
- [46] "Rebel Strategist Seeks to End Apartheid," L.A. Times, August 16, 1987, p. 14.
- [47] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 44-45.
- [48] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 48-49.
- [49] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 31-32.
- [50] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 33-34.
- [51] The Catholic Press, Inc., Chicago, Illinois, p. 422.
- [52] "Kether - (1). I (Christian Rosenkreutz) a member of the body of Christ, do this day spiritually bind myself even as I am now bound physically to the Cross of Suffering. Chokmah; (2). That I will, to the utmost, lead a pure and unselfish life, and will prove myself a faithful and devoted servant of the Order. Binah; (3). That I will keep all things connected with this Order and its secret knowledge from the whole world, equally from him who is a

member of the First Order of the Stella Matutina as from an uninitiated person, and I will maintain the veil of strict secrecy between the First and Second Orders. Chesed; (4). That I will uphold to the utmost the authority of the Chiefs of the Order; that I will not initiate or advance any person in the First Order, either secretly or in open Temple, without due authorization and permission. That I will neither recommend a candidate for admission to the First Order without due judgment and assurance that he or she is worthy of so great a confidence and honor, nor unduly press any person to become a candidate; and that I will superintend any examinations of members of lower grades without fear or favor in any way, so that our high standard of knowledge be not lowered by my instrumentality; and I further undertake to see that the necessary interval of time between the grades of Practices and Philosophies and between the latter grade and the Second Order is properly maintained. Geburah; (5). Furthermore, that I will perform all practical work connected with this Order in a place concealed and apart from the gaze of the outer and uninitiated world, and that I will not display our magical implements, nor reveal the use of the same, but that I will keep secret this inner Rosicrucian knowledge, even as the same has been kept secret through the ages. That I will not make any symbol, or talisman, in the flashing colors for an uninitiated person without a special permission from the Chiefs of the Order (Today these Chiefs are known as The Learned Elders of Zion); that I will only perform any practical magic before the uninitiated which is of a simple and already well-known nature; and that I will show them no secret mode of working whatsoever, keeping strictly concealed from our modes of Tarot and other divination of clairvoyance, of astral projection, of the consecration of talismans and symbols, and the rituals of the Pentagram and Hexagram, etc.; and most especially of the use and attribution of the flashing colors, and the vibratory mode of pronouncing the Divine names (Cabalistic and Jewish). Tiphereth; (6). I further promise and swear that, with the Divine permission, I will from this day forward apply myself to the Great Work, which is so to purify and exalt my spiritual nature, that with the divine aid I may at length attain to be more than human (defied), and thus gradually raise and unite myself to my higher and divine genius, and that in this event I will not abuse the great power entrusted to me (raising the kundalini and uniting it with the universal ether and so linking with the masters). Netzach; (7). I furthermore solemnly pledge myself never to work at any important symbol without first invoking the Highest Divine names (cabalistic) connected therewith, and especially not to debase my knowledge of practical magic to purposes of evil and self-seeking and low material gain and pleasure, and if I do this, notwithstanding this mine oath, I invoke the Avenging Angel that the evil and material may react on me. Hod; (8). I further promise always to support the admission of both sexes to our Order on a perfect equality, and that I will always display brotherly love and forbearance towards the members of the whole Order, neither slandering nor evil-speaking, nor tale-bearing, nor repeating from one member to another, whereby strife and ill-feeling may be engendered. (This is invariably broken). Yesod; (9). I also undertake to work unassisted at the subjects prescribed for study in the various practical grades, from Zelator Adeptus Minor to Adept Adeptus Minor, on pain of being degraded in rank to that of the Lord of the Paths in the Portal of the Vault only. Malkuth; (10). Finally, if in my travels I should meet a stranger who professes to be a member of the Rosicrucian Order, I will examine him with care before acknowledging him to be so. Such are the words of this my obligation as an Adeptus Minor, whereunto I pledge myself in the presence of the Divine One I.A.O. and of the Great Avenging Angel Hua, and if I fail herein may my Rose be disintegrated and destroyed and my power in magic cease." (YThe Jewish Cabalistic Tree of Life, from the Jewish Cabala or Kabbalah; Light-Bearers of Darkness, Inquire Within, pp. 154-155: In reading this obligation it must be clearly understood that this Order is Cabalistic and Gnostic, Jewish and anti-Christian. In it we have the Lord of the Universe, the I.A.O. the Pan of the Gnostic cults. The Christ in this obligation is the Serpent, the Logos of the

Gnostics; a 'Christ' is a deified man. The 'Great Work' is Luciferian, the 'incarnation in humanity of the sovereign Sun,' the deification of the adept, who directing and commanding the astral light, performs seeming prodigies and miracles not for himself but always under the control of the 'Divine Guardians or the Order.' Turning to the letters above the adept's head, the I.N.R.I., we find that it is the keyword of the 5-6 grade, and is analyzed thus: I. Virgo, Isis, Mighty Mother - the reproducer of seeds and fruits on the earth - the Preserver. N. Scorpio, Apophis, destroyer - the destroying and uniting force - the Destroyer. R. Sol, Osiris, slain and risen - the generating force of the Sun - the Creator. I. Isis. Apophis, Osiris. I.A.O. - I.N.R.I. The Preserver, Destroyer and Creator, as invoked in the Equinox S.M. ceremony when bringing down the light. The Inner Sign is L.V.X.)

[53] Daniel 8:23-25; NIV.

[54] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewish, Ph.D., F.R.C., Introduction, p. 15.

[55] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 12-13; 17.

[56] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., p. 18.

[57] Note: In all communist countries where the Illuminati rules, equality of the sexes is forced in the working place. This was the same doctrine brought to New York in 1829 A.D., by Francis "Fanny" Wright of England.

[58] Isis is the same as Semiramus of Babylon, worshipped as the Queen of Heaven.

[59] Rosicrucian, Questions and Answers, with Complete History, H. Spencer Lewis, Ph.D., F.R.C., pp. 19-22.

[60] Isaiah 14:12.

[61] 10,000 Famous Freemasons, 3 Vols., by William R. Denslow, Forward by M. W.: Harry S. Truman, P.G.M., transactions of the Missouri Lodge of Research Vol. No. 14, 1957.

[62] 5/5/2000 Ice: The Ultimate Disaster, Richard W. Noone, Harmony Books, New York, 1982, pp. 13-17.

[63] The original star of Judaism.

[64] We know that for many centuries the Hebrews have been forbidden to pronounce the Sacred Name; that wherever it occurs, they have for ages read the word Adonaï instead; and that under it, when the masoretic points, which represents the vowels, came to be used, they placed those which belonged to the latter word. The possession of the true pronunciation was deemed to confer on him who had it extraordinary and supernatural powers; and the Word itself, worn upon the person, was regarded as an amulet, a protection against personal danger, sickness, and evil spirits. We know that all this was a vain superstition, natural to a rude people, necessarily disappearing as the intellect of man became enlightened; and wholly unworthy of a Mason...

It is true, that before the masoretic points were invented (which was after the beginning of the Christian era), the pronunciation of a word in the Hebrew language could not be known from the characters in which it was written. It was, therefore, possible of that of the name of the Deity to have been forgotten and lost. It is certain that its true pronunciation is not that represented by the word Jehovah; and therefore that that is not the true name of Deity, nor the Ineffable Word.

The ancient symbols and allegories always had more than one interpretation. They always had a double meaning, and sometimes more than two, one serving as the envelope of the other. Thus the pronunciation of the word was a symbol; and that pronunciation and the word itself were lost, when the knowledge of the true nature and attributes of God faded out of the minds of the Jewish people. That is one interpretation; true, but not the inner and profoundest one.

Men were figuratively said to forget the name of God, when they lost that knowledge, and worshipped the heathen deities, and burned incense to them on the high places, and passed their children through the fire to Moloch.

Thus the attempts of the ancient Israelites and of the Initiates to ascertain the True Name of the Deity, and its pronunciation, and the loss of the True Word, are an allegory, in which are represented the general ignorance of the true nature and attributes of God, the proneness of the people of Judah and Israel to worship other deities, and the low and erroneous and dishonoring notions of the Grand Architect of the Universe, which all shared except a few favored persons; for even Solomon built altars and sacrificed to Astarat, the goddess of the Tsidunim, and Malcûm, the Aamûnite god, and built high places for Kamûs, the Moabite deity, and Malec the god of the Beni-Aamûn. The true nature of God was unknown to them, like His name; and they worshipped the calves of Jeroboam, as in the desert they did that made for them by Aaron...

Even while Moses was receiving the law upon Mount Sinai, they forced Aaron to make them an image of the Egyptian god Apis, and fell down and adored it. They were ever ready to return to the worship of the gods of the Mitzraim; and soon after the death of Joshua they became devout worshippers of the false gods of all the surrounding nations. 'Ye have borne,' Amos, the prophet, said to them, speaking of their forty years' journeying in the desert, under Moses, 'the tabernacle of your Malec and Kaiûn your idols, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.'...

It is certain that they possessed a knowledge of the true nature and attributes of God; as the same class of men did among the other nations; Zoroaster, Menu, Confucius, Socrates, and Plato. But their doctrines on this subject were esoteric; they did not communicate them to the people at large, but only to be favored few; and as they were communicated in Egypt and India, in Persia and Phoenicia, in Greece and Samothrace, in the greater mysteries, to the Initiates.

The communication of this knowledge and other secrets, some of which are perhaps lost, constituted, under other names, what we now call Masonry, or Free or Frank-Masonry. That knowledge was, in one sense, the Lost Word, which was made known to the Grand Elect, Perfect, and Sublime Masons. It would be folly to pretend that the forms of Masonry were the same in those ages as they are now. The present name of the Order, and its titles, and the names of the Degrees now in use, were not then known...But, by whatever name it was known in this or the other country, Masonry existed as it now exists, the same in spirit and at heart, not only when Solomon builded the temple, but centuries before; before even the first colonies emigrated into Southern India, Persia, and Egypt, from the cradle of the human race.

The Supreme, Self-existent, Eternal, All-wise, All-powerful, Infinitely Good, Pitying, Beneficent, and Merciful Creator and Preserver of the Universe was the same, by whatever name he was called, to the intellectual and enlightened men of all nations. The name was nothing, if not a symbol and representative hieroglyph of his nature and attributes. The name Al represented his remoteness above men, his inaccessibility; Bal and Bala, his might; Alohim, his various potencies; Ihuh, existence and the generation of things. None of his names, among the Orientals, were the symbols of a divinely infinite love and tenderness, and

all-embracing mercy. As Moloch or Malek he was but an omnipotent monarch, a tremendous and irresponsible Will; as Adonai, only an arbitrary Lord and Master; as Al Shadaï, potent and a Destroyer. (Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 204-206).

[65] The ritual and full explanation is found in Duncan's *Masonic Ritual and Monitor*, Third Edition, pp. 224-226; 249-251.

[66] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, p. 384.

[67] Arthur Edward Waite, *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and of Cognate Instituted Mysteries: Their Rites, Literature and History*, New York, Weathervane Books, 1970, Vol. II, p. 421.

[68] Arcana Workshops, *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and of Cognate Instituted Mysteries: Their Rites, Literature and History*, pp. 3-4; *The Spirit of Masonry*, Kent, England: Lucis (originally named Lucifer, but was changed because of public pressure) Press Limited, 1957, pp. 28-29.

[69] Arthur Edward Waite, *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and of Cognate Instituted Mysteries: Their Rites, Literature and History*, p. 395.

[70] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 105-106; 148.

[71] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, p. 819.

[72] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 104-105.

[73] Arcana Workshops, p. 2.

[74] Matthew 4:10.

[75] C. Penny Hunt, *Masons and Christ: The Menace of Freemasonry*, Finleyville, Pennsylvania: The Voice of the Nazarene Press, 1967, p. 9.

[76] The Legislator of the Jews fixed the commencement of their year in the month Nisan, at the vernal Equinox, at which season the Israelites marched out of Egypt and were relieved of their long bondage; in commemoration of which Exodus, they ate the Paschal Lamb at that Equinox. And when Bacchus and his army had long marched in burning deserts, they were led by a Lamb of Ram into beautiful meadows, and to the Springs that watered the Temple of Jupiter Ammon. For, to the Arabs and Ethiopians, whose great Divinity Bacchus was, nothing was so perfect a type of Elysium as a Country abounding in springs and rivulets. (Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, p. 466).

[77] Matthew 4:10.

[78] Paul Hamlyn, *Greek Mythology*, London England: Paul Hamlyn Limited, 1967, pp. 109, 114.

[79] Paul Hamlyn, *Greek Mythology*, London England: Paul Hamlyn Limited, 1967, p. 113.

[80] Paul Hamlyn, *Greek Mythology*, London England: Paul Hamlyn Limited, 1967, p. 113.

[81] Paul Hamlyn, *Greek Mythology*, London England: Paul Hamlyn Limited, 1967, p. 112.

[82] Shaw and Mckenney, pp. 150-151.

[83] *Mystic Masonry*, p. 248.

[84] Shaw and McKenney, pp. 150-151.



- [85] Shaw and McKenney, p. 153.
- [86] Geoffrey Parrinder, ed., *World Religions from Ancient History to the Present*. New York, New York: Facts on File Publications, 1971, p. 176. See also "Osiris," *The World Book Encyclopedia*, 1961 ed. Vol. 13, p. 654.
- [87] Waite, op. cit., Vol. II, p. 169.
- [88] *The Two Babylons*, p. 43.
- [89] *Collier's Encyclopedia*, op. cit., p. 338.
- [90] Wilmshurst, op. cit., p. 142.
- [91] Isis, *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 1964 ed., Vol. 12, p. 703.
- [92] Pike, op. cit., pp. 15, 377, 401, 405, 504, etc.
- [93] Vol. Waite, I, pp. 342-343.
- [94] Darrah, op. cit., p. 298.
- [95] Waite, op. cit., p. 440.
- [96] Wilmshurst, op. cit., Vol. II, p. 38.
- [97] Genesis 3:7, 21.
- [98] Waite, op. cit., Vol. II, p. 38.
- [99] Wilmshurst, op. cit., p. 136.
- [100] Wilmshurst, See also Pike, op. cit., p. 496.
- [101] Pike, op. cit., p. 407.
- [102] Hutchinson, op. cit., p. 82.
- [103] Hutchinson. pp. 82-83.
- [104] Pike, op. cit.
- [105] Dave Hunt and Ed Decker, *The God Makers: A Shocking Expose of What the Mormon Church Really Believes*; Eugene, Oregon: Harvest House Publishers, 1984, p. 197.
- [106] Bob Larson, *Larson's Book of Cults*, Wheaton, Illinois: Tyndale House Publishers, Inc. 1982, p. 75.
- [107] Shaw and McKenney, op. cit., p. 102.
- [108] Pike, op. cit., p. 495.
- [109] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*, pp. 499-500.
- [110] Revelation 12:9.
- [111] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*. p. 368.
- [112] "Bel," *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 1964 ed. Vol. 3, p. 410.
- [113] Texe Marrs, *Mystery Mark of the New Age: Satan's Design for World Domination* Westchester, Illinois: Crossway Books, 1988, p. 91.
- [114] Stephen Knight, *The Brotherhood: The Secret World of the Freemasons*, Briarcliff Manor, New York: Stein and Day, 1984, p. 236.
- [115] Albert Pike, *Morals and Dogma*.

- [116] 1 Kings 16:30-33; 22:53; 2 Kings 17:16.
- [117] Einar Haugen, "Thor," *The World Book Encyclopedia*, 1961 ed., Vol. 17, p. 204.
- [118] Max Wood, *Rock and Roll: An Analysis of the Music*, n. p., n. d., p. 28.
- [119] *ibid.* p. 30.
- [120] *ibid.* p. 31.
- [121] Ephesians 2:2.
- [122] Hutchinson, *op. cit.*, pp. 47-48.
- [123] *ibid.* p. 48.
- [124] *ibid.* p. 85.
- [125] Pike, *op. cit.*, p. 321. See also A Ralph Epperson, *The Unseen Hand: An Introduction to the Conspiratorial View of History*, Tucson, Arizona, Publius Press, 1985, p. 224.
- [126] Waite, *op. cit.*, Vol. I, p. 424.
- [127] *ibid.* Vol. II, p. 468.
- [128] *ibid.* p. 415.
- [129] Hutchinson, *op. cit.*, p. 80.
- [130] Wilmshurst, *op. cit.*, p. 127.
- [131] Waite, Vol. I, p. ix.
- [132] 2 Corinthians 11:14.
- [133] Mithras, *The World Book Encyclopedia*, 1961 ed., Vol. 12, p. 566.
- [134] Shaw and McKenney, *op. cit.*, p. 156.
- [135] Shaw and McKenney.
- [136] *ibid.* p. 157.
- [137] Constance Cumbey, *The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow: The New Age Movement and Our Coming of Age of Barbarism*, Shreveport, Louisiana: Huntington House, Inc., 1983, p. 136.
- [138] Decker, *op. cit.*, p. 6.
- [139] Waite, *op. cit.*, Vol. II, p. 253.
- [140] *ibid.* p. 278.
- [141] Shaw and McKenney, *op. cit.*, p. 62.
- [142] Texe Marrs, *Masons Are A Secret New Age Cult*, Flashpoint March 1990, p. 3.
- [143] Hutchinson, *op. cit.*, pp. 101, 209.
- [144] Waite, *op. cit.*, p. 470.
- [145] Wilmshurst, *op. cit.*, p. 136.
- [146] Knight, *op. cit.*, p. 236.
- [147] C. Penney Hunt, *op. cit.*, p. 18.
- [148] Waite, *op. cit.*, p. 405.

[149] Bel, The World Book Encyclopedia, 1961 ed. Vol. 2, p. 173,

[150] Pan, The World Book Encyclopedia, 1961 ed., Vol. 14, p. 93,

[151] International Imports, op. cit., p. 115.

[152] Hutchinson, op. cit, p. 62.

[153] ibid. p. 115.

[154] Willmshurst, pp. 209-210.

[155] Texx Marrs, Flashpoint, April/May, 1991.

[156] Parade Magazine, July 2, 1989.

[157] The New York Times, October 2, 1990, A-6.

[158] Sharon Boyd, Occult America: The U.S. Founded on Occultism, Not Christianity, What Is, Vol. 1, No. 2, p. 13.

[159] Matthew 21:42; 1 Peter 2:6-7; Psalm 118:22; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17; Acts 4:11.

[160] Shaw and McKenney, p. 144.

[161] "The real chiefs of this immense association of Freemasonry (the few within the innermost circles of initiation), who must not be confounded with the nominal leaders or figure-heads, are mostly Jews, and live in close and intimate alliance with the militant members of Judaism, those, namely, who are the leaders of the Cabalistic section. This elite of the Masonic association, these real chiefs, who are known to so few even of the initiated, and whom even these few know only under assumed names (noms de guerre) carry on their activities in secret dependence (which they find very lucrative for themselves) upon the Cabalistic Jews." (Le Juif, la Judaisme, et la Judaisation des Peuples Chrétiens (Paris, 1869), p. 340).

[162] Albert Mackey, Masonic Jurisprudence, p. 145.

[163] Albert Pike, Morals and Dogma, p. 27.

[164] Albert Pike, Morals and Dogma, p. 486.

[165] Shaw and Mckenney, p. 27.

[166] Ronald Reagan was not a Mason at the time of his inauguration. However, in 1987, only a few months before his second term of office was completed, President Reagan was inducted into the secret world of Freemasonry; as an honorary 33<sup>o</sup> Mason, courtesy of the House of the Temple in Washington, D.C., the 33<sup>o</sup> Mother Council of Accepted Scottish Rite Freemasonry. Why the St. John's Lodge Bible? The Royal Arch Mason Magazine, Spring, 1991, p. 15.

[167] The great historians, Gibbon and Mommsen, and the great twentieth century historical reviewer, Houston Stewart Chamberlain (Foundations of the Nineteenth Century) show much of the Jewish influence which speeded the disintegration of the Romans by a race-mixing program very similar to the Communist-Zionist program in America today.

[168] Josef Kastein, History of the Jews, p. 192.

[169] Speech of Cicero, which is one of the few revelations of Jewish subversion which survived the burning of libraries.

[170] Harry J. Leon of the University of Texas, p. 3, Jews of Ancient Rome.

[171] Le Problème Juic, (1921), Georges Batault.

[172]Our American school children have been taught that the Civil War was fought over the slavery problem, but this was only a surface issue to hide the intrigue of the Great Red Dragon to foment one side against the other. After thousands of our choice White Israel sons and one of our greatest Presidents were murdered, our Great God stopped the slaughter of the Dragon: By the Intervention of the Czar of Russia, who God sent to our National Rescue, but unknown to most Americans.

**Division of U.S. Plotted in London:** Disraeli, the late Jewish Prime Minister of England, determined to divide the United States and give one part to Lionel {Rothschild}. Thus the North would become a British Colony annexed to Canada. The South would go to Napoleon {Rothschild}. In the year 1857, the money power of old Europe was centered in the House of Rothschild. Disraeli represented them in England; Napoleon III in France; Bismarck in Germany and Mazzini in Italy. According to Mr. John Reeves, who wrote on page 228, of an authorized biography entitled "The Rothschilds, The Financial Rulers of Nations," based on research in their own archives, there was a famous meeting in the City of London in 1857. The great Rothschild family was assembled from the countries of Europe for the marriage of Lionel Rothschild's daughter, Leonora, to her cousin, Alphonse, son of James Rothschild of Paris.

It was at this time Disraeli is reported to have said: "Under this roof are the heads of the family of Rothschild -- a name famous in every capital of Europe and every division of the globe. If you like, we shall divide the United States into two parts, one for you, James, and one for you, Lionel. Napoleon will do exactly and all that I shall advise him."

Thus, in London, we see a plan fostered by the money power of Europe, moving in on America, and pitting the North against the South under the old principle of "divide and conquer." This has always been the Jewish plan to destroy nations which are dangerous to their plans for world conquest, to divide and conquer. Germany is a prime example, as it was divided after World War II.

Remember that the Civil War with all of its suffering, blood shed and death was calmly planned and blueprinted by the Satanic Rothschild bankers in Europe and in conjunction with their agents who control the Catholic Church from behind the scenes, in 1857. The Rothschild, Jewish, Zionist triumvirate in obedience to their Bilderberger comrades did the same with World Wars I and II, Korea and Vietnam.

**Intervention of the Czar of Russia Saved the United States:** Disraeli and the Catholic Church had already assured the Confederacy of Britain's support. However, this was not to help the South; it was to crush both the North and the South and to conquer and possess both. As a result, English, French and Spanish troops were landed at Vera Cruz in 1862. The French General, Bazaine, occupied the capitol of Mexico at the time. So Napoleon was ready to strike and help divide and destroy the United States. The danger was great. The situation looked hopeless.

**But God stepped in!** Fortunately God in His wisdom exposed this Satanic plot to the Christian Czar of Russia through his Ambassadors in Paris and London; who upon learning of the Rothschild - Disraeli - Catholic - Napoleonic plot immediately dispatched a fleet of ships and men to San Francisco under the command of Admiral S. Lesowsky. He also rushed a squadron to New York to New York under the command of Admiral A.A. Popoff.

Both Admirals had orders from the Czar to be ready to fight any power {nation} on earth, and **To take their orders directly from President Abraham Lincoln; and Him Alone.** Needless to say, this quick, generous and vigorous action saved the United States from the intrigue of the International Jewish Bankers. So James Rothschild was left without Mexico and the Southern States, and Lionel could not capture the North through military measures.

But the European Machevillis were determined on financial conquest, if not actual slavery. At the same time, this great and good Christian Czar, who, as the servant of Almighty God and by His Power, saved the United States, lovingly and voluntarily emancipated 47 million serfs on September 19, 1861, and Translated the Entire Bible into the Russian language. For his courageous and benevolent acts, he was murdered by the Atheistic, God-hating, one-world, Jewish bankers in 1881. He was another casualty in the conflict of the ages. The conflict between right and wrong, light and darkness, good and evil, Christ and anti-Christ, God and Satan. The same devils murdered Lincoln on April 4, 1865. **The history books lie about why Booth killed Lincoln. Coded messages in Booth's trunk and the key to these codes in Judah P. Benjamin's possession proved that Lincoln; Was Murdered by Orders from the Jewish Rothschild Bankers.** Their successors are still doing the same today.

[173]Dubnow, History of the Jews.

[174]Both David Dubinsky, who at the time, held the balance of political power in New York State, by means of his largely Jewish Liberal Party, and Sidney Hillman, of the revolutionary CIO and PAC, came to America from the Communist Jewish Bund in Russia.

[175]Marcus Eli Ravage (Big Destruction Hammer of God), member of the staff of the New York Tribune, "A Real Case Against the Jews," in Century Magazine, January-February, 1928.

[176]Of Woodrow Wilson the famous Dr. H.J. Boldt wrote as follows: "Woodrow Wilson was a Sephardic Jew...The name of his parents was Wohlson -- a German-Jewish name; they came from Germany, and went to England where they were known as Mr. and Mrs. Wolfson and when they landed here in America they called themselves Wilson." His second wife, the former Mrs. Galt is also Jewish. On the death of Dr. Boldt the HERALD TRIBUNE, on January 14, 1943, said: "...an internationally known gynecologist and professor emeritus of gynecology at the Post- Graduate Medical School of Columbia University." He may be found in Who is Who in America, in Who's Who Among Physicians and Surgeons; in Who is Who in the Western Hemisphere; in the Blue Book of England. Thus it is clear that the Jews were responsible for what happened in Russia where the gentiles are in serfdom under Jewish control.

[177]Western Calendar, November 7, 1917. Most of these are available in the Congressional Library and the larger city and university libraries. Sisson's "One Hundred Red Days" (1931) containing his complete report of 1918 to President Wilson and the Overman Report (Senate Documents 61 & 62, 1919) are especially recommended. The last named document is available in most city libraries also.

[178]Which made possible the complete triumph of Bolshevism eight months later.

[179] This telegram was published on the following morning on page 2 of the New York Times.

[180]New York Journal-American, February 3, 1949. Max Warburg, uncle of James P. Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., also financed the subversive United World Federation, and also helped finance the Bolsheviks.

[181]The term "extremist" applies only to methods, not to aims, since it appears that all Zionist factions have the same aim of ultimate subjugation and economic exploitation of the world. Some factions are afraid to risk overt, violent operations, preferring to tighten their grip gradually.

[182]The Communist Jewish Bond.

[183]Poale-Zion, or Labor-Zion, is one of the most powerful wings of Zionism in America today, but is unknown to most Americans.

[184]Report to the British War Office by General Knox, February 5, 1919.

[185]Jeremiah 34:17-20.

[186]It was Philip Perlman who, as Solicitor General, backed by powerful Jewish groups, went into the courts and succeeded in destroying the legal status of restrictive covenants, by which Americans tried, in vain, to preserve the White Race, and almost every Jewish paper in America supported Perlman at the time.

[187]The White Russians flew a white flag.

[188]Asia Magazine, February-March issue, 1920.

[189]The Central Committee of the Petersburg Branch of the Israelite International League.

[190] Sanhedrin 59a.

[191]Baba Mezia fol. 114b.

[192]Galatians 5:2.

[193]"The Jews are more subject to diseases of the nervous system than the other races and peoples among which they dwell. Hysteria and neurasthenia appear to be most frequent. Some physicians of large experience among the Jews have even gone so far as to state that most of them are neurasthenic and hysterical." (The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. IX, (1905), p. 225); "Idiocy and imbecility are found comparatively more often among Jews than among non-Jews...The Mongolian type of idiocy is also very frequently observed among Jews...Among the Jews the proportion of insane has been observed to be very large...Jews are more liable to acute psychoses of early age than are non-Jews." (The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VI, (1904), p. 556, 603-04).

[194]Jewish Encyclopedia, 1904, Vol. VII, p. 650.

[195]Ritual Murder Libel and The Jew, 1935.

[196]From the account of Dio Cassius in the 78th Book of his history, dated A.D. 117, Chapter 32.

[197]From the Daily Mail, 17th September (describing the horrors of the Red Revolution in Spain, A.D. 1936.

[198]Magick, by Master Therion, published in 1929 by the Lecram Press, Paris, France.

[199]Which is why Christ always spoke in parables when speaking before the Jewish Pharisees. They did not like it, did not understand the parables and He knew it.

[200]Close and Patent Rolls of the Realm, London, Winchester and Oxford.

[201]J.C. Cox's Norfolk Churches, Vol. II, p. 47; Victoria County History of Norfolk, 1906, Vol. II.

[202]The Ritual Murder Libel and the Jew (1935), C. Roth.

[203] Recorded in Monumenta Germania Historia, Vol. VI (Erfurt Annals); Polychronicon, R. Higdon; Chronicles, R. Grafton, p. 46.

[204]Monumenta Germania Historica, VI, 520; Magd. Cent. 12, c. 14 and 13, c. 14.

[205]Acta, Vol. III, March, 591; Magd. Cent., 23, c. 14; Spec. Vinc., 129, c. 25; and Cosm. Munst., 23, c. 14.

[206]UJE - Listed in the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia.

[207]Rohrbacher, from the Chronicle of Gervase of Canterbury.

[208]The Jewish Encyclopedia says this was a false charge.

[209]Histoire des Ducs et Comtes de Champagne, IV, 1 st part, p. 72, Paris, 1865, by A. de Jubainville; Spec. Vinc., 129, c. 25; Gauin, L. 6, De Francis; Magd. Cent., 12, c. 14, col. 1670.

[210]Hayamon's History of the Jews in England; also in Annals of Winchester; and conclusively in the Close Roll 16, Henry III, membrane 8, 26.6. 1232.

[211]Huillard Breolles, Grande Chronique, III, 86. Close Roll, 19 Henry III, m 23.

[212]Chron. Hirsaug., and Magd. Cent., 13, c. 24.

[213]Social England, Vol. I, p. 407, edited by H.D. Traill.

[214]Henry III, 39, m. 2, 7.10.1255; 39, m. 2, 14.10.1255; 40, m. 20, 24.II, 1255; 40, m. 13, 13.3.1256; 42, m. 6, 19.6.1258. Patent Rolls, Henry III, 40, m. 20, 26.II.1255; 40, m. 19, 9.12.1255; 40, 27.3.1256; and 40, m. 5, 20.8.1256.

[215]Cluverius, Epitome Historia, p. 541.

[216]Bollandists, Acta, Vol. II, p. 838; Rohrbacher, L'Histoire Universelle de l'Englise Catblique, Vol. XVIII, pp. 697-700; Thos. Cantipranus, De ratione vita, Vol. II, xxix.

[217]Close Roll of the Realm, 4, Edward I, membrane 14, 3.3.1276.

[218]Haydn's Dictionary of Dates, 1847, Reiley, Memorials of London, p. 15; H. Desportes, Le Mystere du Sang.

[219]Aventinus, Annals of Bavaria, 1521, 17, p. 576; Chron. Hirsaug., Magd. Cent., 13, c. 14.

[220]Bollandists, Acta, Vol. II, April; Helvetia sancta (H. Murer); Karl Howard, Die Brunnen zu Bern, 1848, p. 250; Cosm. Munst., 13, p. 482.

[221]Jewish Encyclopedia, 1906, Vol. XII, p. 267.

[222]Bollandists, Acta, April, Vol. II, 838.

[223]Richard Mun, Die Juden in Berlin; Sir Richard Burton, The Jew, the Gypsy and El Islam, 1898, p. 126.

[224]La France Juive, by Drumont.

[225]Ritual Murder Libel and the Jew, p. 24, Cecil Roth.

[226]Cecil Roth, Ritual Murder Libel and the Jew.

[227]Ritual Murder Libel and the Jew, Cecil Roth.

[228]Ritual Murder Libel and the Jew, p. 25, Cecil Roth.

[229]Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. II, p. 267; also described in Der Sturmer, May, 1934.

[230]Admits the Jewish Encyclopedia, 1905, Vol. X, p. 401.

[231]Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. III, p. 521.



[232]M. P.-N. Hamont in Egypt under Mehemet Ali, and the Jewish Encyclopedia.

[233]Relation historique des Affaires de Syrie, 1840-1842.

[234]Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. I, p. 645.

[235]Jewish Encyclopedia.

[236]Lit.: Strack, Hermann L., The Jew and Human Sacrifice (1909); Leroy-Beaulieu, Israel Among the Nations (1904) 36-142; Bloch, Joseph Samuel, Israel and the Nations (1927); idem. Akten and Gutachten im Prozesie Rohling-Block (1892), Solomons, D., An Account of the Recent P{ersecutions of the Jews in Damascus (1840); Jacobs, Joseph, The Jews of Angevin England (1893); Stern, M., edit. Die plipstirchen Brillen uber die Blutbeschuldigung (1893); Roth, Cecil, edit., The Ritual Murder Libel and the Jews (report of Cardinal Lorenzo Ganganelli, trans. 1935).

[237]This is referenced to The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. III, (1903) pp. 266-67.

[238] The Pharisees were originally identical with the Hasidim or Hasidic sect of Judaism. The Jewish Encyclopedia Vol. IX (1905) p. 661.

[239] The Illustrated Atlas of Jewish Civilization, Ed. Martin Gilbert, MacMillan Pub. Co., 1990, p. 125.

[240]Galatians 5:2.

[241]Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903, Vol. IV, p. 99.

[242]Ritual Murder, p. 7.

[243]As the Jews have stolen the name Israelites from the True descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob: Israel; they call the True Israelites by their name: Esau.

[244]Exodus 23:32.

[245]2 Chronicles 19:2.

[246]Sammy Gach, publisher of the California Jewish Voice, at that time, wrote in his column (September 30, 1949, p. 1) "Thank God" on learning that Russia had developed an atomic bomb. J.I. Fishbein, editor of The Sentinel, Chicago, wrote in his column (June 20, 1946) "We recognize our foes. Let us recognize our friends, the Soviet people. Let every Jewish man and woman in Chicago worthy of the name, write that proud Jewish name in the Book of Friendship." The Book collected some 300,000 signatures in the vicinity of Chicago and was taken by Communist Fronter Louis Levine to Russia as a gesture of friendship from the Jewish people to the U.S.S.R.

[247]Among the score of more of Jewish Organizations which officially denounced the Mundt-Nixon Communist control bill were the B'nai B'rith and the American Jewish Congress.

[248]The Organizations named as holding mass meetings protesting against the loan to Spain, were given as the American Jewish Committee; American Jewish Congress; Association of Jewish Chaplains in the Armed Forces; B'nai B'rith; Jewish Labor Committee; Jewish War Veterans of U.S.A.; National Community Relations Advisory Council; National Council of Jewish Women; Synagogue Council of America and Union of American Hebrew Congregations.

[249]The California Un-American Activities Committee Report for 1948 (p. 136) characterized the Morning Freiheit as the "Yiddish organ of the Communist Party" Forward is the organ of the old Communist Bund, transplanted from Russia principally under Dave

Dubinsky. Dubinsky shadow-boxed Moscow; but he supported the same type of world revolution, and was exiled to Siberia at the age of 16 for promoting the Marxist revolution there, and we have seen earlier that the Bund, with Poale-Zion, helped the Bolsheviks capture the Ukraine. The Day was out and out Zionist, promoting the same "progressive" measures as the other two publication. Their names have changed several times in the last 50 years.

[250]Over 50 years ago, a mission by the Anglo-Jewish Association to Russia investigated and reported on activities behind the Iron Curtain. A Jewish Telegraph Agency dispatch July 14, 1950, quoted the mission as saying that "while Jews as Jews are not being persecuted in those (Communist) countries, attempts to express Judaism spell danger for them" except where such exclusively Jewish activities are "completely in the hands of Communists." This bears out other reports. No persecution whatsoever; merely a problem of handling some of their fellow Jews under trying conditions when they must be cautious and disciplined.

[251]Washington Post, November 8, 1949.

[252]Rabbi Elmer Berger, of the American Council for Judaism, a small group of Jews in 1948 who opposed both Communism and extremist Zionism, nevertheless assured us that Jews in Russia have done well and are pleased. In his book, *The Jewish Dilemma*, 1946, Rabbi Berger wrote: "Freedom and integration and emancipation flow now through the veins of the Jews...it is a good wager that the process of liquidation of the ghetto within will go on, and that none of the three million is regretting the life that has been won and the prospect for its continuance." Compare the position of the Soviet Jews, as here stated, with that of the Russians who have lost their "freedom and integration" with the "life that has been won." Pleased with the destruction of the best blood of the Russians? Pleased with a regime which terrorizes the non-Jews and herds them into slave labor camps and slow death?

[253]Victor Kravchenko, *I Chose Freedom*, p. 428.

[254]Isaiah 58:6.

[255]A Marrano Jew whose name when the family lived in Germany and were openly Jewish, they spelled the name Wolfson. When they moved to England they followed the Jewish custom of altering their name so it would appear Western in origin, it became Wohlson. Then when they moved to the United States they changed it again, and this time it became Wilson.

[256]Psalm 120:5-7.

[257]Mikhail Gorbachev, October 1989.

[258]This will be difficult for many to believe, one can hear them say, what:, England do that to this country? Why they are our greatest ally, we could not do without them. Let us look at the record and see just how much love there is for us in this pretended friendship. To begin with, when we were at war with Spain, this great Churchill, "Churchill entered British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces and fired on the American forces. It was a little embarrassing when the Honorable William Langer of North Dakota made this announcement on the floor of the United States Senate. Mr. Churchill was in this country, because you know, we never hit a man behind his back, he was going to speak in Boston, a little more of the Churchillian propaganda. Learning that this statement had been made by the patriotic Senator Langer, Mr. Churchill was a little upset, he sent a telegram to the Honorable Tom Connally denying the fact. Good Friend, as he was, Senator Connally rose to his feet and read the telegram to the Senate.

Little did they realize that the records were available, that already these facts had been read to the Senate and were in the Congressional Record. Once again Senator Langer read the

record to the Senate. Mr. Churchill is a brilliant man, but how stupid to try to deny what he has sanctioned in his biography, for you will find the record in World's Who's Who and a very good account in International Who's Who. The preface to these books states "This volume contains an authentic record of notable men and women throughout the world, page 114, 1940 edition: 'Winston Churchill...He entered the British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces against the American forces in Cuba.'"

International Who's Who, page 158, published by Europe Publications Ltd. London, 39 Belford Square, W.C. 1 the 13th edition, states: "Churchill entered the army in 1895, served in Cuba with Spanish forces against the Americans. The preface in this book states, 'We wish to express our thanks to all those who, by completing questionnaires or by correcting proofs sent to them have enabled us to bring information up to date and to remind others that unless proofs are returned, no responsibility can be accepted for the accuracy of their biographical records.'"

In 1946, the Biographical Encyclopedia of the World repeats: "Churchill entered the British Army 1895, serving with the Spanish forces in Cuba." Webster's Biographical Dictionary, 1st edition by G. & C Merriam, publishers, Springfield, Mass., also states that "Churchill served in Cuba with the Spanish forces." Current Biography, 1940 edition, published by H.W. Wilson Co., 950 University Avenue, New York City also states: "Churchill: He was with the Spanish forces in Cuba." It was repeated in 1942. It is here that we find Churchill quoted: "He had always thought it a pity that it all had to be so make believe, and that the age of wars between civilized nations had come to an end forever, now he, at least had an opportunity to join civilized Spain in a war against uncivilized Cuba." Robert's account of Winston Churchill, 1928, Robert H. McBride, publishers, page 32, through Sir Henry Drummond, ambassador at Madrid, (Spain) Churchill: He joined the Spanish forces in Cuba in 1895. Spain conferred the 'Order of Military Merit, 1st class.'"

While the New York Times, which prints "all the news that is fit to print," in their issue of September 19, 1945 states: "Churchill fought with Spain in Cuba." (And Men Wept, by Catherine Palfrey Baldwin)

[259] M. Gorbachev, Perestroika.

[260]"...A Jew is commander-in-chief of the Ukrainian Army; a Jew is President of the State Bank; Jews occupy almost all important ambassadorial positions of the Soviet Union; the universities, professions, judiciary and administration have now a greater percentage of Jews, than any other nationality." The rabbi's magazine added: "Anti-Semitism has been declared a state offense and is punished as counter-revolution (with death)."

[261] Ana's father moved to Palestine after the war.

[262]Time Magazine, September 20, 1948.

[263]A person shopping in a Jewish store for books exposing the Jewish revolutions against our people, asked the sales lady why she would sell such books to non-Jews. She said without hesitation, "Goyim don't see what they read."

[264]When Berman became the strong-man over Poland, Walter Winchell made the announcement on his Sunday evening propaganda broadcast. The statement stood entirely alone, without explanation. It seemed that his purpose in making the announcement was to inform his enormous Jewish radio audience that their kinsmen had triumphed over the hated, intensely-Christian Poles. His boastful announcement was safe, for not one White American in a thousand suspected the racial identity of Berman (or even Walter Winchell, for that matter).

[265]A month after the original propaganda stores appeared, the name of Eisler came through in news dispatches from Europe in connection with Communist operating in East Germany; but one may wonder whether this mention, in small type, erased the impression in the mind of the American people, who even bothered to notice, that Jews were being mistreated by Rokossovsky.

[266]It has been estimated that [Kaganovich worked 15 to 20 million non-Jews. He employed many of his kinsmen in his bureaucracy, but he does not enslave Jews.

[267]The name is often misspelled Carp.

[268]Banker/Zionist Lehman promoted a fantastic movement called Crusade for Freedom, which enlisted many good men and many old time Communist Hard Liners, such as the Jewish movie producer, Walter Wanger (put in charge of the Los Angeles division). A spokesman said the organization had no intention of opposing the Truman-Acheson policies. Drew Pearson was plugging it over radio. Obviously it was a deceptive move, not really bent on combatting Communism. What it contemplated was the building of five huge short-wave propaganda stations in Europe and Asia. In the hands of International Banker Lehman and associated Communists, this gigantic project moved the masses of Europe and Asia to please its planners. Lehman's spokesmen, for example, were able to keep Russian troops from surrendering en masses to our armies by merely making them believe that the Kremlin had turned against Jews, while Jews in America live like kings. If the long-oppressed Russians believed the Kremlin at last was on their side against Jewish power, they would fight to the death for Russia. If they ever find out how powerfully and dangerously entrenched the Jewish revolutionaries were in America, they would not dare surrender to our armies. After all, it was American troops who, under New Deal orders, forcibly drove back to Russian police, several million Russian refugees just after the war. Russians have not forgotten this mass crime.

If Lehman's Crusade for Freedom had not been broken up it would have swept the world like a hurricane, adding the final triumph of the world revolution, through a "United Nations World Government," a dictatorship by a handful of men responsible to no one. this Crusade was promoting the naive, power-minded and Jewish Eisenhower, who evidently was marked to become the first dictator, or figurehead. The Board of the UN would perhaps (and does today) be such men as Banker Ashberg of the USSR, Banker Lehman and Strategist Frankfurter, Zionist Ben Gurion from Israel, Rakoski from the Communist International and James P. Warburg who is promoting and helping finance the United World Federalists (whose uncle helped finance Trotsky). The Crusade is a private international machine. Why will the government permit it to rise and take over the business of propaganda from the military?

Is there any doubt that the Jewish plans have almost succeeded in the United States today?

[269]Washington Times-Herald, June 5, 1950.

[270]While America's tax money, through the Marshall Plan, which later became known as "Point Four - to develop backward areas all over the world" supposedly are to help the colonial areas and small nations resist Communism, Jessup, long-time Communist Party liner, showed his disloyalty in a statement quoted by the Associated Press from Pakistan, February 28: "Indochina is progressing toward wiping out the last ties of colonialism...Full independence of Vietnam will not be assured until French troops are withdrawn." French troops are, of course, the only major force preventing Communist "independence" rebels from capturing Vietnam. Jessup, a character witness for Alger Hiss, obviously is using U.S. tax money to aid the Communists in the "backward areas."

[271]Now years after the death of Frankfurter it is known that among others found to have been Communists, indoctrinated by Frankfurter at Harvard Law School and later placed in

key government positions, were Lee Pressman, John Abt and Nathan Witt. Max Lowenthal, close associate of Niles and Truman, were uncovered by the House Committee on Un-American Activities as a highly influential Communist, also was a Frankfurter underling. Lowenthal must have had inside information before the stock market crash in 1929; which prepared the situation for the advent of the Jewish/Communist New Deal, for while White Americans were going bankrupt, he made millions in a few days, selling short.

[272] MacArthur, America's foremost military strategist, held that if we let Formosa fall we will find the Pacific coast threatened.

[273] National Jewish Post, July 28, 1950, p. 11.

[274] Los Angeles Examiner, July 11, 1950.

[275] Newsweek, July 10, 1950.

[276] In December 1992 the ADL [Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith] were caught red-handed and were exposed acting as a "**Secret Police Force!**" The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL) has long been suspected of subversive, criminal and illegal activities. However, up to this time, solid evidence had been minimal. Now Americans are confronted with the evidence, "**A national police force, operating above the law, not only in one or two locations, but across the entire country!**" It has been discovered that the ADL operates more than 42 regional offices across the United States, in addition to offices in Jerusalem, Paris, Rome and Ontario, Canada. In addition to that, they have a national office at 823 United Nations Plaza, New York City. Testimony has been taken stating that ADL offices across the United States **are involved in illegal criminal activity.**

It has been reported that illegal files were collected and kept on more than 12-million Americans, with more than 12,000 in the San Francisco area alone. What's more, the files were illegally obtained by **BRIBING** police officials in both San Francisco and Los Angeles. "We know the powers that are defying the people...Our Government is in the hands of pirates. All the power of politics, and of Congress, and of the administration is under the control of the moneyed interests...The adversary has the force of capital, thousands of millions of which are in his hand...He will grasp the knife of law, which he has so often wielded in his interest. He will lay hold of his forces in the legislature. He will make use of his forces in the press, which are always waiting for the wink, which is as good as a nod to a blind horse...Political rings are managed by skillful and unscrupulous political gamblers, who possess the 'machine' by which the populace are at once controlled and crushed."

Court documents released in March (1993) by the San Francisco District Attorney showed the ADL paid a full-time informer \$170,000, between 1985 and 1993, for spying on over 10,000 people and 500 political and ethnic groups. The avowed goal of the ADL, American Jewish Congress and other Jewish organizations is as follows: They were instrumental in the passage of the Geneva Law which established a National Bankruptcy Contract under "Silent Judicial Notice" to include all U.S. citizens in a fraudulent Social Security scheme, previously declared illegal under the law of nations. Passage of H.J. Res. 192 which removed the U.S.A. from the Gold standard and made it impossible for the Nation to "pay" its debts. Set up a Credit Commune with "limited liability." "Taxation without Representation" exacted by U.S. officials as an extortion payment to the Federal Reserve (a private Jewish banking syndicate) and other agencies of the U.N., a front organization for the World's Ruling Elite. In other words paying: **Tribute.** Utilization of taxpayer-supported agencies such as OPIC and AID to export American resources overseas in an expatriation of jobs and industries. Regionalization of 30 of the 50 states by removing boundary descriptions from the State Constitutions - a **Destruction of State and National Boundaries.**



The signing of International trade agreements such as GATT (General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs) and NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) **to destroy "Nontariff Trade Barriers" and create an economic merger among Pan American Countries.** And is doomed to fail. A Welfare State Immigration policy that attracts non-contributing un-desirables to destroy the Standard of Living and provide a future inducement toward a communist type revolution and slavery for all American citizens - **especially the promotion of crime and slave labor through alien immigration against Christians.** Systematic looting of the Nation's wealth which is considered by the Jews as - **A Disposition of the spoils of war.** They are doing this through international corporate pirates and banking privateers under Admiralty's "Questions of Prize." Privatization of the Nation's infrastructure through sale of Public Assets to foreign principals which was established by Presidential Executive Order No. 12803 (1992).

Draconian federal forfeiture laws that violate our civil and constitutional rights on the pretext of a phony "War on Drugs." Bankruptcy and Emergency Powers such as the International Economic Emergencies Act, Title 50 U.S.C. 1701-1706, are used improperly by Jewish sponsored government operatives to justify military "hits" upon political dissenters who are arbitrarily labelled as enemies of the "New World Order" (i.e., Randy Weaver, David Koresh) in an obvious; **Siege mentality in a Police State** as we witnessed in Idaho and Waco, Texas.

[277]The ADL boasts that it has thousands of ministers using its material. J. Edgar Hoover once estimated that many ministers were Communists or aiding Communism, principally in the National and World Council of Churches. ADL films are in almost every city school system in the country anesthetizing our children to the dangers of racial encroachment, shaming any who try to warn them that the Jews aim to destroy the White Race. Zionism makes its paramount undertaking the subjugation and elimination of the White Race, under various disguises and pretexts. For instance, in a statement to the Jewish people on page 8 of the June, 1950, issue of the "Jewish Life," stated: "Our job as Jewish Communists is to take the lead in educating the Jewish masses on the meaning of White chauvinism and to enroll the Jewish community in an all-out fight against this chauvinism. This is paramount in our work in the struggle for Negro rights. This is vital to the struggle of the Jewish people for their own security and future." the Anti-Defamation League has done precisely this over the years; stirring Negroes and Jews to hatred of Whites, while destroying restrictive covenants and imposing suppressive measures, on the White Race. The ADL's propaganda for tolerance makes millions of Americans unwilling to see that the Communist revolution is Jewish.

[278]Under the guise of advancing tolerance and world brotherhood, the Jews are actually setting up the most intolerant reign, aimed at destroying rights of the dominant White Race and gradually intimidating White leaders against daring to oppose the conquering Zionist machine.

[279] Saturday Evening Post, December 24, 1949.

[280]It is with this invisible voting power, plus the huge propaganda power of the national media, plus its terrorist whip, its smear power, in its vest pocket that the Jews stand over the presidential convention halls, where it moves and makes and slays more or less at will, influencing both gentile political parties to nominate such "liberals" as Truman, Dewey, Warren, Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, Carter, and etc; all ardent servants of the Jews. Earl Warren as Governor of California, took the active lead in a battle in the Board of Regents of the State University in 1950 and succeeded in emasculating the loyalty oath requirement. To support him, he appointed Jesse Steinhart to the board. Steinhart was a noted revolutionary, a national commissioner of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. Warren was later

appointed Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, where he continued his subversion and treason.

[281] It was Eisenhower in 1947 who authorized the Communist government of Poland to establish a "Chair of Polish Studies" in Columbia University. It was pure Communist propaganda, but nation-wide protests and the protest-resignation of Dr. Arthur P. Coleman from Eisenhower's staff did not succeed in moving the political playboy to close the "chair." It was to Leonard V. Finder, head of the Eastern Area of the ADL that Eisenhower sent his letter withdrawing from the 1948 presidential campaign.

[282] It was the ADL who groomed Governor Earl Warren for 1952, actually supporting him in the election against the League's beloved James Roosevelt, not because the ADL preferred Warren, but because Warren would do, and the all important thing to keep some such American as Taft, Bricker, MacArthur, Wherry or Mundt from getting the Republican nomination in 1952. If the ADL could win a great victory for Warren in California the ADL would be able to keep a real American from the Republican nomination; and having plenty of stooges on the Democratic ticket, the mighty revolutionary machine once more expected to win, whichever candidate was elected.

[283] Meanwhile (as reported in the Jewish press from time to time for over two months thereafter, the Anti-Defamation League, with its associate or underling, the Zionist American Jewish Congress, met with the Tribune editor in a series of conferences, resulting in a letter from the Tribune to the Anti-Defamation League assuring the Jews that the Tribune had no intention of stirring anti-Semitism by the article. It had not so much as hinted that Frankfurter, Lehman and Morgenthau were Jews. Still it was forced to apologize to the Jewish terrorists for unfavorably mentioning the name of Felix Frankfurter and Herbert Lehman. What did the Tribune do? It had to have advertising to survive and carry news to its millions of readers. Therefore the great Tribune, the epitome of integrity in journalism, had to quit reporting to the people the revolutionary activities of Frankfurter, who planted the known Communists, Hiss, Lee Pressman and John Abt in the government.

[284] Congressional Record, June, 1950; statement also published in Kamp's booklet, "It Isn't Safe to be an American,"

[285] The Jews believe control over the people, in case of war, will provide perhaps the decisive step into this maelstrom. The Zionist forces, the Frankfurter/Lehman/ADL/Jewish cult, with full access to the President and the radio and television networks, will make their opponents appear to be disrupting "the war effort." This is, even now, being done in their vilification and demonizing of Christians, Patriots, Militias and others who are trying to defend our nation against these evil, Satanic people. Many Americans are beginning to wake up and protest; but if nothing changes slave labor camps will begin springing up throughout the land that was tolerant of all races, creeds and colors. In the land that gave the Jews refuge from a world that hates them, only to be betrayed by the very ones America sought to protect.

[286] The Jews then immediately set about organizing the nations of the world against Spain. The operation continues today, to isolate Spain as punishment for daring to oppose them, and the International Bankers refuse to loan to their ancient enemy, except on terms with which the Spanish government evidently dares not comply with.

[287] Anyone attending the Bohemian Grove on a regular basis was referred to by those in the know as a "Grover." One such Grover was Ronald Reagan's then Secretary of Education, Bill Bennett. Bill Bennett, who later became "Drug Czar" during the Bush Administration, wrote the so-called Book of Virtues and was/is? vying for the office of President. Bennett is apparently very close to his brother and fellow Grover, Bob Bennett. Although Bob Bennett



holds the position of Legal Counsel to President Clinton, it is apparent that the brothers recognize no party lines.

It was clear to me that there were no partisan differences amongst those ushering in the New World Order, any more than there was loyalty to our Constitution. The close relationship I witnessed between the Bennett brothers, like the marriage between Cling's and Bush's 1992 campaign managers James Carville and Mary Matlin, should raise questions as to their agenda.

When Bill and Bob Bennett together sexually assaulted my daughter, Kelley, and me at the Bohemian Grove in 1986, I had already known Bill Bennett as a mind-control programmer for some time. Bennett anchored his Jesuit/ Vatican based programming of me in my Catholic conditioning initially installed via the Rite to Remain Silent. Through further manipulation of my "inner-dimensional" perceptions, Bennett believed he had forever compartmentalized his personal secrets of perverse sex with his brother, Bob, and my then six-year old daughter. Bennett also had manipulated my mind in accordance with the Vatican "Orders" via Byrd's (U.S. Senator Robert C. Byrd, Democrat from West Virginia) Jesuit College programming center in West Virginia. He used his role as Jesuit programmer for the purposes of carrying out his efforts as Education Secretary to implement Education 2000 (The Order of the Rose was an emblem of those ushering in the New World Order. "Orders from the Rose" were orders from George Bush).

In order to program my mind for my role in bringing Education 2000 into the "Volunteer State" of Tennessee's school system, Bennett used sophisticated mind manipulation to set the stage - the same kind of mind manipulation propaganda executed on national and international scale. Bennett's penchant for manipulating minds is apparently rooted in his knowledge of Catholic-Jesuit mind-control techniques.

When I met Bennett at a White House cocktail party in 1984, I was wearing the rosy cross necklace that Guy VanderJagt and Father Don had presented to me during my first communion, to signify the mode of program I was operating under at the time. Byrd had ordered that I wear it for the occasion.

Byrd was already talking with Bennett when a White House butler led me to see Byrd (Reagan first introduced me to U.N. Ambassador Madeleine Albright as "my mentor" in Jesuit operations in the Caribbean. "Madeleine Albright is a Saint," Reagan told me, forming my perception of her. "The Mother Teresa of the Caribbean"). Byrd was saying, "I was just talking about you with my friend, Secretary of Education (While I was in Jamaica under Albright's [via Bush's] instruction, Larry Flynt photographers took advantage of my being there to use the picturesque Dunns River Falls as a backdrop for pornographic photos to be used in Hustler) William Bennett."

"Bill," Bennett corrected, sweeping his lecherous gaze over me as though I were merchandise. "How do you do?"

"As I am told, thank you," I said as I extended my hand as trained. Bennett clumsily fingered the rosy cross necklace, blowing his alcoholic breath in my face as he said, "Your necklace is as beautiful as you are, and no doubt, as significant in purpose. Where did this come from and what does it mean to you?" "From my first communion," I responded. "Guy (Byrd interrupted to clarify 'VanderJage') gave it to me to consummate my holy communion."

Byrd corrected me, "Commemorate your holy communion." "She doesn't need a translator, Bobby," Bennett laughed. "I'm hearing her loud and clear."

Byrd left me with Bennett, who went into a long winded recitation on an interpretation of the Bible deliberately intended to further distort my Catholic instilled perceptions. "Christ

was an alien in this land," he was saying in accordance with his learned Jesuit mind manipulation techniques. "Once he landed in Earth's plane, it was plan to see he was a leader in interdimensional travel. We (Jesuits/aliens) followed his lead since he was the first to slip into Earth's dimension. In Christ's transformation from porpoise (Reagan's red rose triggered a sexual mode usually used to compromise/blackmail dignitaries and lock them into loyalty to the Order of the Rose) to purpose, he lost his will to Earth's demands. He lost his porpoise, so to speak." Totally "trance-fixed," I listened as Bennett rattled on and on. "When Christ emerged from the deep to inhale of Earth's atmosphere, time began ticking. It was not recognized or acknowledged until Christ's passing, however. We began marking time with his death. BC - AD - or is that AC-DC?" Referring to high voltage used to compartmentalize memory, he continued, "No AC in DC stops time. At any rate, we followed his lead. He referred to you as sheep. He knew you needed to be led. He led us. He led you. He led us to you. We're here to lead you. The transformation is perfected now, updated with the latest in alien technologies whereby we no longer have to follow Christ's course to the grave. We can transcend dimensions free of the confines of Earth's gravitational pull. The time is now, and we are here to lead you. We know your mind. That's how we make you mind. Make you mine. Make you a mind. Make you mine. Journey with me now..."

Bennett manipulated my perceptions until, at last, he informed me, "You and I will be working closely together on a global education project." Sweeping his hand around the crowded room, he continued, "This atmosphere is not conducive to the kind of work we need to be doing. Something else just came up that demands immediate attention. Let's complete tonight's business with pleasure, beat it out of this dimension, suspend your suspended animation, and get with the program."

In one of the many White House bedrooms available for such purposes, Bennett led me into bed. "I told you we were going to beat it out of this dimension, and that's exactly what I intend to do. A little Byrd told me you like a whip. Since I am not the Senate kind, I'll just represent the majority by giving you what you need most."

Bennett apparently found perverse pleasure in whipping me. With my wrists bruised and my body stinging with pain, Bennett lit up a cigarette and cryptically asked, "Was that your first cum-union with an alien?"

He threw me my clothes, and ordered, "Make yourself presentable. Make sure your wrists are covered. I'm not waiting around for you, I'll see you in the morning..."

Still feeling drugged from the programming session instilled in me by Bill Bennett at the nearby Goddard Space Flight Center, I attended a White House cocktail party later that night as instructed...

[288] I have witnessed girls die of suffocation from this practice even though 3 to 5 minutes without breathing is common.

[289] Obtain a copy of the November 20, 1995 issue of Christian News for 163 examples of Talmudic teachings, with citations. Write the Christen News, Rt. 1, box 309A, New Haven, MO 63068. Capitol Hill Voice, January-February 1996, P.O. Box One, Washington, D.C. 20044.

[290] **The Rockefeller Family - Secret Jews!** A book overlooked by most people and published for sale mainly within the Jewish community states that the Rockefellers are Jews of Sephardic descent (meaning Spanish and Portuguese Jews). The book is entitled "The Grandees - America's Sephardic Elite." The author is Stephen Birmingham, who is recognized by the Jewish community as an expert on Jewish history.

The publisher of "The Grandees" is the Jewish owned publishing firm of "Harper and Row" of New York City. Mr. Birmingham also wrote the book "Our Crowd" about the family background of America's wealthiest and most successful Jews. Both books have been hailed by Jewish publications as first class works in the documentation of Jewish history.

In "The Grandees" Stephen Birmingham reveals the existence of a very rare book which was published only for Jews some years ago. The work was published only for Jews some years ago. The work was compiled by the Jewish historian Malcolm H. Stern and entitled "Americans of Jewish Decent." That book weighed 10 pounds and gave the history of 25,000 Jewish individuals in America. It is extremely interesting to note that only 550 copies of the book were printed and each copy was consecutively numbered. The book was delivered to the top Jewish community leaders in America for their personal reference files in dealing with and contacting Jews who are "Marranos" (those Jews who "**PRETEND**" to be Christians in their community but secretly hold to their Jewish faith and race when among their own kind). Mr. Birmingham in "The Grandees" reports: "Who would expect to find the Rockefellers in the book." Stern's work traces what he calls the "Nobility of Jewry - the Sephardim who lived in Spain and Portugal as princes of the land." Many centuries ago the Jews flooded into Spain in great numbers and through usury and stealth became vast land owners. The Jews controlled both Spain and Portugal through their monopoly over the finances of the country. It was in 1492 that King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella of Spain expelled the Jews from their country and confiscated their ill-gotten wealth. It was during this period that the Rockefeller family moved to the Turkish Empire which welcomed the Jews at that time, believing them to be a "poor persecuted people."

The grandfather of our former Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller, admitted that his family once moved from Turkey to France. It was from France that they moved to America. John D. Rockefeller, Sr., was a wealthy man even before he took over Standard Oil Co., which made their family one of the richest in the world. No one has ever explained how this family came into such wealth as soon as they arrived in America from France.

There is no known information on how the Rockefellers came into huge amounts of money in France. Some thing they got their money from the Rothschilds and were originally their agents in buying up Christian businesses in America. "Marranos" are Jews who "**PRETEND**" to convert to Christianity so as to deceive Christians in their business dealings, but secretly continued to practice Judaism in private rituals. For this reason, a Marrano family like the Rockefellers would make the perfect tool for the Rothschilds of France who have for centuries used secret agents to carry on their work.

"The Thunderbolt" was the first publication to bring Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller's Jewish ancestry to public attention. This information finally explains why he has always been able to work so closely with Jewish interests and why his administration as governor of New York was loaded down with Jews from top to bottom. His political campaigns of the past were always directed by Jews and he was always the support of the Jewish community in all of his political races.

Normally the Jews would not support a Christian multi-millionaire for political office because they would be afraid they could not control him after the election. The fact that Jewish community leaders have long known that the Rockefellers were fellow Jews goes a long way in explaining why the organized Jewish community has always supported the Rockefeller's political ambitions. Now we can see why Nelson and David Rockefeller boosted his fellow Jew Henry Kissinger into the Nixon administration and Kissinger in turn has used his position to bring his fellow Jew Rockefeller into power.

- [291] Jewish Banker Paul Warburg, February 17, 1950, as he testified before the U.S. Senate.
- [292] Henri de Lubec, *Atheistic Humanist*, p. 10.
- [293] Statement by Rabbi Felix Mendlesohn, *Chicago Sentinel*, October 8, 1942.
- [294] *Post-War Foreign Policy Preparation 1939-45*, Department of State Publication #3580, General Foreign Policy Series 15, Released February, 1950, pp. 63-64.
- [295] M. Cohen, in *The Communist of Kharkoff*, April 1919; *The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 128-129.
- [296] *Encyclopedia of Freemasonry*, by Albert G. Mackey. The Masonic History Co. New York and London 1920.
- [297] Numbers 30:2.
- [298] Robert O. Becker, M.D., *The Body Electric*. William Morrow, New York.
- [299] *The Life and Death of Lenin*, Robert Payne, p. 20.
- [300] *The American Hebrew*, September 10, 1920.
- [301] M.S. McBirnie, *Community Churches of America*, P.O. Box 90, Glendale, CA 91309.
- [302] From *The Life and Death of Lenin*, by Robert Payne; *The Compleat Patriot*, by Phillip Marsh, pp. 141-144.
- [303] *Coningsby* (London, 1844), Disraeli pp. 249-252.
- [304] *The Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London*, Count Mensdorf, 1918.
- [305] Hawthorne Abendsen. *Inside The Men's Club*. A-Albionic Consulting and Research, P.O. Box 20273, Ferndale, MI 48220)
- [306] Leviticus 20:13.
- [307] Professor of International Organizations at Columbia University; Trilateral member and C.F.R. member.
- [308] Joseph Burg, *The Toronto Star*, March 31, 1988.
- [309] Deuteronomy 28:1-14.
- [310] Copin Albancelli, *La conjuration juive contre les peuples*. E. Vitte, Lyon, 1909, p. 450; *The Secret Powers Behind Revolution*, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 145-147.
- [311] 2 Samuel 23:3.
- [312] Jewish Chairman of the American Communist Party, Gus Hall.
- [313] *Red Symphony*, p. 252.
- [314] *Zionist Movement*.
- [315] Llya Ehrenburg, Glaser, p. 111.
- [316] Jewish professor A. Kulischer, October, 1937.
- [317] *Coningsby*, pp. 497-98.
- [318] David Horowitz, *Human Events*.
- [319] *Bismarck*.

[320]Address of the Jew Laventria Beria, The Communist Textbook on Psychopolitics, page 8.

[321]Chief Rabbi in France, Rabbi Reichorn.

[322] The Jewish Emil Ludwig, Les Annales, June, 1934.

[323] Esther 9:17.

[324]Smoke to Smother, page 315.

[325]This has been reprinted as a tribute to Lt. Col. Edwin Marshall Hadley and the Paul Reveres.

[326]1 Corinthians 2:9-10

[327]Letter from a Spokane, Washington Jew to a Christian Pastor.

[328]The Law, p. 75.

[329]No Treason, p. 50-55.

[330]Revelation 13:1-8.

[331]Coningsby (London, 1844), Disraeli.

[332]The Godfathers, Chick Publication, page 9.

[333]Remember - Rev. 13:7.

[334]Jasher 27:16-17, and see also Revelation 17:12, 15-17.

[335]Revelation 13:3.

[336]Revelation 13:3-4.

[337]Jeremiah 7:18; 44:17-25.

[338]Jeremiah 7:18.

[339]Jeremiah 44:17-25.

[340]Deuteronomy 7:2-3.

[341]Halley's Bible Handbook, pp. 166-167.

[342]Anti-Gentilism Pefferkorn, Woman's Voice November 25, 1953.

[343]Revelation 12:17.

[344]Memorial of the Captivity of Napoleon at St. Helena, by General Montholon, Vol. ii p. 62.

[345]Fifty Years In The Church of Rome, pages 289-290, by Father Chiniquy.

[346]The London Times July 20, 1872.

[347]History of Armenia, ii. 357.

[348]Jewish Encyclopedia, p. 666.

[349]Jewish World, February 9, 1883.

[350] Eustace Mullins, Foreword, War! War! War!

[351]Harold Rosenthal, former administrative aide to Sen. Jacob Javits, in a recorded interview.

[352] Little has been published about the early life of Abraham Lincoln. However, during a search of some old property records and will in a small courthouse in central North Carolina, Alex Christopher the author of "Pandora's Box,"; in one of the old will books dated around 1840, he found the will of one A.A. Springs. Upon reading the will he was shocked and amazed at the secret that it disclosed, but one must remember that it is a known fact that wills, even though they are classified public records the same as property and corporation records, they are rarely combed through as he was doing at the time, and these records hold many dark secrets that can be hidden in public view, but are never uncovered because there are very few who research these old records.

This practice of hiding secrets in public view and the conspirators can say, when faced with the facts and accused of concealing the records; they can reply "Well it was there in the public record in plain view for any and all to find." In the will of A.A. Springs was the list of his property. it went into detail to whom the property was to be dispersed and it included his children. Mr. Christopher and others were looking to find what railroads and banks this man might have owned and had left to his son Leroy Springs. He didn't find anything like that, but he did find the prize of the century. On the bottom of page three of four pages was a paragraph where the father, A.A. Springs, left to his son an enormous amount of land in the state of Alabama which amounted to the land that is today known as Huntsville, Alabama and then he went into detail to name the son and at first Mr. Christopher and the others with him couldn't believe what they were seeing, but there it was the name of the son and it was "**ABRAHAM LINCOLN!**"

This new information that they had about the Springs (real name Springstein) family, this was just another twist to add to the already manipulative family. This new information about Lincoln built a fire under them to see where this new lead would take them, because everything they had found in the railroad and banking saga had been areal mind-bender. They figured this one would be the same; so they inquired at the local archives and historical records on families and found a reference to one Abraham Lincoln in the family genealogy of the family of the Carolina by the name of McAdden, in a published genealogy on the family. The family members in the Carolinas were in a limited edition that at one time could be found in the public libraries. The section on Lincoln and the story went something like the following:

"In the late spring of the year of 1808 Nancy Hanks, who was of the family lineage of the McAdden family was visiting some of her family in the community of Lincolnton, North Carolina. While on her stay with family in the Carolina', she vistaed with many of the neighboring families that she had known for many years; one such visit was the Springs family. The sordid details had been omitted but obviously the young Nancy Hanks had found herself in a compromised position and was forced to succumb to the lust of A.A. Springs. She became pregnant as a result. There were no details of a love affair or an act of violence on a helpless female. Abraham Lincoln was the result of that act, which leads one to wonder if the name Lincoln was real or a fabricated name for the are of conception was Lincolnton. Was there really a Thomas Lincoln? Since the Spring were of the race that called themselves Jewish, that made Lincoln part Jewish and as part of the Springs family, he also became a relative of the Rothschild family by blood."

The following information was derived from information that exists in the Smithsonian, National Archives, the Congressional Library, Courtroom Police files, public and private libraries and storage vaults across the United States and Europe: "Abraham Lincoln was slapped three times with a white glove by a member of the Hapsburg royal family of Germany (Payseur family relatives) during a White House reception in 1862. The German royal family member demanded a pistol duel with the, then, President of the United States, Abraham

Lincoln. The blows to the face stunned Lincoln but he non-verbally refused to participate in the duel by bowing his head before walking out of the reception room. What had ol' honest Abe done to so enrage and up-set the royal European personage?

It seems that the practice of promiscuity was running rampant in many families in those days and the German King Leopold had, had an illegitimate daughter named Elizabeth who was sent to America, where she lived in a very comfortable manner. Although Leopold could not recognize her position, he was very interested in her life.

In the early or mid 1850s, Abraham Lincoln and Elizabeth began having sexual liaisons that produced twin daughters named Ella and Emily in 1856. The regal German father who was so royally up-set with ol' honest Abe probably had full knowledge of what the true blood line of Lincoln really was. Abraham's wife, Mary Todd Lincoln, did not find out about Elizabeth, Ella and Emily until 1865. Previous to being informed about Elizabeth and the twins, Mrs. Lincoln had developed a ravaging dependency on opium. Her main supplier of the drug was a former member of the Confederate Intelligence community, he was a former member because the Southern gentlemen did not approve of his drug pushing and unreliable behavior. It was because of his involvement with the Souther Intelligence Community, Mary's supplier - John Wilks Booth - knew about the lover and the illegal twins.

After being spurned by the Confederate intelligence community, Mary's 'candy man' approached and became involved with the Rothschild Empire of Europe, for he realized the European banking moguls would be very interested in his pipeline to the White House.(At this time) Abraham was searching for an issue that would unite the North and South After the Civil War ended. The issue needed to be popular to all levels of American citizenry so they could 'rally around the Stars and Stripes' thus rapidly healing the wounds of the bloodiest war in history. Lincoln was seriously considering one major movement or event that would galvanize his fellow Northern and Southern patriot countrymen into cutting loose the United States of America from the dictatorial grip of the Hapsbergs bloodline of banking control in Europe. All the time, the Rothschilds were trying to take control of the entire world monetary system, and at that time the Rothschilds were trying to get a foot-hold in America and find a way around the British, Virginia Company, and French Bourbon family that were gaining control in this country through government help...

Lincoln found himself in real hot water, because under the Virginia Company covenant the 48 families that formed it were all of the Holy Grail Bloodline. This country was to be an extension of what all the royal families of Europe controlled. The royalty of Europe is Hapsburg, no matter what their name is. The royal family of England is one such example. Now what Lincoln did is he wanted to become independent of the cogenant (in favor of his family) on the Rothschild side...the Rothschilds and their family bloodline have always been undermining the affairs of the Hapsbergs and stealing the monetary control away from them. No matter what the history books say, the Rothschilds didn't get (total) real control on things in America and the Federal Reserve until the Springs usurped the Payseur family companies in the early 1920s...

(But Lincoln had fallen from Rothschild grace also and so, due, in part to his Executive Order to print United States Greenbacks, thus interfering with the Jewish International Banks profits) It appears that the Rothschild family wanted Lincoln embarrassed to the maximum degree. (So) Mary Todd's drug dealer (John Wilks Booth) was hired to kidnap the President of the United States. Abraham would be put on a boat for a two month cruise of the Atlantic where he would be injected with and addicted to opium and then dumped on the streets of Washington. While the forcefully addicted President was stumbling around our nation's capital, the press would be informed of Elizabeth, Ella and Emily.



The drug pusher (Booth) and collaborator (agent) of the Rothschilds had his perfect accomplice in the plot to kidnap and discredit the leader of the North American continent in the First Lady Mary Todd Lincoln. After being informed of Abe's lover and the twins and the kidnap plot by her drug supplier, Mary was promised that after her husband resigned or was impeached, she and Abe would be moved to Europe to live happily ever after with plenty of opium. Superficially Mary expressed a desire to live in Europe with plenty of opium and no Civil War or politics to distract her husband or family. But her drug supplier had totally underestimated the confusion, desperation and anger of Mary Todd Lincoln.

The plotters decided the Presidential snatch needed to take place in a public, yet discreet location where minimum witnesses would be present. There were too many potential witnesses at the White House. Two hours before the capture was to take place, Mary Todd had on the floor, a tantrum, because Abe had decided not to go out of the White House that night. Mary's outrageous outburst caused Abe to change his mind and the First family departed. Several minutes after arriving at the kidnap location, Mary instructed the family bodyguard to take a position that placed the First Family out of his visual sight. The position also required the bodyguard to traverse several flights of stairs to reach Abe and Mary should he be needed for any reason...A wagon with a wooden cover arrived at the back entrance of the kidnap location with several men including Mary's opium supplier. The plan was for the drug pusher to traverse the backstairs entrance, silently move down a hallway, and open an unlocked door to a darkened room where Mary and Abe were sitting.

After entering the room, Mary's drug man (Booth) would tell the President an urgent message was waiting for him at the War Department. Before descending down the backstairs, Abe would be knocked out with a chloroform cloth. The kidnapers would load the limp body into the covered wagon and swiftly stow Lincoln on an opium boat for a novel 'cruise' of the Atlantic Ocean. When Booth actually opened the door to the darkened room where Abe and Mary were sitting, he went into a panic and shock. Abe was asleep with his head on Mary's left shoulder and the First Lady had her head turned toward the left looking at the door...When she was sure the man who opened the door was Booth, she turned and looked at the President to be sure the pistol she was pointing would explode beneath the lower left earlobe of her husband.

Before Mary pulled the trigger, John Wilkes Booth, drug supplier to the First Lady, realized he was the patsy in all this mess. But he did not know if he was only Mary's patsy or also a chump for the Rothschild family. Were the men hiding around the back door of Ford's Theater there to help Booth with the kidnapping or there to point the false finger at the 'innocent' Booth? Booth was not about to run into the hallway or down the backstairs to find out the answer to that question. The only escape route was to jump the balcony and crash onto the stage during the performance. That night, Booth gave a literal interpretation of the theatrical phrase 'brake a leg' as he fractured one of his during his leaping act from 'lethally looney Mary' and the men lurking around the back entrance of Ford's Theater.

In a novelty case on a wall in Ford's Theater is 'The Gun That Shot Abraham Lincoln.' If anyone (assassin) were to kill a head of state, they would use a revolver, because several bullets might be needed to accomplish the murder and stop any guards during the escape. One would only use a one-shot pistol if they were absolutely sure they had intimate access to the victim. The gun on the wall of Ford's Theater is a derringer-the perfect weapon for the left handed female assassin **who did not attend her husbands funeral**. Mary Todd was not hiding in her room due to overwhelming grief and sorrow; she was imprisoned in her room with two armed guards for two weeks after killing her husband.

In the 1860s, an act of Congress mandated the compensation of widows of former and active Congressmen, Senators, Vice Presidents and Presidents. The amount and duration was ratified by both Houses of Congress for each widow. Mary Todd Lincoln applied for her widowers compensation three times and was denied the mandated compensation three times by both Houses of Congress. An unknown benefactor paid for Mary's passage to Europe where she died in small cottage in Germany.

In 1867, the Secret Service was founded so that drunken municipal law enforcement could not unwittingly participate with drug-addicted First Ladies or Gentlemen in vengeful high-brow killings of philandering Presidents of the United States. (To cover up the murders committed which would reflect a bad light for the presiding Administration, such as the Foster murder is doing at the present time).

Before Booth jumped out of the balcony of the Presidential Box of the Ford Theater, he shouted at General Riley and his wife who were sitting to the right-front of the Lincolns. Booth's words expressed his innocence but also sealed the fate of the Rileys. **Within a week of the shooting, General Riley and his wife were packed off to an insane asylum where they both died of 'unknown causes' within 30 days of being committed.**" (Pandora's Box, by Alex Christopher, pp. 282-286).

[353] Joseph Burg, The Toronto Star, March 31, 1988.

[354] Jewish Playwright Israel Cohen, A Radical Program For The Twentieth Century. Also entered into the Congressional Record on June 7, 1957, by Rep. Thomas Abernathy.

[355] The American Hebrew, July 24, 1942.

[356] J. and J. Tharaud, Causerie sur Israel, p. 38; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 143-144.

[357] ex-CIA official, 9/3/1979, Newsweek.

[358] Rohrberg, Commission of Enquiry, August 1919; S.P. Melgounov, La terreur rouge en Russie. Payot, 1927, p. 161; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 149-150.

[359] Copin Albancelli, La conjuration juive contre les peuples. E. Vitte, Lyon, 1909, p. 450; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 145-147.

[360] Whose real name was - Jacob Rubenstein.

[361] General von Seckt, Speech delivered on January 24th, 1931, before the Economic Society of Munster, in Westphalia. by C.F. Melville, The Russian Face of Germany, pp. 158-159; The Rulers of Russia, Denis Fahey, pp. 20-21.

[362] La Nouveau Mercure, Paris 1917, Rene Groos.

[363] Whose real name was/is Lapowski?

[364] Joseph Burg, an anti-Zionist Jew.

[365] Rabbi Lunat Charski, quoted in The Jewish Assault on Christianity, page 44.

[366] Acts 17:6.

[367] Nesta Webster, Secret Societies and Subversive Movements, p. 334; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, p. 143.

[368] Matthew 21:43.

[369]M. Cohen, in the Communist of Kharkoff, April 1919; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 128-129.

[370]S.P. Melgounov, p. 164-166; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, p. 151-153.

[371]Walter Cronkite.

[372]Jewish Writer, Oscar Levy, The World Significance of the Russian Revolution.

[373]Lundendorff's Own Story, Vol. II, pp. 126-127.

[374]Princess Catherine Radziwill, The Firebrand of Bolshevism, pp. 203-204.

[375]The German-Bolshevik Conspiracy, issued by The Committee on Public Information, Washington, D.C., p. 27, October, 1918. The documents as above quoted were never repudiated by the Disconto-Gesellschaft or the Rheinisch-Westphalian Syndicate.

[376] Kadmi Cohen, pp. 76-78; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon de Poncins, pp. 192-193.

[377]A report on revolutionary activities published by a committee of the Legislature of New York, presided over by Senator Lusk; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 124.

[378]C. De Tormay, Le livre proscrit, p. 204. Paris, 1919, The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, p. 122.

[379] The full text of this report was published in the American Hebrew and Jewish Messenger in its issue of July 13, 1918.

[380]George von Lengerke Meyer, His Life and Public Works, p. 239.

[381]George Pitt-Rivers, The World Significance of the Russian Revolution, pp. 20-21.

[382] See the New York Call, March 17, 1917, article entitled, Upheaval in Russia Is Fight For Liberty (sic).

[383] National Jewish Information Service, 6412 W. Olympic Blvd. L.A. CA.

[384]Goldwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, October, 1981.

[385]Jews in Russia, page 5.

[386]Week of April 20th - April 25th, 1992, p. 447.

[387] J. and J. Tharaud, Causerie sur Israel, p. 38; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, pp. 143-144.

[388] R. Conquest, The Harvest of Sorrow, 1986.

[389] Chaim Weizmann, President of the World Jewish Congress, in a Speech on December 3, 1942, in New York City.

[390]Bernard Lazare, L'Antisemitisme, pp. 223, 361; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon de Poncins, pp. 221-222.